

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 401 The son-in-law of Zhenfeng Tang**

At that moment, Zhenfeng Tang was like an emperor with supreme power sitting on the throne, exuding an aura of majesty that fulfilled the entire palace hall, which made a strong sense of oppression to people present.

The way he looked at Andy Wu was full of freezing which it seemed that could freeze people around. His tone of voice was with clear anger and impatience, and Zhenfeng resented Andy more than Yiran Song did. It was the stubborn and insistence of Andy that made him personally hurt and almost killed his daughter, which made Zhenfeng very fearful. He would not ever forgive himself if he had really killed his daughter. Now, Zhenfeng blamed Andy for all of this, and if Andy said one more word of no, he would have to make Andy a dead without burial.

Andy standing in the palace, supported by two middle-aged men; with dark eyes and heavy face, he didn't answer Zhenfeng; His lips, closed tightly, and he seemed to keep some words so that the words they would not come out.

The palace came to a strange silence.

And the time passing was like as slow as the speed of a turtle crawling.

Zhenfeng, who had little patience, almost exploded at Andy's silence, but he endured this anger and spoke to Andy again, "This is the last chance I give you, and I hope you won't let Ying Tang get hurt in vain."

Zhenfeng spoke these words with his gnashing teeth. If Andy still refused, probably he wouldn't hesitate to kill Andy, and in that way, Ying

would have blocked that fatal blow for Andy in vain, as well as her injuries, and her goodwill would be wasted, that ending which was not what Zhenfeng expected. So he still hoped that Andy would be sensible enough to join the Tang family and live up to Ying's sacrifice made for him.

Andy was silent for a moment before he looked at Zhenfeng and asked with a serious face, "I promise to marry Ying, and you let my father and my other families go. Is that a deal?"

After a long struggle, Andy finally asked; and as much as he valued his principles and responsibilities, he couldn't ignore his father and the Wu family with thousands of people's lives; since he was unable to protect them nor fight against the Tang family, he could only choose another way to protect the Wu family.

After hearing this, Zhenfeng's tight expression was released, and he returned solemnly, "Yes, that's right, once you become my son-in-law, the Tang family will not only spare Qingdi Wu and the Wu family, but also can even heal Qingdi's wounds and keep your family prosperous for another hundred years, even better."

Andy was slightly startled by Zhenfeng's vowed promise.

Curing Qingdi and making the Wu family prosperous for hundred years, that was full of temptation; to an average person, it was something to beg for, but Andy knew that: once he married Ying that meant not only he and the Wu family, but also his father would become the puppets of the Tang family, and they would be used by the Tang family permanently, no betraying, no freedom. In parallel, to Andy himself, he would disobey the commitment to QingQing Zhuge, and he would hurt him thoroughly. What's more, it might hurt Ying's heart if Andy married

her, because he was not ready to give the whole heart to Ying. "Will it be happiness to marry Ying?", Andy said to himself.

Seeing Andy was silent again, Zhenfeng's stares went cold and he said in a deep voice, "Do you have any questions?"

Zhenfeng's tone was dark and sharp, sounding as if he was questioning or threatening

The entire palace was deadly silent.

It took a few seconds before Andy said word for word, "Okay, I promise you."

Andy replied, seriously and firmly.

Zhenfeng's gloomy, cold and stern face only showed a hint of satisfaction when Andy finally agreed, and he nodded and said, "Good, you could tell me early ago. Anyway, better late than never."

After saying that, Zhenfeng spoke sternly to the two middle-aged men who were holding Andy, "Take him away and take good care of him."

The two men were ordered to immediately take Andy away.

They put Andy back on the bed where he stayed before then left without a word.

lying alone on the bed, Andy's eyes were blank as if he had lost all faith and had become a zombie-like existence.

There would be no more freedom in his life.

For the rest of his life, he would have been pushed into things that he wouldn't like.

Andy resisted thinking about the future, but he was afraid to think about people and things in the past. He was just like that, silent and stunned.

After a long time, the door opened, and a glassy-eyed old woman walked in, holding a meal in her hands and walking smoothly on her feet, she came to the bedside, she placed the meal on the bedside table, then lifted Andy up to lean against the bed, then she held the bowl and began to feed Andy.

Andy was still in a state of out of the soul, he didn't want to move, nor did he have the strength to move, so he let the old woman feed him; he was only responsible for opening his mouth to eat, the food was delicious, but it was like chewing wax for Andy, and he couldn't taste a bit of it.

The old woman fed mechanically, and Andy ate mechanically, without a word exchanged between them.

Finishing feeding, the old woman helped Andy to lie down, then she gathered the dishes and left.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 402 The wedding day**

Andy was alone in the room again. He had regained a bit of his strength after eating food, but he was still wearing that expression of despair. He lay there like a soulless shell.

It was late at night. Andy closed his eyes and fell asleep.

The whole night passed quickly.

Next day, the door was opened again at dawn

The old woman came to bring Andy breakfast. Just like yesterday, she served him breakfast without saying a word, and then she left with her things.

Not long after, the door was opened again. An old man with white hair and beard walked in, carrying an exquisite medicine chest.

Arriving at Andy's bedside, the white-bearded old man examined Andy's injuries. After the examination, he stroked his silvery white beard and said meaningfully, "What a perfect martial arts wizard!"

The white bearded old man's tone was filled with shock. Andy's bones and tendons were the most peculiar he had ever seen. He stared at Andy carefully for a few moments, and then he opened the medicine chest to look for drugs as he spoke to Andy, "Young man, an ordinary man couldn't bear the injuries on you."

Andy ignored the white-bearded old man. He was still lying expressionlessly on the bed without saying a word.

The white-bearded old man didn't care about Andy's attitude. He prepared his tools and medicines and began to treat Andy's injuries with various methods such as acupuncture, massage, and medicinal therapy.

A few hours passed after the treatment.

Finally, the white-bearded old man pulled the last silver needle from Andy's body, and then he took out an exquisite small medicine bottle from the innermost layer of the medicine chest. He poured out a pill, and

said to Andy, "Eat this trauma divine pill, and your injuries will soon be healed."

As the strongest reclusive family in the world, the Tang Family had the world's top doctor as well as the world's best weapons, and medicines.

The old man with a white beard who treats Andy's injuries was the Tang Family's top doctor. The medicine that can heal the wound in his hand was a special medicine that could cure all diseases.

For the first time, Andy who had been like a living dead man had a change in his look. He looked at the white bearded old man with surprise, and then he took the pill and swallowed it in one gulp.

Andy didn't expect that he would be healed so quickly from such a serious injury, which was completely beyond his expectation.

When the white bearded old man saw that Andy had taken the medicine, he said, "Have a good rest. I'll come back in a few days to check on your condition."

After saying that, the white bearded old man put away his medicine chest and left the room.

Andy sat up in bed and tried to get out of bed and walk. He was able to walk steadily. He felt better as the pain in his body was lessened.

At this moment Andy realized how powerful the Tang Family was again. This old man with a white beard must be an extraordinary person with such high medical skills. There must be countless wizards in Tang Family. In terms of medicinal resources, the outside world definitely couldn't compare to the Tang Family. The Tang family really was powerful.

Andy walked for a while, then lay on his bed and rested.

For the rest of the time, Andy remained in his room. He didn't see anyone except for the old woman who came to bring him food.

The day passed like that.

On the second day, Andy's strength was almost restored and the pain was as mild as he could bear. On the third day, Andy's complexion turned ruddy and his body completely recovered.

Three days later, the white-bearded old man came to Andy's room again. He first gave Andy a full body checkup, and then he said seriously, "Your injuries have been healed. Have a good rest today. Tomorrow is your wedding day."

The wedding day? Did it come that fast?

Without waiting for Andy's reply, the old white-bearded man quietly left.

Andy was still frozen in bed. He was healed, which was supposed to be a happy thing. But suddenly hearing that he was getting married tomorrow, he felt sad. Although it was his own choice, he couldn't accept it from his heart. He thought that he would still have some time to think about it, but he didn't expect the Tang Family to be so impatient to arrange his marriage to Ying Tang.

This night, Andy was unable to fall sleep lying in bed for a long time, thinking a lot.

It wasn't until very late that Andy fell asleep.

Not knowing how much time had passed, Andy suddenly had a strange feeling in his sleep. He felt his body became chilly. Then he woke up with a start. When he opened his eyes, he found himself naked.

Then, he saw Ying Tang standing not far from his bed, slowly taking off her clothes.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 403 Wedding night**

Andy Wu is an innocent person, he was in a mad state when the only time he made love with Qingqing Zhuge, and his mind was out control at that time, so He could not even remember nothing after that.

But now, He was completely awake, He knew he was naked in front of Ying Tang, She was taking her clothes off too. Seeing this, He became nervous, using the quilt to cover himself and asked:" Ying, what are you doing?"

After hearing this, Ying Tang stopped taking off her clothes, looking at Andy Wu and replying shyly:" Today is our wedding day and we are going into the bridal chamber."

Andy Wu looked around the room, He found he was standing in a different room full of decorations, especially the bedding. The room was filled with happiness.

Obviously, This is the new home for him and Ying Tang.

Andy Wu remembered clearly he slept in another room, but now he was in this room nakedly, he had been changed the room without consciousness..



Andy Wu already knows his fate would have a big change once he married into Tang family, but he would not like his fate being manipulated by Tang family.

Andy Wu became angry, he said in a deep voice:" Does our marriage have no other procedures, Why do we go into the bridal chamber directly?"

Ying Tang explained immediately:" This is Tang family's tradition, new couple can go into the bridal chamber directly, omitting other steps."

This was a large shock for Andy Wu, he had not fully prepared for the marriage. He was trying to gain peace in himself the whole last night. But now, all other steps of the marriage were just omitted, that, they just went into the bridal chamber directly, which was what Andy Wu could not accept.

Ying Tang had sensed that Andy Wu was gloomy. Her heart got hurt for this. Ying Tang moved close to him and said seriously:" Do you like marrying me or not?"

Ying Tang felt so hard to say this, she had expected such situation, But she felt so sad when seeing Andy Wu's unwillingness.

Few days ago, Ying Tang was very excited when hearing Andy Wu's agreement from her father for Andy Wu survived, and she was expecting to marry him. But she knows that Andy Wu would lose freedom and rights, which is a big strike to Andy Wu.

Ying Tang wanted Andy Wu alive, but she was so tangled for finding he was so painful.

After hearing Ying Tang's words, Andy Wu looked at her and said seriously : " No, you don't need to ask your father, I will marry you by my own will."

Now that he had reached this point, Andy could not regret for his doing. In order to keep his father and Wu's family lives, he could only do such a thing.

Moreover, Ying is in deep love with him, even preferring to die for him. He did not expect to see Ying being unhappy. Seeing that Ying was sad because of his attitude, Andy showed clear his attitude to Ying, proving that he was willing to marry her.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 404 A deep kiss**

Hearing Andy say that, Ying Tang's dim eyes brightened. She looked at Andy and said excitedly, "Are you serious? Do you really want to marry me?"

"Yes." Andy nodded and said seriously,

These words touched Ying's heart deeply. Whether Andy said such words sincerely, or to comfort her, Ying was happy. At the very least, Andy would still consider her feelings, which made her satisfied.

After a moment's pause, Ying said softly, "In that case, Should we observe the family customs and start doing the thing what couples should do on their wedding night?"

It was embarrassing for Ying as a girl to mention such things. She was a little shy, but she had to say it, because this was what they had to do for this marriage today.

Andy looked at Ying's shy face and said, "I am willing to marry you, and I will treat you well. Just can we wait a long time before we do this?"

Andy was prepared to marry Ying mentally, but he couldn't have sex with her right away. He couldn't be too casual in such matters. He and Ting had never been in love before. They even didn't have enough time to know each other. There was no love between them. He couldn't just sleep with her directly. He couldn't be open to this.

Ying was actually very shy. She was also embarrassed to do that thing directly with Andy, but she had no other choice. After hearing Andy's words, she couldn't help but pause for a moment. Then she stretched out her right hand and whispered to Andy, "All of Tang Family's women have this Virgin Mole. Only when we have sex with others on wedding night, it will disappear. Tomorrow my mother will check the Virgin Mole for me, so today we have to..."

After saying that, Ying couldn't help but bury her head, her face turning even redder because of shyness.

Staring at the red dot on the Ying's hand, Andy slightly startled. It was definitely the Virgin Mole. Andy had learned about it when he was studying medicine. He knew what the Virgin Mole meant. He just didn't expect the Tang Family to still retain such a traditional custom of verifying a woman's virginity.

After a moment of silence, Andy looked at Ying's face and said gravely, "If tomorrow your mother finds out you still have the Virgin Mole, What will happen then?"

Hearing this, Ying's look was also serious. She looked up at Andy and said seriously, "If my mother finds out that it is still in my hand, it would mean that our marriage fails. In that case the Tang Family will still not let you go."

It was because of this that Ying disregarded the girl's face and took the initiative several times to ask to have sex with Andy. Now that Andy had agreed to become a live-in son-in-law of Tang Family, Ying had to complete the last and most crucial step, otherwise everything would return to the origin.

Andy was silent again after hearing this. He knew he had no way out. He must have sex with Ying tonight. But it was too hard for him. At least he couldn't do it voluntarily. He lay on the bed, not knowing what to do.

Time passed slowly. The festive wedding room was quiet.

After a long time, Ying couldn't help it anymore; she said to Andy solemnly, "Do you have any more questions?"

Andy was silent for a moment, and then returned, "No."

Hearing this, Ying no longer hesitated. She directly pulled off the clothes she was wearing. After stripping naked, she quickly walked to the bed and pounced on Andy on the bed.

Andy suddenly felt that he was being pushed down so hard he couldn't breathe. He looked at Ying in a daze and said nervously, "I..."

Without waiting for Andy to finish his words, Ying crawled directly onto him and kissed him on the lips deeply

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 405 Sharing a bed**

Andy was prepared to reject Ying Tang, but suddenly Ying kissed his lips tightly, which made Andy instantly feel like a current running through his body. Suddenly, he froze. His brain went blank for a moment with his heart beating quickly. He felt a little dizzy.

Ying also had no experience in making love. She just relied on her feeling and courage when she took the initiative in sex.

Next, Ying and Andy then began an indescribable experience of full-on sex.

An hour later, Andy was leaning on the bed full of exhaustion. His eyes were filled with complexities.

Ying, on the other hand, was flushed and leaning against Andy, with a hint of faintness, lingering thrill of lovemaking in her brows. Her eyes shone brightly. Her very attractive body exuded a sense of seduction, as if just an hour's sexual experiences made her become more mature and enchanting. She went from a shy girl to a gorgeous woman.

Then they were just silent.

In the room, the ambiguous atmosphere lingered.

After a moment, Ying stretched out her right hand, and then she whispered to Andy, "You see, the Virgin Mole is gone."

Andy turned his head and stared deeply at Ying's fair arm, and then he wrapped his arms around Ying and said in a deep voice, "I know."

His simple word showed Andy's responsibility and commitment.

Ying was happy to see Andy take the initiative to embrace her in his arms. She also had a sense of security. She raised her face to look at Andy and murmured softly, "Now, I'm your woman."

The corners of Ying's mouth couldn't help but lift when she said that. She was truly happy. No matter who Andy used to belong to, he was now her husband, which made Ying feel very satisfied.

Andy's look was serious abruptly after hearing Ying's words. He gazed at Ying and said, "I will definitely treat you well."

This was Andy's commitment to Ying, his responsibility as a man. No matter how the marriage was arranged, he and Ying were married, and they had done what a couple should do. Then he must treat Ying well. The only woman he could be responsible for now was Ying. He might fail Jenny whom he once loved dearly and Qingqing Zhuge who was waiting for him to come back and marry her. He was doomed to fail in love. He didn't want to be a heartbreaker, but he ended up being a man like this.

Having received Andy's assurance, Ying smiled. Then she said to Andy seriously, "I don't want you to have many restrictions and pressures in my family. If you have anything unbearable, you can talk to me and we'll find a way to solve it together."

Ying knew Andy was a reliable man, but becoming the Tang Family's live-in son-in-law was not what Andy wanted. He must be very unhappy with his life in Tang Family. Ying didn't want him to bear the pain and unhappiness alone. As Andy's wife, she was willing to share the burden with him.

After hearing Ying's thoughtful words, Andy forced a smile and replied, "I know. Thank you."

Ying smiled and nodded, then softly said, "Alright, let's go to bed now. We still have to get up early to serve tea to my parents tomorrow."

Then they lay down and hugged each other when they slept.

The night passed quickly.

Next morning, Ying and Andy got up early. After they dressed and washed, they headed to the main hall of a manor together.

In the main hall, Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Son already sat here, waiting for the arrival of the new couple.

When Andy and Ying entered the main hall, they walked up to Zhenfeng and Yiran and said, "Good morning, father, mother."

Yiran Song smiled and looked at Ying tenderly, and then she looked at Andy who was beside Ying without speaking.

Zhenfeng, on the other hand, looked at Andy seriously, and then said sternly to the middle-aged man standing at the side, "Serve tea."

The middle-aged man was ordered and immediately brought over a tray with four cups of tea on it.

Ying served the tea first. She handed one of the cups of tea to her father. After he drank it, Ying then brought another cup of tea to her mother. Andy did the same.

After they served the sea, the middle-aged man took the cup and left.

Then, Yiran took Ying's right hand and started to check the Virgin Mole.

After making sure that Ying's Virgin Mole had disappeared, Yiran smiled at Zhenfeng beside her and said, "They have gotten married truly."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 406 The Son-in-Law**

Finally, there was relief crawling up Zhenfeng Tang's stern face hearing what Yiran said. Zhenfeng nodded, turned to Andy and said: "Now that the marriage's finished and the tea's drunk, you're now officially my son-in-law. We have rules in our family, quite many, and you will learn all about them with Ying these days."

The hostility and spite were gone, what Zhenfeng showed was the unchallenged dignity of an elder member of the family.

"Sure." Calm was Andy's answer.

There came a voice outside the palace: "I heard your daughter just got married, my little brother, congratulations!"

A fifty-something man walked into the palace with a young and handsome man.

It was his voice, Zhenfeng's second elder brother Mude Tang, and the young man was his son, Xiaohong Tang.

Their presence made Yiran frowned, apparently she didn't want them to be there.



Nor did Zhenfeng. He looked annoyed when he turned to Mude, who crashed in the palace uninvited, and said: "I don't see any necessity of you being here congratulating."

Ignoring Zhenfeng's obvious demand of showing them the door, Mude walked near Andy, took a look at him as if he was an animal in the cage. Mude shook his head after a while and sneered: "Such a moron he is! I though you must have found your daughter an extraordinary man, so extraordinary that you kept their marriage a secret. This one? You can't be serious, right?"

Xiaohong came to Andy's side and took a despising glance at him, commenting along with Mude: "Uncle Zhenfeng, your taste must have been aging, too. I can kill dozens of people like him in no time like pinching an ant to death. How come that you chose him to marry your dear daughter?"

The father and the son continued their criticism, trying to make it embarrassing to Zhenfeng.

Zhenfeng and Mude, two brothers, have never got along well.

Though Tang's family had been keeping a low profile, it's a quite extended family with quite many factions in it, and there are disputes and clashes between them. After years of fighting, Mude got the better of Zhenfeng after which his contempt and defiance toward Zhenfeng just kept escalating.

It was distinct to Zhenfeng that Mude came with no intention of congratulating but sabotaging. Zhenfeng was infuriated by Mude and his son's despite, he exclaimed in great anger: "Who do you think you are to mess with my own family's business?"

That just delighted Mude. He barely withheld his laughter and said: "You can just stop playing innocent. Hurrying to get a son-in-law in this time of year, it's about the Youth Competition, isn't it?"

Given the extension and the number of members of Tang's family, all the fights between different factions had induced various ways for the youngsters to fight their way to the top positions, one of which is the Youth Competition. Each subordinate family and faction send only one of their youngsters to participate to cull the incompetent ones, leaving only the elites to run the family.

It's a last-man-standing match that doesn't end until death or surrender of either one of the two participants.

Darwinism had been the motto of Tang's family since the day it was founded. It's a cruel competition indeed, but it's the most effective way.

In fact, Zhenfeng had a son, who was killed in the Youth competition years ago. It is a significant shame in Tang's family, not only had Zhenfeng lost his child but also his dignity. His family had been suffering spite and scorn from other families ever since.

"So what? What does it have to do with you?" Zhenfeng replied in a cold voice, frowned.

Mude's arrogance remained, he sneered again: "My little brother, I totally understand that you want to revenge for yourself and your family in the game, but, come on, you don't have to go find a random tramp whose last name was not even Tang, do you? What's your bet on how long he far he could make in the game?"

Distinct was Mude's contempt toward Andy, for he didn't think that there's anyone who can defeat Tang's youngsters.

It broke Yiran's silence. She said to Mude irritated: "Brother, that's harsh, too harsh."

Even though Andy's last name is not Tang, he had married Zhenfeng's daughter and officially became their family member. Mude's sarcasm had went beyond Yiran's tolerance.

The reply didn't come from Mude but Xiaohong. As if he was examining a pet dog, he pinched Andy's should and arm, turned to Zhenfeng and Yiran and mocked: "Uncle Zhenfeng, and aunt Yiran, do you really expect him to, let's say, do something in the competition? With a body so weak and puny like this?"

He let out a pretentious laughter.

Andy, who was silent and still like a stone, shook off Xiaohong's hand and uttered, calm and stern: "Get off me."

He can bear with being derided and ridiculed by Mude and his son, but not laying their hands on him.

Xiaohong's laughter was replaced by anger immediately: "Throwing a tantrum? You?"

Andy turned to Xiaohong and stared at him : "Piss off!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 407 "It's just ridiculous!"**

Two words, simple but also powerful.

Extraordinary was Tang's family, Andy Wu never felt afraid. His confidence remained even in the face of Mude and Xiaohong.

Despites started blazing in Xiaohong's eyes. He stared back and said: "How dare a stray dog like you talk to me like this?"

Whoever does not belong to Tang's family are all morons to Xiaohong since everyone in their family felt that they are all superior to ordinary people. A lowlife like Andy talked back to him in such audacity made Xiaohong surprised, and quite irritated.

Andy's voice was still cold: "So what? I can tell you again if you weren't listening."

Xiaohong's anger didn't help him, Andy's attitude remained aggressive.

Zhenfeng felt delighted for the courage Andy displayed. He didn't step in to stop Andy but watch how things would go.

Xiaohong's patience was all gone, murderous rage crawled up his face. He shouted to Andy: "Then I'll teach you something."

Andy completely infuriated Xiaohong. His rage burst with his genuine energy, gathering all his strength in his right hands, chopping down onto Andy like a machete slashing through the night, leaving a trace of light behind.

Andy's reaction was no less fast, his hands stretched like dragons claws, exerting his antediluvian power and raised his hands toward where Xiaohong's attack came. With the help of his power, it was like there were thousands of hands waving around, one phantom appeared after another, stunning like a peacock spread its tail.

But Xiaohong's palm went right through all the phantoms like a shark hunting in a school of sardines, making its way to Andy.

Andy revealed his real attack in no time and caught Xiaohong's palm with his claws, successfully fending off Xiaohong's attack and dispersing the strength in it.

He seized the chance, clutching his right hand and punched right toward Xiaohong.

"Phantom Sword Fist!"

Xiaohong raised his fist too as he let out a outrageous shout, his genuine energy was focused on his right arm. There was not a sword in his hand, but his fist came like a sword, as if his arm was the hilt, and the fist was the tip of the sword.

Bang!

The fists met, the collision between Andy's antediluvian energy and Xiaohong's genuine energy sent catastrophic shockwaves around. Blunt and heavy was Andy's attack, and Xiaohong's was sharp and expeditious, both of which the power was shattered and dispersed shortly after the collision.

It seemed like a draw, both of them were surprised since neither did Andy nor Xiaohong expect to be met with such a powerful attack.

And so was Mude. In his estimation, nothing can compete with his son's genuine energy, but Andy, who's only a stray dog to Mude, just did it.

But he was also confident that Xiaohong would be no less competent than Andy, for he perceived that Xiaohong didn't exert his full strength in

his Phantom Sword Fist, it was just a try. Wishing his sons to beat the hell out of Andy, which he was sure, he had no intention of interfering the fight.

As for Zhenfeng, he just stayed silent and fixed his eyes on Andy.

Ying had backed up to Yiran's side, leaving enough space for Andy. She had no idea how the fight would end, but she did want Andy to defeat Xiaohong, the pretentious and arrogant rogue, to teach Mude and Xiaohong how to spell "respect".

Xiaohong restored his ego seconds later and said to Andy spitefully: "You don't understand who you're messing around with, you puny filthy stray dog!"

The power in Xiaohong suddenly went tangible, He clutched his fist; the veins in his arm drastically dilated as if they were about to burst.

Dreadful willpower kept coming out of Xiaohong like he was a demon.

He set himself in a sturdy stance and punched both of fists forward, people found that his right arm was like a sword and the left one was like a katana. It was Xiaohong's own special Kungfu: The hardship required to practice either sword or katana to the limit is beyond most people's endurance, but Xiaohong managed to accomplished both and become capable of using them without actually holding a sword or katana.

There was no need to tell how destructive his attack of combining the power of sword and katana together was, and his genuine energy was also encased in it. When the sword and the katana came together, Xiaohong launched them toward Andy like a battlecruiser firing an intercontinental missile.

Andy sensed the threat the moment Xiaohong's attack was released, he also realized in no time that he could only dodge it. Any attempt of trying to fence off the attack would only lead to death, nasty death.

He stomped the floor, sending himself upward. Before landing on the ground Andy focused his energy on the right leg and slashed toward Xiaohong as if his leg was also a sword, launching his own energy toward Xiaohong's attack.

Bang.

There came another devastating collision which sent Tang's palace shaking for a short while, and all eyes were on Andy and Xiaohong.

In a nanosecond, Xiaohong's sword and katana broke through Andy's energy and dashed right toward Andy.

Next thing people witnessed was Andy being knocked away and crashed at the corner of the palace like a meteorite.

Andy's face twisted in pain, but what's worse was the shame.

He was defeated.

Mude took a look at Andy snnifily, then turned to Zhenfeng and grined grimly:"That's his competence ? You think that would be enough to give you the vengeance you want in the Youth competition ? It's just ridiculous!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 408 Killing Fist**

Mude was not surprised of his son's victory, to really teach Zhenfeng a lesson was exactly what he had wished for.

As for Zhenfeng, He just stared at Mude. There was nothing else he could do even though he nearly lost control of his anger since Andy lost.

So was Yiran, she kept her mouth shut, but her eyes said that she dearly wanted Mude to get out of their palace as soon as possible.

And Ying was worried, she couldn't lift her eyes away from Andy. It was not that she didn't know that Andy's life in their family would hard, but she just didn't expect Andy to go through such a shame on the first day of their marriage. Can he really survive what may come to him down the road?

Neglecting the reaction of Zhenfeng and the others, Xiaohong just sneered to Andy: "Think twice before you open that stupid mouth, it's already a luxurious privilege for a lowlife like you to be admitted into Tang's family. From this day on, behave yourself!"

Xiaohong had no intention of withholding his contempt. After being offended by Andy in what he reckoned a shameful way, nothing exhilarates him more than deriding Andy and shattering his ego and dignity as much as he wanted to.

But Andy, who was just knocked down on the ground minutes ago, rose to his feet, stared at and Xiaohong and said: "Who do you think you are to tell me what to do?"

His confidence and calmness remained, even though it was him who lost a fight.



Xiaohong's delight was gone. He fixed his eyes on Andy like he was his prey, emitting anger like an alpha predator: "So, you want some more?"

And cold was Andy's answer: "You should've tried harder, wuss."

Apparently, Andy was ready for another fight.

An eye for an eye, that's what Andy had been sticking to for his life. No one can bring him down to his knees, not even the Tang's.

Xiaohong discarded his control of anger and shouted: "You are going to regret this!"

Just like a wolf, Xiaohong sprinted near Andy, exerting his strength and punched toward Andy with his Phantom Sword Fist.

Entirely enraged was Xiaohong. He didn't go with his full strength before, but his conceit had drove him mad after Andy insulted him again. His attack was covered with endless genuine energy, and his intention of destroying Andy's dignity completely.

Andy immediately perceived that Xiaohong's power had come around him like tentacles that restrained him from gathering his own power. Instead of confronting the attack, Andy leaped upward like a panther, and sprinted forward, landing on the center of the hall.

The Phantom Sword Fist missed, but Xiaohong's rage didn't recede. He turned around and dashed to Andy again.

It was too fast for anyone to catch a sight of him. In no time, Xiaohong came near Andy and stretched out both his arms. His left fist came to Andy like a string of chains, attempting to lock Andy's moves, and right fist was like a gigantic axe, chopping down toward Andy's face.

The chain and the axe came together with Xiaohong's genuine energy, as if not even light could escape from it.

"Killing Fist!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 409 Highway to Hell**

It was Andy who let out the shout with which his antediluvian energy burst, heading right toward Xiaohong's attack.

Like a burning away, Andy's fist set the air around it on fire.

The Killing Fist was his most destructive attack, and it got even more powerful as it's infused with his antediluvian energy.

Bang!

The killing fist broke off the restrains of Xiaohong's chain without slowing down and kept going, shattering Xiaohong's energy apart and landed on his right fist.

The hall was filled with dreadful sense of killing from where Andy's and Xiaohong's attack collided. The next second, Xiaohong uttered a moan and was knocked back a few steps, shaking.

As for Andy, he remained standing straight and upright like a pillar of granite.

Then there came the silence in the hall.

It wasn't until Ying was sure that Andy got the better of Xiaohong that she was cheered again. Mude and Xiaohong were way out of line deriding and mocking her father, her husband, and her family. She was so afraid that Andy may be defeated again, witnessing Andy's victory naturally exhilarated her quite much.

So were Yiran and Zhenfeng. They definitely approved Andy's performance, but still there were slight worries in their heart.

As for Mude, there couldn't be anyone else who looked more embarrassed and vexed than he did. He was a hundred percent sure that his son would beat the hell out of Andy without any doubts but seeing how it went the other way around was unacceptable to him.

Not to mention Xiaohong himself. He managed to restore his footing, uttered as he looked at Andy: "How...is it possible?"

Xiaohong wouldn't be so shocked if him being defeated was because of not being serious about the fight, but he was defeated after he went all out, using his ultimate attack on Andy. There is no way that Xiaohong would admit such a shameful fact.

Andy's voice was still cold and indifferent: "Now who's regretting?"

People may say that it was his blind audacity talking before the fight, but now it just set Xiaohong's conceit burning like hell.

Being defeated by who he viewed as a stray dog went beyond Xiaohong's tolerance, what was worse was the disgrace eating up his conceit. He murmured to Andy in significant rage as his eyes were glowing with murderous anger: "You...you're doomed today!"

Going nearly berserk, Xiaohong sprinted toward Andy again with determination that he wouldn't stop until he kill Andy.

But no sooner than he moved his legs than someone appeared expeditiously in front of him and made him hit the break.

It was Zhenfeng.

"Do you want to tear down this hall or what?" Zhenfeng condemned.

He sensed that Xiaohong must be stopped, otherwise his fight with Andy today may never end.

Mude also walked up Xiaohong, said to him sternly: "Let's call it a day, my son. We should get going, and you can save this for the Youth competition."

It's not that Mude could endure such disgrace, he would've let Xiaohong kill Andy right away if it wasn't for the mess that might ensue if Xiaohong did kill Andy. He was telling Xiaohong that they can wait until the Youth Competition by when Xiaohong could do anything he want to kill Andy, and no one could say a word about it.

Xiaohong stopped. He stared at Andy hatefully and said:"We'll meet again in the competition, and you will be met with your demise!"

And then, Mude and Xiaohong left the hall.

They were gone, but their threat was not, Ying was still worried from Xiaohong's words. She turned to Zhenfeng and asked anxiously: "Dad, are you really going to sign Andy up for the competition?"

There would be more than just Zhenfeng participating the competition, and all of them are no less competent than him. How can Andy survive such a fight?

Zhenfeng's answer broke Ying's wish that he wouldn't make Andy participate: "Yes."

Ying frowned, exclaimed to Zhenfeng: "You're sending him on highway to hell!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 410 Qingdi Wu had woken up**

It hadn't been too long since Ying Tang had returned to the Tang family, but she already knew the rules and various aspects of the Tang family. She was aware of the cruelty of the Youth Competition. Her brother whom she had never met died in this cruel competition. That's why Ying was so angry now; she felt that her father was just letting Andy to die.

Sensing Ying's worry and anger, Zhenfeng Tang looked grave and said seriously, "Before the Youth Competition begins, I will teach Andy Tang family's Kung Fu. He has a good foundation in kung fu, and he'll definitely shine in the Youth Competition when the time comes."

Zhenfeng knew clearly that Andy was a peerless genius. He had the most amazing bones and tendons with extraordinary comprehension abilities. He was a martial arts prodigy, and it was for this reason that he had given Andy several chances to join the Tang family. He believed that as long as he nurtured Andy, he would be able to achieve extraordinary attainments. He wanted Andy to win back his face in the Youth Competition.

Ying furrowed after hearing this, and she said in an unhappy tone, "But it's dangerous."

Even though Andy could become more powerful, the Tang family had many wizards. Once Andy encountered one that was stronger than him, he would probably die on the spot. Ying knew that joining the Tang family wasn't what Andy wanted. Now that Zhenfeng was going to control Andy's fate completely, Andy would definitely reject him. Ying didn't want Andy to be unhappy and to suffer such a great danger to his life.

When Zhenfeng heard Ying say that, there was also anger in his eyes. He said seriously to Ying, "As a Tang family's member, so what if there are risks? Is he going to be protected by you for the rest of his life?"

At the sight of Zhenfeng's anger, Ying instinctively felt afraid. She pursed her lips and wanted to argue again, but she didn't know what to say.

At this time, Andy stepped forward. He patted Ying's shoulder and said softly, "It's okay. It's just a Youth Competition. I can join it."

Andy could feel Ying's concern. He also remembered that Ying had made it clear last night that he would support him forever. But he wouldn't live under Ying's protection. There were things he needed to do and he would do them. Besides, participating in the Youth Competition was not something that needed to be rejected for Andy. Not only could he take this opportunity to improve his strength, but also he could see how powerful the Tang family's young generations really were.

After hearing Andy's words, she knew that Andy didn't want her to worry about him. She was both touched and couldn't stop worrying. She looked at Andy and said, "But, I'm still worried about you."

Before Ying could finish her words, Andy interrupted her, "Don't worry, I'll protect myself."

There was confidence in Andy's voice. This confidence affected Ying and made her become less worried. She finally didn't say anything and only nodded gently.

Zhenfeng saw that Andy was fearless; he couldn't help but remind him, "Although you defeat Xiaohong Tang today. However, you can't be careless. He hasn't used his full strength."

No one in the Tang family can be underestimated; Andy was not that powerful yet. Zhenfeng Tang must remind him not to underestimate the members of Tang family.

"I know." Andy returned in a deep voice.

Zhenfeng continued seriously, "You're new to the Tang Family and you don't understand it yet. In the Tang Family, you must not underestimate anyone. Xiaohong Tang's kung fu can only be considered at a moderate level in the Youth Competition. There will only be more powerful people you will have to face. I will teach you martial arts in the next few days, so you should practice it well. I want you to win face for me in the Youth Competition."

With Andy's martial arts foundation and talent, Zhenfeng would train him again. His kung Fu would definitely improve greatly. Zhenfeng also hoped that Andy would create glory for him.

After hearing Zhenfeng's words, Andy paused, and then he looked at Zhenfeng seriously and said, "I can participate in the Youth Competition, and I will do my best. But you promised before that you would release my father, where is he?"

Andy was willing to join the Tang family on the condition that his father was safe and the Wu family was safe. Now that he was married to Ying, Andy wanted Zhenfeng to make good on his promise quickly. He needed to see a healthy father.

Zhenfeng looked at Andy after hearing his words. He then returned in a soft voice, "Don't worry, I promised to release your father. I will never go back on my word. I've already had someone heal your father. I'll let him come see you when he's better."

"I want to see him now." Andy said firmly.

Andy couldn't trust the Tang family completely. Even though he was now married to Ying and he and Zhenfeng were already a family, he was still wary of the Tang family. He wouldn't trust Zhenfeng's words until he saw his father.

Zhenfeng needed Andy to fight for him in the Youth Competition, so for Andy's request, he finally agreed to it. He looked at Ying and said, "Ying, take him to the west wing."

"Yes, Father." Ying said immediately.

Ying then left the main hall with Andy and walked to the west wing.

Beyond the main hall was a large courtyard with winding paths. Following the path, one could see exuberant exotic flowers and plants, strange Rocky Mountains and rocks, and not far away there were pavilions placed on top of the green lake. Andy noticed that this residence was very large, and it seemed to be exclusive to Zhenfeng's family. One could imagine how big the entire Tang family was. It was simply the size of a city in ancient times.



After walking for a while, Ying suddenly stopped and pointed to an exquisite wooden house in front of her and whispered to Andy, "Here we are, this is the west wing."

Hearing her words, Andy looked over in the direction Ying pointed, only to see that an ancient-style wing stood in front of him. Thinking that his father was within this west wing, Andy's calm heart was a little excited.

Without hesitation, he went to the door of the west wing immediately and pushed it open.

Inside the wing, Andy saw an old man with the white beard who had treated his wound before.

At that moment, the old man with a white beard was sitting by the bedside of the room, pulling out needles for the man on the bed.

Seeing this, Andy quickly walked to the bedside. He saw that the sleeping person on the bed was his father, Qingdi Wu.

Qingdi's face was still pale. However, he did look a lot better than when he was in the Wu family.

Andy relaxed a little. Zhenfeng hadn't lied to him. He really didn't harm Qingdi and asked someone to treat him.

The old man with the white beard was concentrating on pulling out the needles for Qingdi, not paying attention to the sudden arrival of Andy.

Andy didn't say anything either. He only looked at Qingdi quietly, waiting for the old man with the white beard to finish pulling out the needle for his father.

Soon, the white bearded old man finished pulling out the last needle, and only then did he look at Andy who was by the bedside. He then said to Andy as he packed up his medicine chest, "His injuries are no longer serious. He'll heal after a few days of rest."

Hearing this, all of Andy's worries disappeared in an instant. He looked at his father and then said to the old man with the white beard, "Thank you."

The white bearded old man had healed Andy's injuries and saved Qingdi's life, of course Andy had to thank him. To Andy's thanks, the old man nodded with a slight smile and didn't say anything. He packed up the medicine chest and got up to leave the west wing.

And Andy stared at Qingdi again.

Ying saw the white bearded old man leave, so she silently walked to Andy's side and accompanied him quietly.

Time slowly passed.

A moment later, Qingdi's eyelids suddenly moved slightly.

Seeing this, Andy immediately called out softly, "Dad, can you hear me?"

At this moment, Andy's heart was beating even harder. His father really was about to come back to life. He was finally going to see the sober Qingdi. Andy couldn't hide his excitement.

In the midst of Andy's call, Qingdi's eyes slowly opened.

When he opened his eyes, he couldn't see anyone clearly. But soon, he could see Andy's face clearly.

Suddenly seeing Andy, Qingdi was slightly appalled. He said in a hoarse voice, "Andy?"

Andy returned with a solemn voice, "It's me, Dad."

Qingdi has always been good to Andy. From the time he was a child, Andy had never lacked a mother's love and a father's love. He was Qingdi's most valued son and received all of Qingdi's care as well as nurturing. Therefore, Andy is very attached to his father. Now that they met, he was really excited.

Qingdi stared deeply at Andy for a while. Following that, he looked at the strange room and said to Andy weakly, "Where am I?"

"The Tang family." Andy said without thinking.

Upon hearing the Tang family, Qingdi's look instantly changed. His dull eyes widened abruptly and was filled with fear.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 411 The forbidden place of Wu family**

Suddenly, Qingdi Wu was in panic, as if he saw a ghost.

After seeing that, Andy's facial expression changed suddenly. His father, Qingdi Wu is always calm and steady. Even in the face of great events, he never looked so shocked. Andy's heart was shocked by this scene.

Andy frowned and then said to Ying Tang next to him gently, "Ying, I want to talk with my father alone."

Ying understood Andy very well. She had no more nonsense and said, "OK, I will wait you outside."

Then Ying turned and walked out of the west wing and closed the door.

As soon as the door was closed, Andy asked Qingdi prudently, "Dad, what's wrong? Why you changed your facial expression when you heard we are in Tang family?"

Qingdi hasn't regained his composure. In addition to fear, there was also a slight of heaviness in his eyes. He didn't answer Andy's question, as if he was buffering his mood and digesting the news that had just shaken him.

Andy was more uneasy when he saw what his father looked like. Andy looked at Qingdi and said, "Dad, what's going on?"

Qingdi was silent for another moment and then he looked at Andy. "Do you know where Tang family is?" Qingdi said with a complex look.

Andy was stumped by this question. After falling into a coma at the Yanjing quadrangle, he was taken directly to Tang family. As soon as he woke up, he was at Zhenfeng Tang's mansion. So far, he has only walked around the mansion, and he didn't know the complete picture of Tang family, let alone its location.

Andy shook his head and said confusedly, "I don't know. Why you asked that? Does it matter? "

Qingdi thought for two seconds and then said word by word, "Tang family is in the forbidden area of Wu family."

After hearing that, Andy's facial expression changed suddenly and his eyes widened in disbelief. He remained stunned for a few seconds and then muttered, "How is this possible? I'm not unfamiliar with the forbidden area of Wu family and I have also recovered my memory in the forbidden area. There is no trace of living person at all. But Tang family is a big family with so many people, how can they live there?"

It was so unbelievable that Wu couldn't believe it.

Andy knew that the forbidden area of Wu family is a place of fear for millions of people. Basically no matter who went to the forbidden area of Wu family couldn't come back. It can be called hell. How can so many people of Tang family live in the hell? Moreover, Andy had just observed that the mansion of Zhenfeng alone occupied quite a large area, and the whole proportion of Tang family must be extraordinary large. How could such a big place be hidden in the forbidden area of Wu family? And if it's really in it, how did Andy not discover a bit?

Qingdi explained slowly, "You can't imagine how big the forbidden area of Wu family is. The place you have been to can only be considered as the outermost layer of the forbidden area of Wu family. Because you didn't get in there deep, I was able to get you out and save your life. In fact, the forbidden area of Wu family is very deep and large. The deeper, the greater the danger. Tang family is in the deepest in the forbidden area of Wu family.

After hearing that, Andy was shocked. He looked at Qingdi and murmured, "You really saved me."

After he recovered the memory of the forbidden area of Wu family, he knew that someone had saved him. However, when he was saved, his state was similar to a coma and his consciousness was very weak. He

vaguely felt that his father had saved him, but he was not sure. Now he knew that it's his father who saved him.

But he didn't expect he only went to the outermost layer of the forbidden area of Wu family. He survived a narrow escape from death in the outermost layer. He also went through many dangers and hardships. It was Qingdi's help that Andy is still alive. Otherwise, he would have died there.

Andy couldn't imagine how big the real space of the forbidden area of Wu family is and how dangerous it is in the deep layers. What made him even more incredible was that Tang family is in the deepest part of the forbidden area of Wu family, where is a completely unique existence. But how did Qingdi know this?

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 412 The secret of the forbidden area of Wu family**

At the thought of that, Andy Wu couldn't help but asked Qingdi Wu confusedly again, "How do you know that Tang family is in the deepest part in the forbidden area of Wu family.

Since it is at the deepest part, it is impossible for ordinary people to get in. By rights, the outsiders don't know the location of it, let alone to enter it.

After hearing what Andy said, there was a deep look in Qingdi's eyes. Then Qingdi paused for a few seconds and looked at Andy. "Do you know where the name of the forbidden area of Wu family came from?" Qingdi said solemnly.

Instead of directly answering Andy's question, Qingdi asked Andy.

Andy only knew that the forbidden area of Wu family doesn't belong to Wu family, but its name is related to Wu family, which makes Andy confused. After hearing Qingdi's question, Andy said immediately, "I don't know and that's what I don't understand. Why it's called the forbidden area of Wu family?"

There was a faint light in Andy's eyes. "My grandfather Lai Wu named the place. The reason why he named it like that was that he wanted to warn the descendants of Wu family that is a place they can't go."

After hearing that, Andy frowned and said, "Why people of Wu family can't go there?"

"Because your great grandfather once said that Tang family is the biggest hidden trouble in the forbidden area of Wu family. As long as the people of Wu family enter the territory of Tang family, there is bound to be the greatest havoc or even destruction in Wu family."

Tang family is the place where people of Wu family can't go.

In other words, the people of Wu family are not allowed to enter Tang family, otherwise they will incur the disaster of ruin.

When Andy heard that, he finally knew why Qingdi was suddenly in panic. When Qingdi heard Andy said that they were in Tang family, he thought Wu family would be destroyed and he was greatly shocked.

Andy's facial expression became extremely dignified. He looked at Qingdi and asked, "But how can my great grandfather predict the future?"

“From an early age, Tang family is the most powerful and inviolable detached family. But your great grandfather is a more magical person. In his day, he is a supreme being and an absolute legend. At the same time, he is the only outsider who can enter Tang family and get out unharmed. He is a man who Tang family dares not mess with easily.” Qingdi said.

Andy knew how powerful his great grandfather is when Qingdi said he is a man who Tang family dares not mess with easily.

Tang family is a powerful detached family that rules the world. In front of Tang family, Andy has become a fragile shrimp and he was even forced to marry into and live with Jing’s family. To him, Tang family is unreachable.

The people of Tang family dread Andy’s great grandfather. And Lai is the only one with endless strength. It’s hard to estimate how strong he is.

Andy reverences and worships Lai. Presumably, Qingdi believes Lai unconditionally. As for the warnings left by Lai, Qingdi obeyed them with all his might.

But Andy and Qingdi finally went to Tang family and entered the place where people of Wu family can’t go.

When Andy was in silence, Qingdi asked Andy again, “Why are we two at Tang family?”

After hearing what Qingdi said, Andy gathered his wits. He didn’t hide. He gave a rough account of everything that had happened when Qingdi was in the coma.



Qingdi put on a sullen face when Andy finished his words. He looked at Andy in disbelief and snapped, "Did you marry into and live with Jing's family?"

Qingdi couldn't accept this fact. It's a big sin that they went to Tang family. Qingdi didn't expect that Andy is a live-in son-in-law of Tang family. This meant Wu family couldn't get rid of the control of Tang family, which was not what Qingdi wanted to see.

Andy understood the feelings of Qingdi and thought that Qingdi would have such a reaction. He took a deep breath and said helplessly, "Well, there's nothing I can do when it comes to this."

Andy tried to resist for many times but it ended fruitlessly. In order to protect Wu family and save his father, Andy promised to marry into and live with Jing's family. But Qingdi said Wu family was still in trouble. If what Lai said is true, there would be a disaster of destruction of Wu family as they entered Tang family.

Andy's heart sank to the bottom of the valley.

After pondering for two seconds, Qingdi stressed his voice and said firmly, "No, we have to get out of here somehow."

Andy frowned and said, "But how can we get out of Tang family? And even if we are lucky enough to escape from Tang family, it will be easy for Tang family to find us again. Wu's manor is next to the forbidden area and we can't get away from the evil hands of Tang family."

There was a secretive look in Qingdi's eyes. "Your great grandfather left a kit. He once said that if a descendant of Wu family accidentally entered Tang family, he could open the kit." Qingdi said.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 413 Qingdi Wu was knocked down**

Lai Wu actually left a kit?

After hearing the words, Andy Wu's eyes suddenly lit up. He immediately asked Qingdi Wu excitedly, "Where is the kit?"

Qingdi believes Lai and so does Andy. Lai is a god-like legend and is able to make miracles and myths. The kit he left is sure to be of great use. Therefore, a ray of hope was kindled in Andy's heart.

Qingdi frowned slightly and said with a sullen face, "It's in Wu family."

After hearing what Qingdi said, Andy's hoped disappeared immediately. The fact that the kit is in Wu family means that Andy and Qingdi must escape from Tang family first and then there was the possibility to get the kit and solve the crisis.

But it's difficult to escape from Tang family.

After being silent for a while, Andy couldn't help but speak solemnly, "But how can we get out of here?"

There was a firm look in Qingdi's eyes. "Come what may, we must find a way out of here. Even if we need to get out of here by force, we must do that." Qingdi said with a sullen face.

Qingdi said that unquestionably. It was clear that he had made up his mind.

Andy shook his head and said, "Dad, we can't get out of here by force. You haven't recovered from your injury. Even if you get well, there's no way that we can fight against Tang family. It's not easy to escape from here. We are not familiar with here and we have no idea of the exact terrain. What's more, as you said, the forbidden area of Wu family is so large that it is impossible to imagine, and there are countless difficulties and obstacles in it. And it is full of fog. It's hard for us to get out without disturbing Tang family."

Qingdi was adamant. He didn't care about what Andy said. "Anyway, we have to try. We can't just stay here." Qingdi said resolutely.

Here is the forbidden area of Wu family and Qingdi didn't want to stay here for a second. He just wanted to leave quickly and get the kit quickly to save Wu family.

After seeing Qingdi was so resolute, Andy didn't know what to do. Andy thought for a few seconds, Andy said hesitantly, "Dad, just calm down. We must give the matter further thought. I know you're worried about Wu family, but I was adopted into Tang family. Zhenfeng Tang promised me that he would protect Wu family. I think..."

Without waiting for Andy to finish his words, Qingdi interrupted him and said, "You can't believe what they said."

Qingdi's tone was very firm. He knew better than Wu the evil of Tang family. This place is the root of all evil. The people here are all demons. You can't imagine how shrew they are. You can trust anyone but not people of Tang family.

Andy frowned and said, "I know I can't trust all they said. But I have married Jing Tang and it's a foregone conclusion. If I leave her like this,

she will certainly suffer a great blow. The point is, there's no way we can get out of here by force, and there's no hope of getting out."

Andy didn't know much about Zhenfeng and Andy didn't trust him much.

But Andy believes Ying. He knew that although Ying is a member of Tang family, she is a good person. At least Ying is so good to him that she will risk her own life. After they got married, Ying defends him in every possible way. Ying gives priority to his moods and thoughts and put his life before hers. Andy didn't want to fail to live up to such a girl. At least, he won't go his own way without paying attention to what Ying thought.

After hearing what Andy said, Qingdi's face clouded. He looked at Andy and asked seriously, "Are you falling in love with Ying?"

Andy didn't answer directly what Qingdi asked. "I don't want to hurt her." Andy said.

After hearing that, Qingdi's face clouded even more. He didn't expect that his son cared about the feelings of the daughter of Tang family. Didn't that represents that Andy has fallen in love with Ying? That's an unblessed relationship.

Qingdi looked at Andy and said seriously, "Anyway, we have to leave Tang family today. If you don't leave, I'll go alone."

Qingdi's attitude was so tough and he only gave two choices to Andy. If Andy must choose Ying, Qingdi would go out alone as if he hadn't have the son.

After saying that, Qingdi sat up from the bed. He insisted to get out of the bed regardless of his injuries.

After seeing that, Andy hurriedly stopped him. "Dad, hold your horses. I promise you I will leave here with you. But we can't get out of here blindly. I will see what we can do." Andy said seriously.

Andy couldn't make Qingdi change his mind. Since Qingdi insisted on leaving, he had to obey. He wouldn't let his father run risks alone.

After hearing what Andy said, Qingdi asked quickly, "What do you have in mind?"

Andy hesitated for a moment in silence. Then he turned and went to open the door of the wing. "Ying, come in. I have something to tell you." Andy said to Ying in a low voice.

After seeing Andy's sullen face, Ying was worried. She went in the wing quietly with uneasiness.

After closing the door, Andy and Ying went to the bedside of Qingdi.

Standing by the bed, Ying first looked at Qingdi, who was already sitting up, and then at Andy. "What's wrong?" Jing asked seriously.

There was an embarrassing look in Andy's face. He looked at Ying and said in a serious way, "My father and I want to leave Tang family."

Now that Andy has decided to leave, Andy must tell Ying first, which was the respect Ying deserved.

After hearing what Andy said, Ying's face turned white immediately. She was stunned as if she had heard some terrible news. She felt a pricking sensation in her heart.

That was a blot from the blue for Ying. She just married Andy but Andy wanted to leave her. The point is that she didn't understand why Andy suddenly changed his mind. He is the son-in-law of Tang family and his father is alive. Wu family would be safe and everything seemed to be settled. Andy should have no worries. Why he wanted to leave Tang family at this time? He was obviously seeking his death.

Ying was stunned for a long time before she began to speak. "Why?" Ying asked huskily.

Andy said primly, "It's a long story. I want to ask you if I am determined to leave, will you come with me?"

Andy let Ying decide by herself. If Ying chose to leave with him, he would live up to her as long as he lives. If Ying didn't want to leave with him, he would not force her.

In addition, Andy thought that it's difficult for his father and him to get out of Tang family, because they were not familiar with the terrain and deployment of Tang family. It's suicide to get out of here without knowing anything, just like a headless fly. Therefore, he needed Ying's help and guidance.

Ying was a little relieved when Andy said he wanted to leave with her. Anyway, Andy cared about her. But it's a dead end and Ying wouldn't let Andy have a try. She didn't answer Andy's question but spoke to him firmly, "It's no use. Without the token of Tang family, none of us can leave here."

After hearing that, Andy's face was more sullen. He looked at Ying very seriously and said, "Isn't there any special passageway that we can leave directly?"

Ying shook her head and said, "No, if you want to leave here, you can only get out through the gate. There are many defensive shields everywhere. You can't get out."

Ying said that very firmly. She was sure that it was impossible for Andy and Qingdi to get out of here.

Andy frowned and said in a low voice, "Where is the gate?"

Ying felt Andy's determination to leave from what he said, but she must to stop him.

After a pause, Ying persuaded Andy seriously, "Andy, I sincerely advise you to think it over and not to make a hasty decision. Tang family is an impregnable city. Even if the masters of Tang family are unable to escape without the token, let alone you. There's no way that you can escape by force. Moreover, once you leave Tang family without permission, it's an infringement of Tang family's dignity. You will surely suffer from the endless pursuit of Tang family and you can't survive by then."

What Ying said made Andy be in a silent. He knew that the chance of escaping from here was slim. If even Ying couldn't do anything, then it's impossible to escape. If he persisted in leaving, he's seeking his own doom.

At that moment, Qingdi said powerfully, "I must leave here."

His tone was unquestionable.

Then he got out of the bed and went to the door.

When he arrived at the door, he opened it and went out without hesitation.

Bang!

As soon as Qingdi walked out of the door, he was suddenly hit by a heavy blow. Then he flied into the wing...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 414 The Sixth Presbyter**

Just in a moment, Qingdi Wu, who had just gone out safe and sound, was suddenly hit and thrown to the wing and bumped into the square wooden table in the room.

Immediately the firm wooden table was broken into pieces. Qingdi Wu hit the ground and gave out a noise. Meanwhile, the blood came out from his mouth, his face turned pale and his breath turned faint. He had just waken from a coma and could hardly bear such a heavy hit. Just a hit would made him nearly died.

Seeing that, Andy Wu's face suddenly changed and walked quickly to Qingdi Wu.

When coming near to Qingdi Wu, Andy crouched down and raised Qingdi Wu's upper part of his body, asking nervously: "Dad, how are you?"

Qingdi Wu didn't answer and only stared at the door of the west wing in disbelief.

Andy immediately looked at the door following Qingdi Wu's eyes.

They can only saw that there stood a strange old man outside the door.



The old man, with a thin body, a humpback, a stern face and stern eyes, seemed like a judge of life and death at first glance and was cold and pitiless. Dressed in a wide black uniform fluttering, he seemed otherworldly.

When Andy's eyes caught the old man's, he became nervous in spite of himself and he could clearly feel the old man's powerful strength and strong dignity. His power and presence seemed to fill the whole world. In the west wing, the air seemed to be out of circulation, completely oppressed by the vastness of the air.

Andy knew the power of this man, but he didn't feel scared. There was only anger in his eyes. He gnashed the teeth in anger and asked: "Who are you?"

Obviously, Qingdi Wu was knocked down by this old man. Andy already became angry about him in the heart.

After Andy asked, Ying Tang, who was walking there, suddenly called: "The Sixth Presbyter."

There was full of amazement in Ying's expression. Hardly could she imagine that The Sixth Presbyter would come to her home and that he knocked Qingdi Wu down without hesitation.

The Sixth Presbyter enjoyed a high status in the Tang family. He was the law enforcement presbyter of the Tang family, who was specialized in executing those who violated the rules of the Tang family. He controlled the life and death of many people and held the power of life and death of the Tang family.

In fact, the Presbyter of the Tang family wouldn't turn up easily. Once he turned up, it meant that someone would be punished or put to death.

So, Ying felt shocked when she saw The Sixth Presbyter here. At the same time, there was full of uneasiness in her heart.

The Sixth Presbyter stepped slowly to the west wing with Andy and Ying watching him. He came to Andy, stared at Andy and said coldly:"Are you Andy?"

The tone of The Sixth Presbyter was extremely cold. And he looked at Andy as if his eyes sent out cold swords, sharp, piercing.

Andy' eyes didn't dodge. He stared straight at The Sixth Presbyter and said:"Yes, I am. "

After got Andy's positive reply, The Sixth Presbyter rolled his eyes and said coldly:"Today, I come to kill you."

Hearing these words, Andy didn't react while Ying screamed and said to The sixth Presbyter nervously:"The Sixth Presbyter, Andy has already been my husband, why do you want to kill him?"

Ying was anxious and she didn't know what crime Andy had committed. If it was just because Andy was a non-native, The Sixth Presbyter wanted to sentence him to death. Then, Ying would beg him for mercy. Andy had already been adopted into Ying's family and now he was a member of the Tang family. Even The Sixth Presbyter enjoyed high potency, he couldn't arbitrarily execute the members of the Tang family.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 415 Andy Wu was put to death**

After hearing that, The Sixth Presbyterian took a look at Ying Tang and then said coldly, "I don't care if Andy Wu is your husband or not. As he killed the people of Tang family, he has to pay for it naturally."

After hearing that, Ying was even more confused. "The Sixth Presbyterian, is there some misunderstanding? Andy hasn't left my mansion since he had been taken to Tang family. I can testify that he didn't kill any people of Tang family."

Let alone Andy don't have the ability to kill the people of Tang family easily, even if he has the ability, there was no opportunity for him to do that. Andy has been confined to bed with injuries a few days ago. After he recovered, he married Ying. Ying has been with Andy all the time. As far as Ying knew, Andy didn't fight with anyone except Xiaohong Tang and Andy couldn't have killed a person. Ying believed that The Sixth Presbyterian had made a mistake.

After hearing what Ying said, The Sixth Presbyterian snorted and snapped, "Don't you know that Zhengrong Tang has died?"

Zhengrong is The Feeble Guy who fought with Andy in Wu's manor.

The Feeble Guy is the ruler sent to the outside world by Tang family to charge all the affairs of the outside world. In other words, The Feeble Guy is the ruler of the outside world, and also a member of Tang family.

That day in Wu's manor, Andy decided to kill The Feeble Guy on the spot, but Ying saved The Feeble Guy in time and brought him back to Tang family.

There is the best medicine and doctor in Tang family, but The Feeble Guy didn't survive and he died in Tang family.

After hearing that Zhengrong has died, Ying's whole nerve stretched up and she became very nervous. She looked at Andy with concern. Then she looked at The Sixth Presbyterian and explained, "However, as far as I know, Zhengrong was suffering from a serious illness and there is no cure at all. So his death was not necessarily caused by Andy."

Ying knew that as Zhengrong died, Andy was bound to be in trouble. She had no choice but to use The Feeble Guy's disease to excuse for Andy.

After hearing that, there was a stern look in The Sixth Presbyterian's eyes. "After all, he had served Tang family for hundreds of years in the outside world, and he would not have died if Andy had not attacked him severely. So today, Andy must pay for the death of Zhengrong." The Sixth Presbyterian said in anger.

After saying that, there was a deep and imposing momentum burst out of The Sixth Presbyterian. His bony body seemed to have a power that can shock the sky. There were many streaks of Genuine Energy around him. As he released his Genuine Energy, his murderous look also burst out.

After seeing that, Ying was more frightened and her eyes were full of fear. She opened her mouth and wanted to defend for Andy, but Andy interrupted her before she said a word. "Ying, don't say a word. Take care of my father for me." Andy said.

After saying that, Andy put Qingdi Wu on the ground gently.

Ying looked at Andy with her lips pressed together. She was anxious but helpless. She could do nothing but be silent.

Andy stood up to face The Sixth Presbyterian and said sonorously, "Just come at me. I hope you won't implicate anyone else."

At that moment, Andy was ready to fight. Andy was not afraid even when he was in front of such a powerful opponent. But he was afraid that Qingdi would be compromised. He wanted to save Qingdi's life.

There was a cold look in The Sixth Presbyter's eyes. "You are faced with imminent death. Don't bother to care about others. Go to the hell!" The Sixth Presbyter said.

After saying that, The Sixth Presbyter condensed all the Genuine Energy around him to the palm of his right hand. His Genuine Energy, with a terrible murderous look and the power of terror, was strong, fierce and unparalleled. With the fastest speed, his Genuine Energy blended into each other tightly.

After all his Genuine Energy integrated, The Sixth Presbyter pushed the condensed Genuine Energy to Andy by reaching out his right palm.

As soon as his Genuine Energy was released, the color of heaven and earth changed. His Genuine Energy rushed to Andy like a dragon flying out of a sea. The power of his Genuine Energy was really fierce, incomparable and majestic.

Once The Sixth Presbyter attacks, he can startle the universe and move the gods.

Andy dared not be careless. He condensed all his strength to his right palm without reservation in a flash. Then, with thunderous speed, he punched at the terrible Genuine Energy rushed to him.

There were no changeable moves and esoteric tricks, but the simplest blow, which gathered all his strength.

It's simplest but strongest.

As soon as he punched, the murderous look was everywhere, shocking all the people.

Bang!

The power of Andy's fist banged the Genuine Energy of The Sixth Presbyter.

With a loud bang, the Genuine Energy of The Sixth Presbyter, with the power to destroy everything, defeat the power of Andy's fist

Poof!

Andy's strength was shatter and he was attacked. Blood gushed from his mouth and he flied out. Then he hit the walls of the house hard and finally hit the ground.

The Sixth Presbyter didn't give Andy any time to breathe. As soon as Andy fell to the ground, The Sixth Presbyter rushed to Andy. Then he punched Andy with no mercy...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 416 Break Free**

As the Tang Family's presbyter for execution, the Sixth Presbyter has always been a ruthless, selfless and merciless man. If he said he wanted to take Andy Wu's life, then he wouldn't give him any chance to live, he gave him a fatal blow directly.

Ying Tang, who was on the side, didn't have time to react at all when she saw the Sixth Presbyter had already attacked Andy Wu ferociously, and

she was so frightened that her breath even stopped, her heartbeat accelerated, and horror swept over her in an instant.

Qingdi Wu, who was lying on the ground, his pupils also shrank abruptly, he was so worried and fear but he was unable to move or to stop anything from happening.

A huge and powerful genuine energy in the Sixth Presbyter's palm shot at where Andy was lying with enormous energy.

In a second, a bang was heard as the ground being boomed into a big hole, rocks scattered and dust rose in the sky.

Ying Tang and Qingdi Wu were dumbfounded as they watched where the dust rose.

When the air was cleared, they saw that Andy was no longer there. He was standing at the entrance of the west chamber, but he was so weak that cold sweat rolled down from his forehead. Apparently, just at the moment of crisis, Andy used Shape Shifting in an instant, but since he did so while severely wounded, he's almost overloaded because he had expended all his energy and strength, and it's becoming very hard for him to stand now, he was about to fall.

The Sixth Presbyter was not in a hush, he turned around slowly and faced Andy at the door, he said in a cold voice, "You think that little trick Shape Shifting can save your life?"

After that, the Sixth Presbyter suddenly raised his hand and swung towards Andy heavily, he uttered one word sternly, "Fixed!"

A looming force of energy flickered through the void and stopped in front of Andy eventually, and then the air around Andy seemed to turn

solid, looking extremely distorted and chaotic. Andy's entire body became unable to move in an instant as if he was imprisoned by the solid air completely.

This was the legendary Confinement Art, a magical and powerful move that could lock a person in the void, once you were imprisoned, it would be futile no matter how fast and strong you were.

Those who could use the Confinement Art must be extremely powerful masters, as this move required exceptionally strong ability to control as well as unlimited genuine energies. It's the reflection of how strong the Sixth Presbyter was.

Andy was already weak, how could he withstand the Sixth Presbyter's Confinement Art, he had no chance to escape at all, he was instantly immobilized that he had no shackles on his body but he seemed to be locked up entirely. He wanted to break free, yet no matter how hard he tried, he just couldn't move a bit. He was the fish on the chopping block that waited to be slaughtered.

This time, Andy felt helpless, such a feeling of powerlessness almost made him collapse. His face was distorted and deformed, and cold sweat rolled down from his face, he was in a tight corner.

The Sixth Presbyter couldn't help but smile coldly when he saw Andy's appearance like this, he walked towards Andy as he said in a gloomy voice, "This time, I'll see you how can you escape."

After his words were spoken, a powerful momentum instantly came out from the Sixth Presbyter, he condensed the power of his genuine energy on his right palm and prepared to give another fatal blow to Andy.

"Sixth Presbyter, you can't kill him!"



Before the Sixth Presbyter could attack a blow, Ying suddenly shouted out, she rushed as fast as she could to protect Andy with her body and stretched her arms and faced the Sixth Presbyter.

Ying knew very well that Andy had been completely immobilized by the Sixth Presbyter's Confinement Art, Andy would die if the Sixth Presbyter gave him a fatal blow, Ying would never stand by to watch Andy die so she used her slender body to protect Andy. She swore to protect her husband with her life.

The Sixth Presbyter stared at Ying with cold eyes and said sternly, "Get out of the way."

His words were so ruthless that made people feel their hair stands on the end.

Ying swallowed hard and summoned her courage to continue, "Sixth Presbyter, this is a private residence after all, are you way out of line by breaking into the house like this?"

The Sixth Presbyter was a judge-like figure in the Tang Family, and Ying would never have the guts to confront such a person, but today, she could only do that in order to save Andy.

Upon hearing this, the Sixth Presbyter gazed at her coldly, "You are not qualified to teach me what to do."

After said that, the Sixth Presbyter's right hand condensed the power of genuine energy and swung at Ying fiercely.

The powerful and incomparable genuine energy struck Ying's body.

Bang!

Ying was smashed to the ground with a thud, she felt her organs were shattered and pain swept through her body, she endured the excruciating pain and tried to get up again, but as soon as she lifted her body a bit, she fell back to the ground with a limp.

Ying, whose martial arts ability wasn't so weak, was beaten to the ground by the Sixth Presbyter in one move. The Sixth Presbyter was so powerful that they could not even imagine.

Andy saw that Ying was knocked down by the Sixth Presbyter when he was still confined, his eyes turned red instantly, this was the second time Ying protected him with her life. The first time, Ying had blocked Zhenfeng Tang's fatal blow for him, she had almost died at that time. This time, she didn't even hesitate to stand up for him again, and the Sixth Presbyter made Andy extremely furious by giving such a heavy blow to an innocent person like her, his heart was now burning with monstrous rage, his eyes growing redder, little veins popped out of his forehead.

His entire body was about to explode, he needed to break free.

Bang!

The moment when Andy's anger reached its extreme, the power within his body also exploded out in full force, and at this moment, the seemed solid air around Andy's body was shattered, and everything turned to nothing.

And, broke free from the confinement.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 417 A risky rescue**

Seeing this, the Sixth Presbyter's eyes suddenly bulged, his face changed slightly. He looked at Andy unbelievably and said with a deep voice: "it's interesting. I didn't expect that you had the strength to break my imprisonment art."

The Sixth Presbyter knew clearly how strong his art of imprisonment was. Generally, those who were imprisoned by the art did not have a chance to escape. However, Andy Wu broke it imposed on him only by his physical strength, which really surprised the Sixth Presbyter. Moreover, he looked at Andy with a little respect.

Andy glared at the Sixth Presbyter with red eyes, gritted his teeth and said, "you shouldn't have hurt Ying Tang."

After speaking, Andy suddenly grasped his fists which like two giant stones were full of strength. His momentum, like volcanic eruption, burst out suddenly. It seemed there was a flame shining around him. As if he became a demon and broke out devil character.

Ying, who was willing to die for Andy and only cared about Andy, had become Andy's weaknesses now. Seeing Ying got hurt for him, Andy couldn't stand it. His anger stimulated wild power, which made his strength reach the peak in an instant, thus breaking the Sixth Presbyter' imprisonment art.

When the Sixth Presbyter saw Andy's angry power, he couldn't help but curl his lips and said: "don't think you can be rampant in front of me just because of breaking my imprisonment art. Who should I beat cannot be discussed by you, who is going to die."

When the Sixth Presbyter finished speaking, without hesitation, he made another effort to condense the genuine energy into his palm, then he hit out with a blow.

As soon as genuine energy came out, the fierce power, containing a powerful and incomparable killing motive, roared in the sky. The genuine energy seemed water or not formed one and another vortex in the air, strangling air, breaking through everything, and attacking Andy.

The atmosphere of west chamber was shrouded and oppressed instantly by an invisible air. Ying and Wu Qingdi laid on the ground were feeling a strong sense of suffocation.

Andy was still in the state of filling with demon power. Seeing the Sixth Presbyter' genuine energy rushing to him, he immediately poured out his wild strength, hit with his palm without thinking.

The fist as well as simple, but it had burst into a more frightening power with the great momentum of Andy. This fist also absorbed more essence of space and earth, its vigor like a dragon, roaring and bombarding to the Sixth Presbyter.

Boom!

Force of Andy's fist collided with the Sixth Presbyter's genuine energy, which caused a strong wave and breeze. As if there was blowing a small tornado in the whole west chamber. The chairs were knocked down, all kinds of ornaments fell to the ground, mosquito nets swing like dancing and wooden windows creaked. The room was completely in disorder.

Andy, who was at the door, swayed slightly, but he was not defeated in the end. He actually resisted the palm of the Sixth Presbyter. However, the savage power of his fist was broken by the force of genuine energy which could be considered fight against heaven.

Whoosh!

Suddenly, the body of the Sixth Presbyter moved and rushed to Andy, whose speed like the thunder.

At the same time, the Sixth Presbyter released an extremely violent momentum, which also contained an unspeakable bloodthirstiness. He was rushing out of the bloodstained corpses with blood on his whole body, just like a hell emissary.

Andy saw this, and his eyes turned serious. His face was cold and powerful. Suddenly, he flashed his body, turned into a strong wind and swept towards the coming energy.

Bang bang bang!

The two figures quickly interwove with each other. The attack of the Sixth Presbyter was extremely swift and violent, moreover, it was fatal. Andy was so absorbed that he tried his best to resist, either with his fist, or with his arm, or with a cross attack. He parried all the Sixth Presbyter' fierce attacks.

In a short period of time, the two men had hit each other about ten times. When Andy was very powerful, he could not be underestimated. He was able to defuse the Sixth Presbyter' offensive attacks. The eyes of the Sixth Presbyter changed color, and suddenly a fierce and murderous spirit burst out in his eyes.

Boom!

With a murderous spirit, the Sixth Presbyter stepped up, trod on the ground. Just then, the whole land seemed to vibrate. Proficient in killing, he knew how to use the most lethal moves. He concentrated his powerful force and hit Andy's chest with a blow.

It was simple and rough, it's life-threatening.

This was the killing art of the Sixth Presbyter.

Andy obviously felt the extraordinary performance of the six elder's fist, but it came too fast and so suddenly that he could not dodged it. He could only block it. He condensed all his savage strength into his arms and crossed his arms in front of his chest.

Bang!

The fist of the Sixth Presbyter was unstoppable. It hit on Andy's arms crossed in front of his chest. The power that could be said to have reached the human limit surged out and attacked Andy.

Poof!

Andy spat blood from his mouth. His body suddenly flew backward and hit the corridor outside the west chamber.

The six elder's life-threatening strike was really terrible. If Andy had not spared all effort to resist it, he would have died. However, at this moment, although he saved his life, he was almost dying. He was paralyzed with pain inside, pale face and weak breath. He was unable to fight again.

The Sixth Presbyter would not give Andy the chance to fight once more. He rushed to Andy as fast as possible.

"Go to hell!"

As soon as he came to Andy , the Sixth Presbyter shouted in a cold voice. Then, he urged genuine energy to coagulate in his palm, aimed at Andy, he launched another fatal blow.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 418 You are way out of your league**

Andy was knocked down again by the The Sixth Presbyter's deadly killing blows.

This time, Andy was worn out. He couldn't even use Shade Shifting. He could only watch it helplessly as the The Sixth Presbyter's genuine energy in his palm attacked him.

The death enveloped Andy. He fell into despair.

The Sixth Presbyter's genuine energy struck where Andy was lying, emitting a loud thud. The piece of ground on the corridor was instantly smashed apart, and the sky was filled with dust and debris.

However, Andy disappeared again. Fortunately, he dodged the fatal blow from The Sixth Presbyter.

At this time, Qingdi Wu was standing in the middle of the courtyard outside the west wing, holding Andy. This time, Andy didn't use Shade Shifting to escape, but rather, Qingdi Wu used Shade Shifting to save him.

Qingdi had been lying on the floor of the west wing after he was injured by The Sixth Presbyter before. He gradually regained some physical strength and energy. Seeing that Andy could no longer defend himself

and his life was threatened, Qingdi, in an instant, stimulated his potential and made a shift to save Andy from The Sixth Presbyterian recklessly.

Qingdi held the weak Andy and asked him with concern, "Are you okay?"

Andy felt the warmth of having survived death and having been saved by his father. He looked at Qingdi and whispered, "I'm fine."

The Sixth Presbyterian stood in the hallway in front of the house, looking at Qingdi and Andy, coldly saying, "In that case, I'll destroy you both together."

As soon as he finished, The Sixth Presbyterian's body burst forth with raging energy again. This energy contained great killing intent. Clearly, his patience was running out. He was going to take this opportunity to kill Qingdi and Andy together.

When Qingdi saw this, he immediately slowly let go of the hand that was holding Andy, and then he took two steps forward, facing The Sixth Presbyterian straight. There was coldness in his eyes. He had already set up to face the battle with fearless of death.

At this time Andy also came forward and stood alongside Qingdi.

Qingdi immediately turned his head, looked at Andy, and asked, "Are you okay with this?"

"Yes." Andy was full of determination and confidence

He was badly wounded, but a firm belief sustained him to fight again. His potential was fulfilled and he would fight alongside his father.



Qingdi was also seriously injured. But at the moment, he was also extremely determined. He nodded to Andy, and then looked at The Sixth Presbyter.

The Sixth Presbyter showed disdain, stared at Qingdi and Andy, and said coldly, "You are way out of your league."

As soon as The Sixth Presbyter finished speaking, two figures in the courtyard suddenly flashed and rushed straight towards him in the corridor.

These two were Andy and Qingdi. The two of them moved out almost simultaneously. The tacit understanding between them was displayed to the fullest at this instant. They did not communicate with each other, but they attacked the left and right sides of The Sixth Presbyter at the same time. They were very fast. As soon as they got close to The Sixth Presbyter, they used their most deadly blows together to attack The Sixth Presbyter.

Qingdi's right leg was like an indestructible whip, attacking the side of The Sixth Presbyter's waist. The genuine energy he released was very powerful, sweeping towards The Sixth Presbyter fiercely.

Andy, on the other hand, threw his strongest punch. This punch was simple and brutal, but it contained Antediluvian Power that can destroy everything. This power was full of deadly aura, as if it as a sharp blade stabbing directly at The Sixth Presbyter.

The Sixth Presbyter didn't care their attack. He was calm and composed. His eyes were still filled with contempt.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 419 A desperate fight**

“Insignificant skill.”

The Sixth Presbyter said coldly. As soon as he said that, he released the Genuine Energy and condensed it in the palm of his right hand. Then he punched at Andy Wu’s fist.

This palm was simple and incisive, but the Genuine Energy of it was supreme. With majestic might and the speed of lightning, it rushed to Andy.

Meanwhile, the left leg of The Sixth Presbyter swept out. No one saw when he stretched his leg. But his leg rushed to Qingdi Wu’s leg, like a shell coming out of a chamber.

Bang! Bang!

The Sixth Presbyter’s palm banged Andy’s palm. At the same time, The Sixth Presbyter’s leg banged Qingdi’s leg. The Sixth Presbyter alone resisted the joint attack of Andy and Qingdi.

Andy and Qingdi were repelled at the same time.

“Howl!”

After stepping back a few paces and standing firm, Andy and Qingdi roared out with one voice.

After failing, they had to have a go. Therefore, they used their most powerful attack without reservation.

“Supreme Fist!”

Qiangdi shouted and the look in his eyes changed. There were layers of momentum around him, which was powerful and invincible. As soon as his momentum outbroke, Qiangdi banged out his fist. Immediately, a streak of Genuine Energy of his fist became a huge fist in the air.

The huge fist of Genuine Energy pushed ahead with the speed of thunder. Every inch it progressed, it became larger. The gradually enlarged fist of Genuine Energy, with the unstoppable momentum, crushed The Sixth Presbyter.

“Killing Fist!”

At the same time, Andy also shouted. The strength of his whole body burst forth. His fist, with the unbeatable and invincible force, rushed out.

Andy’s Killing Fist was like the grand and powerful sun, which can melt everything in the world into nothing. Andy attacked The Sixth Presbyter with his Killing Fist without reservation.

“Is that all what you can do?” The Sixth Presbyter said.

The Sixth Presbyter was still snifty in the face of Qiangdi’s Supreme Fist and Andy’s Killing Fist. After said that sarcastically, there was a momentum that was able to shake the sky burst out of his body. At the same time, his fighting spirit boiled. His murderous look, as if he had stepped over the mountains and seas of dead bodies, filled the air and enveloped the scene.

The Sixth Presbyter lost his temper.

With sky-reaching Evil Spirit, The Sixth Presbyter roared, "Invincible Palm."

Invincible Palm is the exclusive move of The Sixth Presbyter, which is able to defeat ten thousand of enemies. This move is both domineering and powerful and supremely invincible.

As soon as The Sixth Presbyter roared, he reached out both his hands. With a crushing momentum, his left hand rushed to Qingdi's Supreme Fist, while his right hand, with an invincible power that can defeat a large number of mounted and foot soldiers, rushed to Andy's Killing Fist.

Bang! Bang!

The left fist of The Sixth Presbyter collided with Qingdi's Supreme Fist, while his right fist collided with Andy's Killing Fist. Instantly, all the Genuine Energy of The Sixth Presbyter burst out terribly and rushed to Qingdi and Andy.

Qingdi held out for only a few seconds and then went backwards.

Andy was also shaken to take a few step backwards.

The Sixth Presbyter resisted the strongest joint attack of Qingdi and Andy.

There was a trace of confusion, disappointment and shock in Qingdi's face. They have cooperated seamlessly and used all their power, but they were nothing compared with The Sixth Presbyter. Qingdi felt a strong sense of frustration.

"Go to the hell!"

When Qingdi and Andy retreated, The Sixth Presbyter didn't stop. He released his supreme Genuine Energy and condensed it in his hands. When his Genuine Energy became extremely thick and strong, The Sixth Presbyter pushed out his hands to attack Qingdi and Andy respectively.

The Genuine Energy of his palms suddenly turned into a gust of wind and waves, surging towards Qingdi and Andy. This time, The Sixth Presbyter showed no mercy. The Genuine Energy and momentum of his palm reached an unprecedented degree of violence. The Sixth Presbyter wanted to kill Qingdi and Andy once and for all.

After seeing that, Qingdi and Andy's facial expression changed suddenly. They braced themselves immediately and made their won moves with the fastest speed to resist the powerful Genuine Energy.

At that critical moment, Qingdi released all his Genuine Energy to form an indestructible Genuine Energy shield.

Andy, on the other hand, struck with both fists at the same time. He unleashed the strongest power to resist the Genuine Energy of The Sixth Presbyter.

Bang! Bang!

The Genuine Energy released by The Sixth Presbyter was irresistible and sharp and boundless, which smashed the Genuine Energy shield of Qingdi and attacked his body.

The Genuine Energy in his other hand hit the strength of Andy with a thud.

The brute force of Andy's hands was strong and fierce, but it couldn't resist the Genuine Energy of The Sixth Presbyter. All of a sudden, Andy was attacked by the Genuine Energy of The Sixth Presbyter unimpededly.

Qingdi and Andy were both knocked off their feet. They were like two shots and made a parabola in the air. Eventually they hit the ground and splashed countless dust.

The desperate fight of Qingdi and Andy ended in failure.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 420 A crushing defeat**

This time, Qingdi Wu and Andy Wu were defeated and there was no room for reversal.

Qingdi had exhausted all his energy and his body was hurt the most. He lay on the ground with pale face, dull eyes and weak body. He had no fighting force and lost the will to fight again. He couldn't defeat The Sixth Presbyter of Tang family.

Andy was no better than Qingdi. He was so badly injured that his body seemed to have been hollowed out. It's impossible for him to stand up again. He refused to accept his fate, but he had no power to change it.

The Sixth Presbyter was standing under the porch. He stared at Qingdi and Andy on the ground and said coldly, "So none of you are dead?"

The Sixth Presbyter made a deadly move just now and wanted to kill them both at the same time. But he didn't expect that they were both tenacious. Their ability to resist attack is beyond mortal limits.

Qingdi and Andy were too weak to respond to The Sixth Presbyter. They lay limp on the ground and it seemed that they were on the verge of death. It's hard for them to breathe.

There was a brief stagnation.

The courtyard was very quiet.

After being shocked for a few seconds, there was a malicious look in The Sixth Presbyter's face again. He looked at Qingdi and Andy on the ground and said through gritted teeth, "That's OK anyway. I will give you a chance to enjoy the power of The Fire of Genuine Energy."

Sine Qingdi and Andy didn't want to die straight off, The Sixth Presbyter didn't mind letting them die slowly and painfully. He had already wasted too much time today and he didn't mind wasting a bit more.

After saying that, The Sixth Presbyter reached out his right hand with palm facing up. Then, with a sudden burst of strength, a streak of Genuine Energy appeared in the palm of his hand. The streak of Genuine Energy moved vaguely at first, and then it began to spin rapidly in the palm of The Sixth Presbyter and it spun faster and faster.

Whew!

As the speed increased sharply, the Genuine Energy in his palm became a flame suddenly.

That's The Fire of Genuine Energy.

It's an extraordinary fire that can burn everything.

Qingdi and Andy were at their last gasp. They couldn't help be nervous when they saw The Fire of Genuine Energy formed in the palm of The Sixth Presbyter. Before the fire reached them, they seemed to feel the burning pain of being burned.

Qingdi and Andy had never seen The Fire of Genuine Energy before, but they knew that The Fire of Genuine Energy is the equivalent of an invincible weapon. Its power is endless. No matter who is burned by The Fire of Genuine Energy, he will be reduced to ashes in an instant even if he has an iron shield. Qingdi and Andy were not afraid of death, but they couldn't bear to be burned alive by The Fire of Genuine Energy.

At that moment, Qingdi and Andy's facial expressions changed. There was apparent horror in their eyes.

Just then, Ying Tang ran out of the west wing suddenly. She stood in front of Andy and face The Sixth Presbyter. "The Sixth Presbyter, for the sake that Andy is my husband and son-in-law of Tang family, I beg you to spare his life." Ying said solemnly.

Ying was seriously hurt by The Sixth Presbyter and she couldn't get up for a time. She regained some strength after lying in the bed for a long time. After hearing that The Sixth Presbyter would use The Fire of Genuine Energy, she struggled to get up and ran out of her room to intercede for Andy. Ying was well aware of the power of The Fire of Genuine Energy. Even if a Martial Saint would go up in smoke once he is burned by The Fire of Genuine Energy. Ying couldn't helplessly look at Andy to be burned into ash and she could only use her identity as a member of Tang family to beg The Sixth Presbyter spare Andy.

After seeing Ying acted recklessly again, The Sixth Presbyter frowned. He looked at Ying with slight anger and shouted coldly, "Get out of the way."



The Sixth Presbyterian said the same words again. But this time there was a clear hint of anger and faint desire to kill in his tone.

Ying was a little afraid of the angry Sixth Presbyterian, but she didn't flinch. She was willing to risk her life for Andy. She faced The Sixth Presbyterian and continued to plead, "The Sixth Presbyterian, Zhengrong Tang has died. Even if you kill Andy, Zhengrong can't be alive again. I beg you to spare Andy."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 421 No mercy**

Ying Tang didn't know what to do. She could only put down her dignity and keep begging The Sixth Presbyterian. She knew that The Sixth Presbyterian was selfless and ruthless. She also knew that Andy had killed the people of Tang family. He had committed an unforgivable crime. However, even if she had a little hope, she would beg The Sixth Presbyterian to spare Andy.

The murderous aura in The Sixth Presbyterian's eyes was fierce. He looked angrily at Ying and said in a deep voice, "I'll warn you one last time. You get out of my way or I'll kill you too."

Upon hearing The Sixth Presbyterian's words, Andy who was lying on the ground instantly panicked. Without thinking, he immediately used all his strength to make his body face Ying, who was standing in front of him. He said weakly, "Ying, you must leave here. Don't sacrifice your life for me."

Now, Andy was having a hard time speaking now. But he had to stop Ying. He knew he would definitely die today. He didn't want to get Ying involved. She had already done enough for him, and if she ended up dying for him, he wouldn't be able to feel at ease even if he went to hell.

Hearing Andy's faintly hoarse voice, Ying turned back, looked deeply at him, and said seriously, "If I can't save you, then I'm willing to die with you."

Her very word was powerful. Her determination to protect Andy was very firm. Andy was her husband. In Ying's heart, he was the one who she needed to share life and death with.

Hearing Ying's words, Andy's desperate heart was deeply touched. He felt spreading warmth through his body. He opened his mouth, wanting to persuade Ying to give up on saving him again. But it was as if his throat was blocked by something and it was hard for him to speak again.

On the other hand, The Sixth Presbyterian was completely out of patience. He stared at Ying and said sternly, "I've already given you a chance. Since you don't cherish it, then you shouldn't blame me for killing you."

After saying that, The Sixth Presbyterian held up his right palm that was filled with the fire of genuine energy. He was going to use this to destroy the three of them together.

But before he could send out the fire of genuine energy, a stern voice suddenly came from the entrance of the courtyard, "Presbyter, how dare you kill people in my mansion. You are out of the line."

This voice was majestic. There was implicit anger mixed in with it, instantly stopping the action of The Sixth Presbyterian.

A man was now stepping through the courtyard door and stepping inside.

He was Zhenfeng Tang.

Ying saw Tang his father coming and instantly felt a surge of excitement. She finally had someone to rely on, a glimmer of hope to save Andy.

The Sixth Presbyterian's gaze was stern as he stared at Zhenfeng who was slowly approaching.

"Andy killed Zhengrong Tang. He broke the regulations of the Tang family. He must die today." He said seriously.

No one can change The Sixth Presbyterian's determination to kill Andy. He is in charge of the Tang family's rules and regulations. He is about to mete out the harshest punishment to anyone who violates the Tang Family's regulations.

Zhenfeng stopped and faced The Sixth Presbyterian directly, saying, "Could you do me a favor? Andy is now my son-in-law and I can't make my newly married daughter become a widow, right?"

Zhenfeng's rage bubbled just below the surface of his mind, but he didn't explode his anger on the spot. He knew that The Sixth Presbyterian had a high status in the Tang Family and he couldn't afford to offend him. Therefore, even though The Sixth Presbyterian was acting recklessly in his house today and didn't care him, he struggled to get a hold of his anger. He talked to The Sixth Presbyterian nicely, hoping that The Sixth Presbyterian could give him a face.

However, The Sixth Presbyterian was still ruthless. His gaze was still fierce. He stared coldly at Zhenfeng and said, "Zhenfeng Tang, your daughter is stopping me from punishing Andy who transgresses family rules. Don't you want to break the Tang family's rules as well? Besides, do you think you still have dignity in the Tang family after the Youth Competition two years ago?"

Apparently The Sixth Presbyter was talking about the death of Zhenfeng's son at the Youth Competition.

His son's death was indeed a great pain in Zhenfeng's heart. Two years ago the Youth Competition not only made him lose his only son, but also it caused his status in the Tang Family to plummet. Since then, anyone in the Tang family could ignore and despise him. His face was also almost worthless in the Tang family.

At this moment, The Sixth Presbyter was also rude to Zhenfeng. He touched Zhenfeng's sore spot, which was like slapping Zhenfeng in the face on the spot.

Zhenfeng's face turned purple with anger after hearing his words. He was about to explode with the anger he was holding back.

The Sixth Presbyter did not care whether Zhenfeng was angry or not. He just ignored Zhenfeng's angry face and continued, "If you really care your daughter, then I advise you to pull her away. Otherwise, I won't show her any mercy."

This was The Sixth Presbyter's warning to Zhenfeng and also the last chance he gave to Ying.

Zhenfeng gritted his teeth and stared at The Sixth Presbyter for a moment. Immediately, he walked towards Ying slowly.

Seeing her father walking towards her, Ying's heart sank immediately. A ray of hope she had just gained was about to be ruined completely.

However, Zhenfeng did not pull away from Ying when he arrived, but instead stood side by side with her, directly facing The Sixth Presbyter.

"Aren't you going to punish Andy? Now just do it. Show me how you punish people who break family's rules." He said to The Sixth Presbyter coldly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 422 Zhenfeng Tang Helped**

Zhenfeng Tang's words showed his attitude. Instead of giving in to The Six Presbyter, he chose to stand against him.

Ying Tang was completely stunned after hearing what Zhenfeng said. For a moment, she thought her father was going to pull her away, but he should defy The Six Presbyter, which was out of her expectation and made her burst into tears at once. She stared at Him in amazement and said in a husky voice, "Father..."

Although it just was a gentle call, it represented Ying's deep emotion in her heart.

She knew very well what would happen if her father offended The Six Presbyter. And she had just hoped that her father could intercede for Andy Wu to The Six Presbyter, but her father finally should go against the rules of the family to support her, which made her feel quite surprised and moved because The Six Presbyter didn't show respect to him and even threatened him with the rules of the family.

Zhenfeng looked at Ying and said seriously: "Just relax, nobody can hurt you now that I'm right here."

His words represented his determination. Since his only son had been dead and his only child now was just his daughter, he didn't allow his daughter to get into any trouble. He had been such a coward for two

years, now he was determined to shoot the works to protect her this time.

The Six Presbyter stared at Zhenfeng coldly, and said with displeasure: "Are you sure that you will be so officious?"

Obviously, the choice made by Zhenfeng was beyond The Six Presbyter's expectation since he had thought that Zhenfeng would be low-key after his position in the family was declined. But now, how could this Zhenfeng be so bold that he should defy him, the elder who enforced the law.

Zhenfeng stared at The Six Presbyter with a firm and cold expression, and he said without a second thought: "I'm being officious. I do this only because you're fighting with my daughter and my son-in-law. Even though my position is not as high as before, I will never be reduced to this extent that anyone can do as they want to kill my own daughter and son-in-law."

Zhenfeng said with great anger, which could not be controlled at all. Previously, The Six Presbyter broke in his house and intended to kill his son-in-law without even saying anything, which had been a great disrespect and disdain for him. And now, although he came here in person, The Six Presbyter not only didn't care about him and respect him, but also threatened to kill his daughter. All those things made Zhenfeng could not bear him anymore.

The Six Presbyter had felt the determination of Zhenfeng, so he said seriously and coldly: "Well, then don't blame me for being unkind to you."

The principle of The Six Presbyter was just that he would show no mercy to anyone who stopped him from carrying out the law. Now that

Zhenfeng and Ying insisted on courting death, then he could help them to achieve their wish.

After he spoke, The Six Presbyter directly fought with the Fire of the Genuine Energy in his hands towards Ying and those people without hesitation at once.

Whirr!

A blazing fire shuttled forwards through the void with its extremely fast speed and great power. And the air which it past seemed to burn and the whole yard seemed to so be fiery that people had already felt the heat of the fire before it came.

Zhenfeng immediately created his Genuine Energy and pushed his two palms out with his fastest speed, aiming at that Fire of Genuine Energy.

Suddenly, a huge and extremely cold Genuine Energy was pushed out of the palms of Zhenfeng, then it broke through the void and went straight to the Fire of Genuine Energy. This Genuine Energy was very special, not only could it instantly condense water vapor into ice, but also could reduce the temperature of the surrounding world, just like a-thousand-year ice which was condensed from the rifter, or a stream of ultra-cold air.

The Fire of the Genuine Energy of The Six Presbyter rose the temperature of the yard at once, and the heat in the air was immediately canceled out as soon as the cold Genuine Energy of Zhenfeng was pushed out, which also made the whole yard less hot.

This was a fight between the ice and fire.

Boom!

Those two extreme Genuine Energy banged into each other with a dull thud, and a mighty blast of air also burst from the location of the impact, which immediately filled the air and split the whole world.

Ying was standing next to Zhenfeng, and she was hit the hardest. All of her body was swept by the heat wave and she felt burning and sting all over her skin with great difficulty in breathing as if she was on fire, which was very painful indeed. Ying's situation was caused by the aftereffect left after the Fire of the Genuine Energy was resisted by the Ice of the Genuine Energy of Zhenfeng. Since even this aftereffect could make Ying so painful, it would be unimaginable to think about what the result would be if one was really burned by that Fire of the Genuine Energy.

Andy Wu and Qingdi Wu, who were both lying on the ground were not much better than her. They also felt sting and painful all over their bodies and were even hard to breath as if they were in a sea of red flames.

After that blast air dissipated into the air, those two extreme Genuine Energy also vanished into the void.

Everything seemed to be calm at last.

Ying, Andy and Qingdi all felt kind of relieved and fortunate because they finally escaped this biggest disaster, and if it weren't for Zhenfeng's counterattack, they may have been burned to ashes.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 423 The battle between ice and fire**

The sixth presbyter's face grew rather dark now. His eyes were breathing flames faintly, glaring at Zhenfeng Tang, uttering coldly, "since you're



determined to fight against me, then I have no choice but to deal with you."

After saying that, the vigour of the sixth presbyter changed all at once, and an unstoppable power burst out of his body. His visceral energy suppressed the whole space. He seemed to turn into a primeval beast instantly though he was aged and shriveled. That extreme energy was truly dreadful. This vast yard was abound with this horrible energy. People at the scene were so oppressed that they could hardly breathe.

Seeing this, Tang instantly said to his daughter gravely, " Quick! Step back!"

Ying Tang looked at her father with concern, speaking seriously, "Papa, take care of yourself!"

After saying that, Ying Tang retreated rapidly to Andy Wu and Qingdi Wu.

Now Zhenfeng Tang stood up to the sixth presbyter directly, with serious face and sharp eyes. He released his powerful vigour with all his strength, warts and all.

Whoosh!

The sixth presbyter under the eaves of veranda, suddenly burst into a tornado, coming towards Tang in a tidal wave.

In a blink, the sixth presbyter wrapped his unstoppable genuine energy to Tang. He drove off his palm while he was still lunging, accurately pointing to Tang.

Fast, this slap was indeed too fast, instantaneous completely!

Off the top of his head, Zhenfeng Tang coalesce all his genuine energy in his right hand immediately, and blow a punch fiercely, facing the sixth presbyter's palm directly.

This punch, carrying Tang's strongest genuine energy and immense power. Throwing this punch, the sound of thunder began to roll in the whole universe, as if Tang had taken advantage of the power of heaven and earth, and blended it into that punch.

Bang!

Tang's punch and the sixth presbyter's palm hit together, and produced a tremendous impact.

Deng deng deng!

Hit by the palm, Tang's body shook abruptly, and moved backward in three steps.

The sixth presbyter gazed piercingly. And not a second, he threw several punches successively towards Tang. Every punch, which contained unstoppable and fierce genuine energy, unleashed an unrivaled force without exception.

Tang concentrated his mind after steadying his body, and defended against the sixth presbyter.

The two man, were officially at war with each other.

The yard was full of grandeur. The aftermath of their fight scattered in all directions, shaking the whole universe.

Ying Tang stood beside Andy Wu, with her nervous body. She was clear that the result of this battle was related to the fates of them. Once her father lost, Andy and Qingdi Wu would have no way but to die, at the same time, she and her father would be implicated in it, too. So, Ying was very nervous. She had been praying in her heart, that her father could defeat the sixth presbyter and give everyone a chance for living.

Andy Wu remained on the floor, and his consciousness gradually became clear. To be honest, Zhenfeng Tang actually left no good impression on him. After all, it's Tang who almost killed him and forced him to marry into Tang's family. He disliked Tang, and put little faith in him.

But at this moment, Andy seemed to understand Zhenfeng Tang's situation better. Tang's son died and lost his position, and he was oppressed and neglected in his family. It was not hard to imagine that he must have been very depressed for the last two years. Now he had released these two years of repression. He violated the rules of Tang's family to fight the presbyter who enforced the law, no matter what it would take. It was all because he had held it in too long and needed to be released. But whatever the reason, Zhenfeng was also trying to save himself, and Qingdi's illness was cured by the people that Tang had sent to. Therefore, Andy changed his view on Tang. Right now, he really hoped that Tang could defeat the sixth presbyter.

Qingdi Wu should be glad to see the imploding of Tang's family, the harder they fought, the happier he felt. Nevertheless, he was aware of the temporary situation. After all, Tang stood up for him and his son though he's last name was Tang. For that reason, Qingdi Wu wanted Tang to win from the bottom of his heart.

Zhenfeng was not that weak, and even powerful. However, he was crushed firmly facing the sixth presbyter. He had already fought more than ten rounds with the sixth presbyter, though he persisted and didn't

fail, the more he fought, the harder for him to cope with the situation. The sixth presbyter was too formidable, and he seemed superior to Tang no matter in vigour or the genuine energy. Now Tang's weakness gradually became more obvious.

The sixth presbyter was still fierce and violent, but his mentality was very stable. He was quite at ease during this battle with Tang. Through the time of duels, the sixth presbyter had already figured out the tricks of Tang basically. So he became more confident, and completely had a vision for the result.

All of a sudden, the six presbyter growled as forcefully as he could, "I'm gonna kill someone, and no one can hold me back!"

After saying that, the sixth presbyter enhanced his originally violent vigour, and condensed all his multifarious genuine energy into one punch. In the lightening, he hit Tang heavily with his fist.

This punch was so powerful that could break the sky and the earth, and bring out a sudden wind. The genuine energy in it could change the colour of the sky and the earth, and make the clouds swell. Such a punch, was really strong and invincible, remarkable and forceful!

Tang was oppressed by the power of the sixth presbyter, but he withstood the pressure. In adversity, he let out all his genuine energy and coalesced the power in his right fist.

Just then, he threw his fist furiously, facing to the punch of the sixth presbyter directly.

Bang!

Fists bumped, the genuine energy pounded, the aftermath lingered, and the noise roared.

In the split second, Tang was seen to fly backwards in a fast speed, and finally hit the ground heavily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 424 All must die**

After ten round's perseverance, Zhenfeng Tang fell down in the end.

He failed, defeated by The sixth presbyter.

He lay on his back limply, as though all the strength had gone out of his limbs, with desolate eyes. On his face, there was no longer the majesty and complacency of the past. He was now an awkward loser.

Seeing this, Ying Tang's face turned pale. She had been praying that her father could win, but he still failed eventually, which meant they were all going to die. Ying couldn't accept this result at all. Her soul seemed to be drawn out of her body as she gazed at her fallen father deeply.

Andy Wu and Qingdi Wu also fell into a despair that couldn't be described. Tang's family lived in an extremely dangerous place, they were all behemoth that could eat people. But now, Zhenfeng Tang, the only one who could guarantee their security, was defeated. They had no way to live, and the last sprinkle of light, was fading away.

The whole scene was filled with a thick depressing atmosphere.

The sixth presbyter stood firmly in the courtyard, and peered down upon Zhenfeng, sneering, "Your power is too weak, no wonder your son was beaten to death in that ring."

This one sentence stabbed into Zhenfeng's heart deeply, like a sharp edge.

Zhenfeng was always proud and arrogant, but he was devastated by his son's death. Not only did he suffer the loss of his beloved son, but his pride was also trampled on. He had been a wimp for totally two years. Nowadays, he made his resolution to win back his glory, and determined to restore his dignity and confidence at this year's youth tournament. But right now, The sixth presbyter appeared, and stopped his path to redemption, even opened his scar over and over again, which made Zhenfeng furious and outraged.

Zhenfeng's eyes turned red immediately. He stood up slowly regardless of the injuries. He looked at The sixth presbyter with a ferocious face, with eyes widest open and teeth grinding, and said, "You can judge me whatever you like, but I won't allow you to talk about my son like that!"

Just then, Zhenfeng's muscle all over his body gushed out immediately. The energy in his body was also condensed constantly. His willing to fight was raging on, and the blood was flowing madly. He seemed to turn into a murderous, bloodthirsty and unapproachable wolf, with horrible breath, heavy blood smell of terror and soaring murderous wrath.

The sixth presbyter screwed up his eyes, looked at Zhenfeng who had already gone mad in an unbelievable expression, and uttered coldly, "So what, you want to fight again?"

It was truly out of expectation that Zhenfeng could manage to stand up so quickly and even show such powerful strength. It seemed that The sixth presbyter had underestimated the strength of Zhenfeng.

Zhenfeng looked cruel and malicious, staring at The sixth presbyter tightly, and ground his teeth, "You make me do this!"

After saying that, Zhenfeng moved his body abruptly, and a black shadow was seen to pass rapidly in the void space, just like a black whirlwind, sweeping to The sixth presbyter violently.

When racing and attacking, Zhenfeng's fierce wrath was rising violently, and his genuine energy was scattering, too. Once he approached The sixth presbyter, he released enormous punches within overwhelming force. Every punch was firm and strong at most, fierce and invincible. Within the punch, was the strongest genuine energy, and every successive energy was like surging waves, whistling and lunging at The sixth presbyter.

At this moment, Zhenfeng was like the king that ruled the world. Once the king was angry, the sky and the earth would change their colors.

The sixth presbyter cared little about Zhenfeng, but right this moment, he felt a strong pressure to this heart and lungs, which made him hard to breathe. The energy that Zhenfeng had released was unprecedentedly powerful. The sixth presbyter dared not to slack off now. He let out his super power, and released enormous genuine energy, fighting against Zhenfeng rapidly.

The two men, were at war with each other again.

But this time, Zhenfeng was no longer in bad situation. When he became angry, he turned into someone else, like a truly bloodthirsty wolf, and his

tricks and moves were both fierce and murderous. He made his attack to the top, and every shot he took was merciless. His speed, body and movement were both quick, agile and violent. The energy within his every trick and move scared them to the most, and the every genuine energy that burst out, shined so brightly. Once the light appeared, everything would die.

Of course did The sixth presbyter know that Zhenfeng was fighting in a desperate way. Faced with such a manic, The sixth presbyter had no way but to concentrate and figure out the way to defeat Zhenfeng. Zhenfeng's attack was thick like tide, while The sixth presbyter's attack was also violent and fierce. He just wanted to answer violence with violence. As a Presbyter for execution, the way he killed people was always simple and cruel, quick and fierce, within it was the most violent murderous wrath. His killing tricks wouldn't be inferior to Zhenfeng. Therefore, even Zhenfeng went mad and crazy, he still couldn't defeat The sixth presbyter, who never failed.

Ying Tang became nervous again while standing aside. She ought to feel lucky that her father did not stay on the ground, but actually, she felt little relaxed. Though she knew that the power of her angry father will increase a lot, but The sixth presbyter was always better. The sixth presbyter could cope with the situation easily and timely, no matter how powerful Zhenfeng Tang became. Ying Tang had no idea how long could her father keep in this spirit. She was so concerned, but still had a little hope. She desperately wanted her father to defeat The sixth presbyter.

Andy Wu was still on the ground, and he had witnessed the change of Zhenfeng Tang. His heart was stirred with astonishment. He knew that it was The sixth presbyter who irritated Zhenfeng, and made his enthusiasm that had been silent for two years, start to heat. Zhenfeng's strength was already powerful in his bad mood, but right now, he was



invincible in this fantastic state. He showed his great power, and he was absolutely remarkable in this situation.

Qingdi Wu also felt the violent power of Zhenfeng. Now this time, he could really see the hope of victory. A beam of light appeared in his heart, and his mentality seemed to be a little bit better.

Under the gaze of these three nervous people, Zhenfeng and The sixth presbyter fought more and more violently.

With time passing by, Zhenfeng's attack didn't slack off, but became more and more powerful. The sixth presbyter was at ease firstly, but it became obviously harder when they got to the end. It was the first time that he had been at a disadvantage. He frowned slightly, and a bead of concern glowed in his eyes.

Zhenfeng quickly noticed the flaws of The sixth presbyter's tricks and moves, as well as the exhausted expression. Instantly, his red eyes showed brilliant light. He suddenly uttered, "Grey wolf claw!", he stormed.

The instant his voice broke off, Zhenfeng's eyes became redder in a second, which reflected dead bodies and bloody sea, like a horrible abyss. His wrath was surging madly, and it reached to the peak immediately. And then, Zhenfeng wrapped this horrible wrath, and lunged forward abruptly. His right hand, was in the shape of a claw, and his five fingers were like five silver hooks, directly pointing to The sixth presbyter's heart.

The sixth presbyter's eyes changed at once. He had no time to ponder, but to retreated two steps in his fastest speed. Just then, he clenched his right hand, which carried his super genuine energy, facing heavily to Zhenfeng's five silver fingers.

The genuine energy of the two, firstly bumped into each other, and created a horrible blast and wave, shocking the whole world.

The next moment, it was seen that Zhenfeng's five fingers, like silver hook, directly wrapped the old and thin fists belonging to The sixth presbyter.

The sixth presbyter's face changed suddenly, feeling bad in his heart. If his punch was controlled by Zhenfeng, then he would lose his hand.

So without hesitation, The presbyter took back his punch abruptly in the lightning.

The strength of The sixth presbyter was so strong that his fist was taken back immediately from Zhenfeng's hand. However, Zhenfeng's five fingers were rather sharp, that even The sixth presbyter's fist was taken back successfully, the back of his hand was left five deep remarks, which made by Zhenfeng's five violent fingers.

The skinny back of his hand became bloody and horrifying at once.

Seeing this, The sixth presbyter's face twisted instantly. His eyes became monstrous, and his power became extremely horrible. He gazed at Zhenfeng maliciously, and his eyes were open to the most, "None of you will live today!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 425 A Vigorous War**

The Sixth Presbyter was pissed off by Zhenfeng Tang. As a respected presbyter, he was not only disobeyed but also scratched badly by Zhenfeng. All these irritated him. As the result, he got angry.

A hellish atmosphere of terror exuded from The Sixth Presbyter. He was like a demon of hell full of gloomy smell. It was outrageous. His eyes were full of homicidal intent. And his body was surrounded by killing atmosphere. The killing atmosphere filled the yard which made people choke. His genuine energy was outburst. Suddenly Zhenfeng and other people were shrouded in the field.

Afterwards, The Sixth Presbyter opened his arms. At the same time, gloomy air, vast genuine energy and the essence of heaven and earth were collected by his hands. It seemed he has the power to collect everything and all kinds of energy were absorbed by him in a flash.

In an instant, the genuine energy and momentum were collected together into two Chaos Balls. And they were unified on hands of The Sixth Presbyter.

The two chaos balls carried the power of destroying the world which made people shocking.

The Sixth Presbyter with two genuine energy chaos balls was like a demon in charge of the hell who was extremely powerful and made the world awe.

When two chaos balls collected enough energy, the eyes of The Sixth Presbyter suddenly changed. His eyes were atrocious. Suddenly he moved his hands and the two genuine energy chaos balls were hit.

In a flash, the two powerful genuine energy chaos balls were sent into two different directions with super-fast speed. One went to Zhenfeng in the southern part of the yard. The other went to Ying Tang, Andy Wu and Qingdi Wu in the center of the yard.

The power of the chaos balls were inestimable. And its speed was as swift as a deer. The air became hot when the chaos went through.

Zhenfeng's face was distorted. He was near to The Sixth Presbyter, and the genuine energy chaos ball came swiftly and powerfully. The only thing he could do now was initiating his own genuine energy to defend the ball rolling towards him.

He had no time to spare for Ying, Andy and Qingdi.

Ying's eyes were widely opened because of fear. She was barely able to stand up, but she was badly hurt, and her power was too weak comparing to The Sixth Presbyter. Thus she was powerless to resist the chaos ball of The Sixth Presbyter. And she had no time to hide. She was so frightened by the horrible atmosphere that she couldn't even move. Her heartbeat quickened as the ball approached. Fear swept her. She knew she could run away from it this time. What's worse, Andy couldn't get rid of it this time which made Ying worried and terrified but helpless.

Andy was also terrified that he sat on the floor silently. He was clear about the situation at present. Zhenfeng could only think of himself. He would be lucky if he could resist the genuine energy chaos ball. And the other genuine energy chaos ball hitting towards them was unstoppable. It seemed that they could only wait for death.

At the moment, Andy was so disappointed.

Qingdi wanted to struggle at first facing this. However, he was wounded badly. And The Sixth Presbyter was so powerful that he could hardly move. He intended to fight back, but in vain. He could stare at the coming genuine energy chaos ball helplessly and despairingly.

The three were overwhelmed by despair.

At this dangerous moment, an entirely different genuine energy ball hit the ball of The Sixth Presbyter from nowhere.

The unnameable genuine energy chaos ball came in a sudden and swiftly. It was like going to cleave the waves.

Bang.

Suddenly there was a loud bang. The unnameable genuine energy chaos ball hit the chaos ball of The Sixth Presbyter like two balloons filled with water. A powerful force was popped up. The genuine energy inside the balls were spilled in the air like fairy spread flowers.

Ying, Andy and Qingdi just felt a hot wave hit their faces even hearts and made their nose hot and hard to breath. They were painful. But it was it made them know that they were still alive.

They were spared again.

And Zhenfeng broke up the genuine energy chaos ball that hitting him.

As soon as the chaos ball was broken, Zhenfeng looked to Ying. He breathed a sigh of relief when he saw his daughter was fine. At the same time, he saw a woman behind Ying was coming up.

And the woman was his wife, Yiran Song.

Obviously, the unnameable genuine energy chaos ball that saved Ying, Andy and Qingdi was sent by her.

Yiran went to Ying with light steps.

Ying was still shocked. Her eyes turned red seeing her mother came. She said with tears in her eyes "Mother" while looking at Yiran.

Ying knew that each person of Tang Family was a man of hidden talents and powerful Kungfu, including her mother. While, it was the first time Ying saw her mother fight. Ying never expected that her mother could easily broke up the powerful genuine energy chaos balls of The Sixth Presbyter. But she was surprised. Her disappointing heart was full of hope again.

Yiran looked at Andy and Qingdi who were lying on the ground, then she turned to Ying and said solemnly "Don't worry, you guys will be fine."

Her voice was gentle and soft, but it was also powerful. It made Ying feel very peaceful. It seemed that she would be fine as long as her mother was there. Her mother would not only protect her, but also protect Andy and Qingdi, which touched Ying even more.

Ying looked at Yiran deeply and said seriously "The Sixth Presbyter is very powerful. Please be cautious."

Yiran nodded lightly. Then she went to Zhenfeng until she stood beside him.

They didn't talk with each other, but everyone knew they were going to fight with The Sixth Presbyter together.

The Sixth Presbyter's face was gloomy. He stared at Zhenfeng and Yiran with fierce eyes and asked "It seems you two are going to fight with me together. "

The Sixth Presbyter's voice was chill and full of killing intention. The terror atmosphere was not decreased but getting even more horrible.

The more painful of the wound on his hand, the more killing intention in his mind.

Zhenfeng faced The Sixth Presbyter and resolutely said "You are going too far."

Zhenfeng was gnashing his teeth when he was saying that. Obviously he was still furious. If not The Sixth Presbyter went too far, how could him be so angry. Two years humiliation made him understand that compromise would make others ask more. From now on, he wanted to fight back and never choke down insult anymore.

The Sixth Presbyter was ferocious and said ghoulishly "I will help you if both of you want to die."

The words fell, The Sixth Presbyter changed a posture and he swept Zhenfeng and Yiran with killing intention and fierce genuine energy.

The Sixth Presbyter was furious and horrible at the moment. He wanted to enforce the law here today, but was stopped several times. What's worse, he was wounded. For a prestigious person like him, it was a kind of insult. Therefore, he wanted to wipe out his disgrace today.

Of course Zhenfeng and Yiran dared not to take it lightly, let alone standing still. They began to confront as soon as possible.

In a flash, the two were at war with The Sixth Presbyter.

Zhengfeng's attack was strong as before, and he contained the left part of The Sixth Presbyter. He threw punches one after after. Each of his punch was violent. The genuine energy in his fist was like a dragon flying in the sky. It kept attacking The Sixth Presbyter with great power.

While Yiran's attack was totally opposite to Zhenfeng's. Her moves were soft and flexible. Her body was sensitive and her speed was swift. She was like a flying butterfly dancing in the right of The Sixth Presbyter. It seemed she was dancing rather than fighting. However, the genuine energy she sent out was powerful. She continuously attacking The Sixth Presbyter.

Zhenfeng and Yiran were couples for decades. So they were particularly tacit, even we could say they were connected. This time they would spare no effort to fight with The Sixth Presbyter. They cooperated with each other perfectly with Zhenfeng's strong power and Yiran's gentle power.

The Sixth Presbyter was not panic at all facing the couple's attack. He was able to cope with it. With his supreme Kongfu, powerful mindset, and countless fighting experience, he could keep calm in front of danger and outdid it. In addition, he was furious that his killing intention was growing. His moves were getting more fierce. As he defended Zhenfeng, he could also fight back Yiran. He spared no effort to fight. He wanted to outburst all of his rage. Thus each of his moves was horrible. His genuine energy was enough to destroy the world.

The war between The Sixth Presbyter and the couple was so vigorous.

Wind rising to blow hard and clouds starting surging frantically, the whole world darkened in a flash.

The killing intention filled the air.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 426 Be winner or loser**



Yiran Song and Zhenfeng Tang made a formidable combination, thus their attack was matchless. The angry Sixth Presbyter was also powerful. Their fight was particularly fierce.

No one knew who would win at last.

Ying stared at them without any distraction. She was so nervous that even her hair felt that. She knew clearly what it meant if her parents lost. The union of her parents were the biggest hope to win. If the ace in the hole couldn't win The Sixth Presbyter then they could do nothing else. Ying dared not to think about it. All her beloved people were here. This was a battle that it couldn't afford to lose. Ying only hoped that her parents could win The Sixth Presbyter.

Andy was also gloomy looking at the fighting people. Zhenfeng decided to have a go, thus he maintained a stable and strong strength in the fight. There was a bold and powerful feeling in him. His conviction was like fire, it roared up gradually. He was like a tiger out of the cage that beating the enemy without stopping and he never felt tired.

Andy never expected that Yiran was so powerful that she was no worse than Zhenfeng, as she was so gentle and elegant at ordinary times. Her Kungfu surprised Andy and made Andy see bigger hope. The Sixth Presbyter was so strong, however, the couple was also not weak at all and they were likely to win The Sixth Presbyter.

Qingdi Wu also looked at them silently with some expectations. Of course he hoped Zhenfeng couple could win. Qingdi realized the power of Tang Family in their fight. He knew that he could never surpass them in the rest of his life. Thus now he began to worry about the destiny of the Wu Family.

The three people were still fighting. Before you knew it, they already fought for dozens of rounds.

Who would be the winner or loser couldn't be known yet. And the fight got even more fierce. Zhenfeng was obsessed and his eyes were getting red. A dangerous light flashed in his eyes. His killing intention was strong and his attack was barbarous. He became quite raging. While Yiran was quite calm from the beginning. Her pace and move seemed posed no threat but in fact each of them was so powerful that could even hurt one's vital part.

The Sixth Presbyter was also in great rage. His violence went even farther than Zhenfeng's. He had to cope with not only Zhenfeng but also Yiran. While fighting, The Sixth Presbyter was trying to find the fractures of the couple. However, he failed with short of time. He couldn't help coping with the difficulty. Gradually he showed tiredness. He began to lose his grip facing the couple's perfect combination.

And his wounded hand was getting worse when he put in energy. And it was bleeding badly. Thus his moves were constrained and his Kungfu couldn't be fully performed.

"It's time to fight now."

Zhenfeng shouted suddenly as he found a gap to fight The Sixth Presbyter. His momentum soared suddenly with violence. He swiftly kicked The Sixth Presbyter. The kick mounted with fierce genuine energy. His leg was as powerful as steel and it seemed could swept the world. Zhenfeng was worth countless people, his kick went to The Sixth Presbyter.

Hearing Zhenfeng's shout, Yiran seized the chance to throw a punch to the wounded hand of The Sixth Presbyter. To ensure success, she had to take it by surprise.

The Sixth Presbyter suddenly fell in a dangerous situation. Success or failure hinges on this one action.

Ying, Andy and Qingdi were tense at the moment. They all knew clearly that the fight came to the most crucial part.

Of course The Sixth Presbyter also knew the couple gave him the critical strike when he was difficult to fight the couple together. In such an emergency moment, he couldn't get slack. Immediately he collected all his genuine energy and rose up suddenly like a tornado. He was rotating in the air.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 427 The Sixth Presbyter lost the fight**

The Sixth Presbyter rotated in the air swiftly by pivoting his body. He moved so fast that his body could hardly be seen clearly. Only a black whirlwind was seen rotating in the air in high speed.

With the accelerating of The Sixth Presbyter, the air surrounding changed greatly. A hurricane blew and its killing ability was extraordinary. It seemed like it carried countless knives and sent out all around.

Ying Tang didn't hesitate to collect her own genuine energy seeing that. A shield made of genuine energy was formed around Ying, Andy Wu and Qingdi Wu to resist the hurricane.

The genuine energy shield was formed just in time which helped them spared the hurricane. However, they were still quite nervous thus they stared at the fighting place without any distraction.

The Sixth Presbyter took his body as the weapon to attack or defend enemies. It had the power to kill countless people.

Zhenfeng's sweeps and Yiran's fist failed but they didn't stop attacking. Immediately they launched another attack together towards The Sixth Presbyter.

Bang, bang.

Though The Sixth Presbyter 's high-speed rotating body owned super defending ability, two gloomy sound rang out and The Sixth Presbyter was hit by the combined attack of Zhenfeng and Yiran.

The body of The Sixth Presbyter stopped rotating once he was hit. He spitted out blood at the moment he was hit. Then his body fell down on the ground with a big bang.

The all-conquering The Sixth Presbyter was beaten.

He was beaten by Zhenfeng and Yiran.

The Sixth Presbyter was lying on the ground like a drowned mouse, and his face was pale. The blood on his mouth was telling his failure.

It touched Ying greatly. She hoped her parents to win. But when they won now, she felt it was unbelievable and not real. The Sixth Presbyter who was so powerful that could even control others' lives was beaten, which made Ying shocked. And she was also excited about it.

Andy felt very relaxed. Zhenfeng couple won thus his father and him got another hope to live. Ying needed not to venture for him anymore. At that moment, Andy looked at Zhenfeng and Yiran with different look.

After The Sixth Presbyter lost the fight, Zhenfeng and Yiran went towards him right away. They looked down upon him as the winners of the battle.

But no one said anything. For The Sixth Presbyter , the silence at the moment was a kind of humiliation.

A thousand thoughts came to his mind. His face turned reddish. He rested for a while lying on the ground. Then he stood up slowly and said relentlessly " You shall know what a serious mistake you made today. Kill me today or I will kill you one day."

The Sixth Presbyter had to admit he was beaten by the couple. But he was not convinced, let alone forgiving Tang Family. As long as he was alive, he would kill them when he got the chance. It seemed The Sixth Presbyter was offering two options for the couple, but actually he was threatening them.

The Sixth Presbyter knew clearly that Zhenfeng and Yiran dared to stop him from enforcing the law but dared not to kill him. As we all knew, the presbyter was the represent of rules in Tang Family. He could be said made huge mistake if he kill the presbyters.

The Tang Family was a well-disciplined family that the couple dared not to commit such sin no matter what.

Hearing what The Sixth Presbyter said, the couple looked gloomy. The kept speechless for few seconds and said "Get out of here."

Zhenfeng knew that letting The Sixth Presbyter go meant lay by trouble for the future. But killing him was capital crime. Setting the benefits, Zhenfeng chose to let The Sixth Presbyter leave.

The Sixth Presbyter sneered after Zhenfeng's words fell, he looked gloomy and he looked at Zhenfeng and Yiran then Ying beside them. At last, he stared at Andy and Qingdi Wu who were lying on the ground for few more seconds. He remembered the faces of the five people at present. His eyes were fierce.

Few seconds later, The Sixth Presbyter gnashed his teeth and said "Just wait, one day I will revenge."

The Sixth Presbyter left after that with his wounded body.

He left but his threats was still there.

Ying slowly went towards Zhenfeng when The Sixth Presbyter left the yard, she asked with worry" Father, what shall we do?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 428 Where to live?**

Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Song combined their strength and finally defeated The Sixth Presbyter, removing people's worry. However, at this moment, there was no joy in the atmosphere, everyone was in deep anxiety. It was just because that The Sixth Presbyter left a big threat before he left.

Nobody dared to look down upon the threats of The Sixth Presbyterian. Because if he had said something, he would made it a reality. When he led people to revenge, the Tang family would be in danger of death.

It seemed that there was a stone in Ying's heart, extremely heavy. She knew it was she who had got his parents in trouble. If she hadn't defended Andy Wu by risking her life, her parents wouldn't have been involved in this matter. However, she couldn't leave Andy's life alone. She couldn't stand by. Now, it was done and it was impossible to start all over again. The lives of all the Tang family was bounded together. To live or to die.

Hearing Ying's questions, Zhenfeng couldn't give out an answer. He lost in deep silence, grim-faced.

On the ground, Andy frowned and temporarily survived. But he entangled the Tang family in. Maybe the ending was that he would get all the people buried with him, including his father, Ying and Ying's parents. They five couldn't escape from death.

Andy looked at the vast sky, with an empty heart.

The vast courtyard was in a dead silence. The atmosphere was depressing. Like a heavy cloud, the darkness covered the whole yard, leaving the people in the yard covered by haze.

After what seemed a long time, Yiran Song broke the silence and said slowly to Zhenfeng: "Zhenfeng, let's come to ask the head of the clan for help."

The Sixth Presbyter enjoyed a high status and had absolute rights, however, he must obey the rules of the head of the clan. The head of the clan was the one who can make decisions in the Tang family. The only way Yiran could think of was to ask the head of the clan for help and let him protect her family.

Hearing these words, Zhenfeng's face still looked grim and he answered in a deep voice: "Do you think that the head of the clan still cares about us? There was no place for us to stand on two years ago. Today The Sixth Presbyter come to our house to kill us must be on purpose. No matter whether he can kill Andy or not, our family will come to a bad end. "

The ties of kinship and human relationship had little influence in the Tang family. It was one's power that mattered. When Zhenfeng was young, he outshone his contemporaries. Thus, he enjoyed a good status in the Tang family and was thought highly of at that time. But there were many brilliant people in his son's generation. Many young people showed up prominently. However, Zhenfeng's son not only suffered disastrous defeat but also was beaten to death. This means that Zhenfeng's family would decline. There was no one to succeed them. And they would surely be looked down upon by the Tang family.

The Sixth Presbyter ignored Zhenfeng and killed people willfully. He managed to kill Andy in the name of law enforcement. If he had succeeded, the status of Zhenfeng's family would have been lower and would have been victimized by others. If The Sixth Presbyter hadn't kill Andy, people would have thought that Zhenfeng hindered him from enforcing the law and ignored the family rules. If so, Zhenfeng's family was also unforgivable.

So, at any rate, today's result would lead Zhenfeng's family to the road of no return.

Hearing Zhenfeng's words, Yiran sighed, looked at Zhenfeng and said: "Then, what should we do? Wait for The Sixth Presbyter to come to revenge?"

Being silent for a while, Zhenfeng said: "Maybe, the only thing we could do is to leave the Tang family.



Now their family was a worthless thing in the Tang family. And no one attached importance to them. In addition, the Sixth Presbyter had something on them, they were doomed to die. They'd better leave for the vast outside world to find a chance to live rather than wait for death.

Hearing these words, Yiran's face turned and said without hesitation: "It's impossible. Where can we go?"

Although the world is so big, the Tang family controls the world. If they had betrayed the Tang family, the Tang family wouldn't have let them escape. Once they were targeted at, they wouldn't escape from the Tang family.

Hearing Yiran's question, Zhenfeng kept silent. Indeed, where could they go? Was there any place where they could elude the Tang family?

The world is big, but there was no place for them.

The heart of Zhenfeng sank down to ice point completely.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 429 Returning to the Wu family**

At this time, Qingdi Wu who was lying on the ground stood up slowly. He looked at Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Song, saying, "Let's go to Wu family."

Qingdi had always been wary of the Tang family. He never trusted the Tang family, much less been on the same side as them. But now he had to do so.

First of all, Zhenfeng's family had saved his and Andy's life. Although Qingdi didn't want to admit the fact that Andy had joined the Tang family, Ying Tang did treat Andy very well. Zhenfeng and his wife had also suffered a lot in order to save them. No matter what, Qingdi should help Zhenfeng's family.

The second reason was also more important. Qingdi had planned to bring Andy back to the Wu family, but without the assistance of Zhenfeng's family, there was no way that they would escape from the Tang family. Now that Zhenfeng also intended to leave the Tang family, Qingdi certainly wanted Zhenfeng's family to leave with them.

Hearing Qingdi's words, Zhenfeng said in a deep voice, "Your Wu Family has always been a key monitoring target of the Tang family, so Wu Family is the most dangerous place."

Zhenfeng's tone was unpleasant. He couldn't give a good face to Qingdi and Andy right now. He originally wanted to focus on training Andy and hoped him to stand out in the Youth Competition. As long as Andy could achieve extraordinary results, then he would be able to regain his dignity and raise his family's status again. However, in the end, not only did Andy not help him, but Andy also caused many trouble to his family, which made Zhenfeng very dissatisfied.

Now not only was Andy guilty in the Tang family, but also Zhenfeng's family had also violated the family rules. They had now offended The Sixth Presbyter and had no chance to participate in the Youth Competition. They would be lucky if they could survive this trouble. But at this time, in Zhenfeng's opinion, Qingdi's idea was so terrible. That made Zhenfeng extremely angry.

Qingdi didn't care about Zhenfeng's cold words, he just seriously emphasized, "No, our Wu family is the safest place."

Zhenfeng was a bit impatient after hearing that. He said disdainfully to Qingdi, "Your Wu Family is the number one family in the outside world, but to the Tang Family, the Wu Family is nothing. If the Tang Family really wants to destroy Wu Family, it's just a matter of words."

Zhenfeng's eyebrows raised and asked rhetorically, "Then why do you think is Wu family safe?"

Qingdi looked at Zhenfeng and solemnly replied, "My grandfather, Lai Wu, once left a brocade bag for our Wu family. Maybe something important was in the brocade bag. It may help us deal with this difficult situation."

Qingdi originally wouldn't tell outsiders about the brocade bag, much less the Tang family. But now he only wanted to return to the Wu family quickly. He always remembered Lai Wu's warning to the descendants of the Wu family. Now that they had stepped into the Tang family's territory, the Wu family was likely to suffer a catastrophe.

Qingdi must get the brocade bag as soon as possible to survive this crisis for the Wu family. The only way to get back to the Wu family was to rely on Zhenfeng. In order to convince Zhenfeng that the Wu family was safe, Qingdi had no choice but to tell him about the brocade bag.

Zhenfeng's face suddenly changed when he heard this. He frowned and said to himself, "Lai Wu."

He seemed to be in deep thought. Only after a long while did he look at Qingdi and asked in a solemn voice, "What kind of brocade bag did Lai Wu leave for your family?"

"I'm not sure about that either. But my grandfather said that brocade bag can help the Wu family survive the calamity. It is in the Wu family right now, so it's best for us to go to the Wu family." Qingdi replied.

Upon hearing that, Zhenfeng fell silent again. His face was sullen, and there were complicated emotions in his eyes. No one could tell what he was thinking.

Andy was lying on the ground. When he saw that Zhenfeng hesitated, he immediately tried his best to stand up. Then he said to Zhenfeng, "What my father said is all true. He told me about this as he woke up today. The brocade bag is indeed in the Wu family, and it's our only hope at the moment."

Andy really didn't want to be enemies with Ying Tang, but he had to go back to Wu family with his father, so if Ying's family could go to Wu family with them, and then they worked together against the Tang family, which was naturally a situation that Andy wanted to see. Therefore he had to convince Zhenfeng no matter what.

Ying, who was on the side, heard Andy's words and she immediately said to Yiran Song, "Mother, we..."

Ying didn't say any unnecessary words. But she clearly meant that she wanted her mother to agree with Andy's advice.

Yiran loved this daughter the most. After hesitating for a moment, she advised Zhenfeng, "Zhenfeng, since you've decided to leave the Tang family, we might as well give it a try at the Wu family. Other than that, there's nowhere for us to go."

Zhenfeng looked at Yiran and stared at Andy for a few seconds before he finally nodded. "Fine, we'll go to the Wu family." said he.

Seeing Zhenfeng agree, Andy couldn't help but feel relieved, so did Qingdi.

They immediately started to prepare it. The few of them simply packed up and hurriedly left.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 430 The Wu's Family's Manor**

Led by Zhenfeng, they came to the gate of Tang's family, the only entrance.

It's not just an ordinary gate made of wood or iron, for it was tangible, guarding the Tang's family with mysterious magical power.

The moment Andy and Qingdi stepped close, they felt the formidable power coming from the gate as if they were being haunted by thousands of spiteful ghosts. Andy was clear that breaking through the gate was beyond his capacity, and their plan of busting a way out would not be going to work.

Beside the powerful gate, there were people guarding it: Not just some random security guard, all of them are well versed in martial arts. They were called the Heimdalls.

Zhenfeng took out an exquisite small golden plate, uttering to the Heimdalls sternly: "We're on a mission."

The Heimdalls nodded and let them pass through.

The golden plate in Tang's family is the keycard, as soon as the Heimdalls was sure that it was authentic, they would open the gate without further questioning.

Hurriedly, they arrived at a large round brick embedded in the center of the magic circle in front of the gate.

When they all stepped onto the brick, Zhenfeng uttered to Andy and Qingdi: "Hold still."

Clutching the plate in his hand, Zhenfeng carefully stretched his hand out. It looked like he found a small opening in the air, which he pushed the plate right in.

Boom!

The ground started shaking as the plate went in, Andy, Qingdi and the others barely hold their footing while they were rendered dizzy and nauseous.

A few seconds later, they were teleported to a prairie.

They were filled with the fragrance of nature immediately, relieving them greatly from just having escaped from the Tang's family. Andy and Qingdi's eyes were both gleaming with joy.

Finally, they made it out.

Tang's family was located remotely in Wu's family's forbidden place where there was always fog surrounding it, but the charming prairie they just arrived were of nothing similar to it.

Andy took a look around and asked Ying: "Where are we?"

Ying kept her voice low: "The west suburb of Yangjing city, the only safe exit of our family. The magic circle is the only way to get here, otherwise you all would've been dead."

She kept telling Andy not to leave the Tang's place because she knew it would only be a suicide. No one can leave there without the golden plate.

And Andy was shocked. What a powerful family Tang's is to be able to create such a magic circle that can directly teleport them from Tang's place right to here in seconds. Whoever built the circle, his ability was definitely beyond anyone's imagination.

As Andy was still zoned out, Qingdi took a deep breathe of freedom and urged: "Alright, let's get back home."

It was a tough ride escaping from Tang's place. Beside getting help from Zhenfeng nearly accidentally, they could be still incarcerated there hadn't the Sixth Presbyter suddenly attempted to kill Andy. Therefore, Qingdi was very much delighted to be free again, eager to go back home and find out how to deal with their current trouble.

Zhenfeng nodded: "Let's move"

Then they all made for Wu's family's manor.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 431 She's my wife**

At noon, they five arrived at the gate of the Wu family's mansion.

There were Wu family's guards guarding outside the gates. After the last time Andy left, Tian Wu had strengthened the defense of the Wu family's mansion. The Wu family's guards stood guard in shifts, patrolling inside and out, not daring to slacken off in the slightest.

As soon as they saw Qingdi Wu and Andy, the gate guards were very excited. They immediately opened the door to let them in and informed Tian Wu.

Qingdi, Andy, Ying Tang and Zhenfeng Tang Yiran Song entered the Wu Family's mansion unhindered. They hadn't been gone long before a large number of Wu family's members appeared on the road ahead to welcome them back.

Every Wu family's member was exalted.

To the Wu Family, Qingdi was their savior, and Andy was even the Wu family's guardian angel. With them around, the Wu family's members would be at ease.

These days, when the Wu family's people knew that the unconscious Qingdi had been taken away by Tang family and Andy went to save him, they were worried about the safety of both Andy and Qingdi. They have been hoping for the safe return of the two, and also for their return to protect the Wu family.

Now, the two of them had really returned safely, and Qingdi had woken up from his coma, which did surprise the people of Wu family.

More and more Wu family's members came to welcome Andy and Qingdi, and the mansion's road was instantly filled with people. Voices of joy and exclamations of surprise filled the entire scene.



"Third Young Master really did it. He really brought back the old master Qingdi of the family."

"Great, Third Young Master is truly a god-like figure, he's too powerful."

"Yeah, with Third Young Master and the old master Qingdi here, we're finally safe."

At this moment Qingdi and Andy were like kings who were embraced by thousands of people. They entered the Wu family amidst the cheers of the crowd.

Seeing this, Zhenfeng was slightly touched. He had always despised these commoners from outside, but these commoners were compassionate and knew how to appreciate others. The Tang family, on the other hand, was like an icy hell, devoid of any human feelings. Once someone broke the rules of the family, or was not strong enough in Kung Fu, they had to be abandoned, and that was the cruelty of the Tang family.

Zhenfeng was a cold person. Even if it was his family members, he wouldn't show how much he cared for them, but this time he wanted to protect his daughter and performed his duty as a father.

In the midst of the hustle and bustle, Tian walked quickly through the crowd to Qingdi.

These past few days, Tian almost had trouble sleeping and eating. He knew how powerful the Tang family was and how hard it was for Andy to save his father. He actually didn't harbor any hope for their safe return. He thought that Andy and his father were going to die in the Tang family. If something happened to the two of them, the Wu family would definitely be finished as well, so Tian had been worried.

Now that Andy and Qingdi were back safely, Tian was instantly relieved. The worries that had accumulated in his heart finally dissipated. He looked at Qingdi excitedly and said, "Father, Thank goodness, you finally come back safely."

Qingdi nodded with a serious look and responded in a deep voice, "Yes. I'm back."

Tian looked deeply at his father for a moment and then turned to Andy. His eyes were filled with complexity.

At this time, the people of Xia family also rushed over. Seeing the safe return of Andy and Qingdi, they were all overjoyed as well.

As soon as Jenny heard that Andy had returned, she was excited and burst into tears immediately. She was more worried about Andy than anyone. Now she still remembered clearly the day when Andy left. She regretted that she didn't confess her love to Andy. After knowing that Andy had gone to save Qingdi later, she was extremely worried about his safety.

These days she has no appetite to eat anything, and her heart seemed to have been taken away by Andy. She was like a walking corpse, thinking only of Andy.

Now that she had finally waited for Andy's return, Jenny seemed to have suddenly come to life. She ran through the crowd to Andy, regardless of everything.

But before she reached Andy, Jenny stopped running in the middle of the road. She saw a girl standing next to Andy, and the girl was holding him close. Their relationship seemed to be unusual at the first glance.

Jenny's face went white in an instant. She suddenly panicked.

She moved her feet with difficulty and walked slowly up to Andy step by step.

Jenny looked at Ying Tang beside Andy, and then said to Andy in a trembling voice, "Who is she?"

Andy's face changed slightly after he saw the distraught Jenny. There were some mixed emotions in his eyes.

After two seconds of silence, Andy finally said solemnly to Jenny, "She is Ying Tang, my wife."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 432 Jenny Xia couldn't accept this fact**

In front of everyone, Andy formally announced to Jenny that Ying Tang was his wife.

But his simple words made the noisy people silent for a moment.

As soon as Jenny heard this, her head was about to exploded, as if she was struck by lightning. She stood in front of Andy, holding back the tears in her eyes. There was great sadness in them.

She simply couldn't accept this fact.

This was a nightmare, an absolute nightmare.

The Andy who had risked his life for being willing to protect her had abandoned her now. Why did he marry other woman? He had only been

gone a few days, so why did he meet a new woman so quickly and even get married straight away?

Jenny couldn't believe it. She said to Andy again in a hushed voice, "This can't be true. You're lying to me, aren't you?"

"She and I did get married." Andy looked at Jenny and replied seriously.

Andy's every word was powerful. The words poked Jenny's heart like a knife. Finally, tears poured down her face.

At this moment, Jenny finally knew what it felt like to have her heart broken. Her heart was completely shattered now.

Once Andy was devoted to her, but she didn't cherish him and even abandoned Andy cruelly, taking the initiative to divorce him.

When she realized how good Andy was to her, she finally fell in love with him. However, he had married to another woman. Jenny was completely out of the picture.

This was the most fatal blow to Jenny.

Jenny actually sensed Andy's change the day he left Wu family's mansion. Jenny felt at that time that Andy didn't seem to have the same love for her that he once had, which was why Jenny was afraid to confess her love for Andy at the time. She was afraid that Andy didn't love her any more. But she still had a glimmer of hope.

However, now the last shred of hope in Jenny's heart was completely annihilated. She felt like her world was all dark and about to collapse.

The news that Andy was married was also a bolt from the blue for the Xia family. They came here full of joy, but they were all dumbfounded now one by one

The reason why they can live in the Wu family was that Andy treated Jenny specially. They all thought that Andy still loved Jenny very much, and that there was a good chance for them to get back together. Once they re-married, Xia family would be able to become related to the first family in the country and had a son-in-law who was invincible, which was the best thing that ever happened to them. But now the news that he'd married another woman was like a bombshell falling on their heads and shattering their dreams. Such a perfect person ended up being other's son-in-law.

For this matter, Guilan was deeply shocked.

These days Guilan was prepared. As long as Andy could return safely, Jenny would certainly show her love to Andy, and then the two of them could almost be together. Guilan had envisioned their marriage and even imagined the glory of becoming the country's first mother-in-law. But now Andy brought back a wife. This sudden surprise almost shocked Guilan.

Guilan was stunned for a while before she finally came back to herself. Immediately she walked over to Jenny, faced Andy and cried out, "Andy, how could you treat Jenny like this? She's so worried about you these days, she's all ready to confess her love for you, but you bring back another woman. Why are you so cruel?"

Andy looked at Guilan and said coldly, "Jenny and I are divorced. You know this."

Guilan's heart shuddered when she saw Andy's icy gaze. She was afraid of Andy now, but she was too reluctant to give up persuade Andy to remarry Jenny. So she gathered her courage and continued, "Although you're divorced, don't you still have feelings for Jenny? Have you forgotten how many times you saved her life and protected her? We all know what you did for Jenny. I don't believe you change your mind so quickly."

Saying that, Guilan pointed at Ying next to Andy again and said, "You know this woman for only a few days. How could you suddenly have feelings for a strange woman? Why do you give up Jenny for her?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 433 A golden brocade bag**

"I will still do my best to protect Jenny in the future. But she and I can only be best friends. Now my wife is Ying Tang. I won't allow you to be disrespectful to her." Andy emphasized and said sternly

Guilan Huang's body shook as she was berated by Andy. She was angry and afraid. She wanted to argue again, but at that moment, Jenny suddenly cried and roared at her, "Mom, Could you just shut your mouth?"

After saying that, Jenny turned around and ran away. Guilan immediately chased after her.

Andy looked at Jenny's hasty back and his heart ached slightly. But he and Jenny can't go back to the past and he can't love Jenny as much as he used to.

Perhaps Andy's heart had been hurt from that time Jenny was about to marry the fake Master Andrew. At that time, Andy tried his best to prove that he was Master Andrew, but Jenny didn't believe him. He didn't blame Jenny, but he was disappointed in her.

He was later rescued by Yan Zhuge, which brought the Zhuge family to a catastrophe. However, Qingqing Zhuge still saved him and cared for him despite the disaster he brought to her family. She suffered a lot with Andy and even lost her virginity to him. That incident also had a great impact on Andy. He also had complicated feelings and responsibilities towards Qingqing Zhuge.

Besides, when Andy came back to Wu family's mansion and met the Xia family outside the gate, Jenny didn't trust Andy again. Andy was even more disappointed in Jenny. Even so, he still tried his best to protect her, but he can't give his heart to her anymore.

There was no way that he and Jenny could ever be together again. So today he would have to cut her off and tell her how he really felt. He wanted Jenny to completely give up her expectations of him. At the same time this was also an explanation to Ying. He would prove with his actions that by marrying Ying, he would end his past relationship and he would do his duty as a husband.

Ying was deeply moved. She had always vividly remembered the picture of Jenny she had seen at the auction house in Baiyun Ancient Town, and she knew very well that Andy loved the woman so much. Today when she saw Jenny up close, she actually was complicated. She could tell Jenny still had deep feelings for Andy, but Andy's behavior surprised Ying. She felt that Andy actually seemed to have no love for Jenny. At least what Andy had just said was a complete severance of his ties with Jenny. This really shocked Ying. Even though she knew that Andy was not

completely in love with her yet, she was satisfied. She was also full of hope for the future.

After Jenny and Guilan left, the scene fell briefly silent again.

In a moment, Zhenfeng Tang suddenly spoke to break the silence. He said to Andy, "Well, let's go find the thing quickly."

Just now, Jenny's sudden appearance made Zhenfeng slightly unhappy, and he could certainly tell that Jenny and Andy had a close relationship. However, Andy's decisive and resolute performance made Zhenfeng quite satisfied. He didn't pursue the matter any further and just urged Andy to find the brocade bag, which was what Zhenfeng cared about the most.

"Ok." Andy nodded and said immediately.

Then, Qingdi was leading the way. Ying held Andy, and Zhenfeng and Yiran followed close behind. The group of five people walked towards the Weiyang Palace.

The Wu family and Xia family who were standing on the road immediately made way for them.

Tian Wu followed behind Qingdi and the others in silence.

At the entrance of the Weiyang Palace, Qingdi suddenly turned to Tian and said seriously, "We have something to say inside. You just stay here and don't go in."

Qingdi didn't want more people to know about the brocade bag. He thought that the fewer people who knew about it, the safer they'd be, so he shut Tian out.



Tian's face changed slightly when he heard this. He looked at these people, and then he said, "Ok, I'll go now."

After saying that, Tian turned around and left.

Then they entered the Weiyang Palace and closed the door.

As soon as the door was closed, Qingdi immediately walked towards the main seat of the main hall. Andy and Ying, Zhenfeng and Yiran, silently followed behind.

Arriving next to the main seat, Qingdi reached out his hands and twisted a hidden button behind the seat backrest.

After twisting it once, the wall behind the main seat slowly moved up.

After the wall moved away, a passageway appeared in front of the five people. It was a secret passageway that had been hidden for years.

Qingdi led them into the passageway that was a deep and dark. They slowly passed through it and eventually arrived at a secret room.

This secret room resembled a study room with cabinets on the walls where all sorts of exotic treasures and martial arts books were displayed.

As soon as Qingdi entered, he walked over to one of the cupboards. From the hidden compartment of the cabinet, he took out an exquisite wooden box.

They hurriedly gathered around Qingdi and looked at the wooden box in his hand.

Under everyone's gaze, he slowly opened the wooden box.

When the box was opened, a golden brocade bag was lying in it.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 434 The secret strategy within the brocade bag**

A small brocade bag carried the hopes of everyone here. Qingdi Wu held the wooden box and felt that it seemed to weigh a thousand pounds. He stared at the brocade bag inside the box, hesitating to reach out his hands to take it.

He expected that the brocade bag would have a brilliant plan to fight against the Tang Family, but he couldn't help but feel hesitant. He also was afraid that there was nothing in it.

When Zhenfeng Tang saw the brocade bag, a slight nervousness was also revealed in his face. He asked Qingdi anxiously, "Is this it?"

Zhenfeng was willing to come to the Wu Family purely because of the brocade bag that Qingdi had said Lai Wu left behind. This bag would determine his fate. Naturally, he was very nervous now.

"Yes." Qingdi nodded and said in a deep voice.

"Then open it quickly." Zhenfeng immediately said.

Qingdi stretched out his hand and took out the brocade bag, then opened it slowly.

There was only a piece of paper in this brocade bag. Qingdi took out it, but he found that there wasn't a single word on it.

The people present was instantly dumbfounded at the sight of it.

Qingdi was even more incredulous. He carefully observed the paper front and back. but there was indeed nothing on it.

After a moment of silence, Zhenfeng suddenly spoke to Qingdi harshly, "What's going on here?"

Zhenfeng was filled with hope. He thought that the brocade bag really had some way to help him overcome his calamity, but there was only a piece of paper without words on it, which made Zhenfeng furious.

Qingdi's eyes were full of solemnity. He observed the paper carefully. As he touched the note, he said in a deep voice, "My grandfather can't just leave a paper without words on it here. Maybe we need to use some methods to make it reveal the characters."

Immediately, Andy said to Qingdi seriously, "Let me take a look."

After looking at Andy, Qingdi then handed the white paper to him.

As soon as Andy received the paper, he immediately studied it carefully. After a moment, Andy said, "If I'm not wrong, there should be alum solution written on this. Put it on the fire and roast it."

The alum solution is a saturated solution dissolved with alum. When this solution is used to write on the paper, the human eyes cannot see any writing on the paper after the solution dries. After being roasted by fire, the paper remains unchanged, while the writing appears. This was a means of secrecy. Andy had studied this method. He was almost certain that there was alum on the paper.

As soon as Zhenfeng heard this, he immediately asked Andy, "Are you sure?"

"Yes, I am sure." Andy said solemnly.

After Qingdi heard Andy's words, he immediately went to the Weiyang Palace to get a lighted candle, and then brought the paper close to the candle and slowly roasted it.

Just as Andy said, words gradually appeared on the white paper.

Seeing the words on it, several people present let out a sigh of relief in unison. Everyone stared at it.

Time passed quickly. Qingdi roasted the entire paper with candlelight, and finally all the words on the paper were presented.

"Go to White-Dragon Taoist Temple and find Jinyang Yang." These words were written on the entire paper

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 435 There was nowhere to run**

As soon as he saw this, Andy immediately looked at his father and asked, puzzled, "Who is Jinyang Yang?"

The other three present also had the same doubts as Andy. They all looked at Qingdi Wu

"He is my grandfather Lai Wu's best friend. It was him and my grandfather who build the foundation of the Wu Family back then. After

my grandfather retired, he also retreated into seclusion." Qingdi was serious and said in a deep voice.

Jinyang Yang was also considered a well-known person in the time of Lai Wu. But his brilliance was completely overshadowed by Lai Wu. There weren't many people who knew him now. Qingdi very admired his grandfather, so he was very aware of Lai Wu's life story. Besides, Lai Wu doted on him as well; he also knew Lai Wu's best friends.

When Zhenfeng Tang heard that, he asked Qingdi again, "Do you think Jinyang Yang can help us?"

Zhenfeng didn't know anything about Jinyang Yang at all, but he was clear that how powerful the Tang family was. He didn't think that Jinyang Yang was against the Tang family. But since this note was left by Lai Wu, Zhenfeng wanted to know how powerful Jinyang Yang could be.

Then Qingdi frowned and said, "I'm not sure. Ever since he retreated into seclusion, there's been no news of him in the world. I didn't expect my grandfather to ask us to find him."

At this time, Andy interjected, "Since Jinyang Yang is a friend of your grandfather, he should be very old, is he still alive now?"

His words made several people all silent. Whether Jinyang Yang was able to help them go through this difficult time or not, it was unknown if he could survive until now.

Everyone present was heavy of heart.

After a moment, Zhenfeng firmly said, "We have no other way now. We can only go to find Jinyang Yang first."

No matter how great this hope was, this was the only hope for now. Zhenfeng didn't want to waste time; he only wanted to find Jinyang Yang quickly. Now that the situation was urgent, every minute they wasted was more dangerous for them. The Sixth Presbyter and the Tang Family could find them at any time, they had to find a solution to this predicament as soon as possible, and otherwise everyone could die.

Qingdi was also aware of the situation before him. He nodded, "Let's go now."

Then, the five of them quickly walked out of the secret room and left the Weiyang Palace.

Qingdi, lead the five of them to the place where the helicopter was parked in the Wu family's manor.

White-Dragon Taoist Temple was a bit far from the Wu family's manor, so they chose to take the helicopter in order to save time.

Andy sat in the pilot's seat. As an all-round genius, Andy knew how to fly a helicopter as well.

The helicopter took off smoothly, but as soon as it rose into the air, a loud thumping sound was suddenly heard from the fuselage, as if something had violently hit it. The fuselage then shook violently and uncontrollably, and then the entire helicopter plummeted.

The helicopter landed too fast. Without waiting for them to react to what was happening, the fuselage smashed into the ground with a loud bang.

Fortunately, Qingdi and Zhenfeng's family were both Martial Saints, and Andy's strength was also above that of a Martial Saint. They weren't injured by this impact.

As soon as the plane landed, the five of them ran out of the helicopter.

Only when they got out of the plane did they see a man standing on the huge helicopter.

He was The Sixth Presbyterian

At this moment, The Sixth Presbyterian was like a devil. He was standing on the helicopter with a murderous aura in his look. When he was staring at Zhenfeng and others, he was so terrifying.

Upon seeing The Sixth Presbyterian, the look of Zhenfeng and others changed drastically. They all knew that The Sixth Presbyterian would find them sooner or later, but they hadn't expected The Sixth Presbyterian to come so quickly.

As the five of them was in shock, The Sixth Presbyterian said gloomily, "You want to run? Where can you go?"

The Sixth Presbyterian's voice was particularly cold, truly like it was coming from hell. It was creepy.

As soon as The Sixth Presbyterian finished speaking, people fell from the sky one man after another suddenly. Each person hit the ground with a loud bang as they landed, and the entire ground shook like an earthquake.

A moment later, the five of them were surrounded by these people.

**My husband: A Legendary Man - 436 A  
chance to live**

Dark shadows emerged. They obviously were top Kungfu Masters. Their body emitted a very powerful aura, and all of them were combative. Their breaths made the entire space filled with pressure as if the clouds were heavy, the sky collapsed.

Zhenfeng Tang instantly got nervous. He vigilantly looked around and saw this group of people surrounding him. Zhenfeng Tang's facial expression changed. He aimed his eyes at two old people, and mumbled: "Third Presbyter, fifth Presbyter..."

Tang's tone was filled with despair. His heart sank to the bottom of the valley. Third Presbyter and Fifth Presbyter, along with several of the Tang family Presbyters, came out of the mountain and encircled them. This time, they were doomed.

In the Tang family, Third Presbyter, Fifth Presbyter, and Sixth Presbyter had a relatively intimate relationship. Therefore, after the Sixth Presbyter left Zhenfeng Tang's House, they immediately found the Third Presbyter and Fifth Presbyter and chased them as fast as they could.

Just as Andy Wu and Qindi Wu listened to the words of Zhenfeng Tang, they started to get afraid. Even just the Sixth Presbyter alone, they were doomed. How could they compete when there were two more Presbyters. Even if Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Song are amazing at fighting together, it is impossible to rival the three Tang elders!

Qingdi Wu felt anxious and helpless. They had a glimmer of hope. They could have gone to ask Jinyang Yang for help, but they were stopped just as they go off. This last glimmer of hope was simply squeezed out. Qingdi Wu was suffocating.



Three elders, solemn and stern, looked directly at Zhenfeng Tang. They said: "Zhenfeng Tang, How dare you? Trying to wound a Presbyter. Didn't you think about the consequences?"

Three elders asked. Their eyes contained the intention of killing. In the Tang family, law-enforcement elders are like the existence of the law itself. Zhenfeng Tang hindered them, even injured one of them. This openly disobeyed the Tang family rules, a crime that can not be forgiven.

Zhenfeng Tang looked at the three elders with a solemn face and explained in harmony: "It was the six elders that deceived others first. I did it to protect my daughter and son-in-law."

To this moment, Zhenfeng Tang can't try to be brave anymore. He knew, only with 5 people, they could not contend with these three elders. Once they start fighting, they are digging their graves. So, Zhenfeng Tang could only explain the reason.

Standing next to Third Presbyter, Fifth Presbyter immediately crooned and scolded: " Are you Joking? Law Enforcement elders act according to family rules and perform official duties. How can they deceive people? Also, It is your daughter who is not sensible, stopping law enforcement first. You as a father, not only don't teach your daughter, but combined with your wife to wound the law enforcement elders. And you are still making excuses?"

The words of the elders were like a needle; a needle that went right through the point. Whatever the reason is, Tang was guilty of an unpardonable crime.

If Zhenfeng is in his own mansion, he can refute the six elders. But now, he had no such confidence. If he still severely refute these elders, then the end of their family will only be more miserable.

For some time, Zhenfeng went speechless.

At this time, Tian Wu along with thousands of Wu family members rushed here. Just as the helicopter landed, superiors of Tang family came making lots of noise. Tian Wu realized that the crisis is coming, and immediately assembled superiors of Wu family. They quickly rushed over.

Qingdi saw this, and immediately shouted at Tian Wu: "Tian, don't come over, get back."

Qingdi concerned about the safety of the Wu family the most, but at this critical moment, Tian had to leave the Wu family here to die. Qingdi was anxious.

As soon as Tian heard Qingdi's roar, he stopped walking immediately. He did not know the specific situation at the moment. But seeing Qingdi was surrounded, and Qing and Andy's tense expressions, Tian understood. These people appeared from the sky must be very dangerous. No matter how many people they had, it was impossible to confront them. At this moment, Tian suddenly had a very bad feeling, that the Wu family might come to an end.

The Wu family behind Tian also all froze. Everyone realized that the Wu family was about to end.

Tang family hadn't brought many people, only about 20 people. But their morale was too strong. The whole space was filled by their appalling scent. The 1000 people from Wu family, became ants. They were all oppressed by being invisible, suffocated feeling.

Andy shook his eyebrows and swept at Tian and the others. Immediately, he looked at the Sixth Presbyterian above, and said: "You want my life? The others are innocent. Come after me."

Andy wanted to bear everything. At first, Sixth Presbyter only wanted to kill him. He caused the death of a man. He could not escape from the tang law enforcement Presbyters' sanctions. And he was willing to die. However, he did not want to see the death of all these people. He only hoped that the Sixth Presbyter would only hold him accountable.

However, things are unlikely to turn out the way Andy hoped.

Sixth Presbyter heard Andy's saying and immediately said: "You just say this now. It's too late. None of you will escape today!"

If Andy was more like this at the beginning, willing to die, the Sixth Presbyter will not kill innocent people. But Andy did not recognize it. Zhenfeng had seriously injured others. Of course, he wanted to let Andy and Zhenfeng pay the price thoroughly.

His words were like death sentence. When the people heard his speech, their heart instantly trembled. Everyone's face seemed to go pale.

At this moment, Zhenfeng stood out. He told Third Presbyter very sincerely: "Third Presbyter, I shot six elders. I am really sorry, but I really need to protect my family. Since I am a father who is eager to save my daughter, please have mercy this time."

Zhenfeng thoroughly lowered his posture and looked at Third Presbyter.

Hearing that, Ying Tang's heart instantly gone sour, and by this time she knew how proud her father is. Today, he went against the Presbyters. A large part of the reason is to release these two years of oppressed and depressed feelings. He did not want to be trampled underfoot. In order to find dignity, he did not hesitate. However, at this moment, in order to save the lives of everyone, her father had left his dignity and actively

begged for mercy. This made Ying sad and uncomfortable. Her eyes were moist.

Indeed, Zhenfeng was forced to act in this way. He knew that of the three Presbyters, Third Presbyter had the highest title and was more upright and just. If he could persuade him to show mercy, the fifth and sixth Presbyter would surely obey him.

The third Presbyter never smiles. His face is always full of dignity. Seeing Zhenfeng bowed his head, he did not change his expressions. He looked at Zhenfeng sternly: "It seems that you have not got into a hopeless situation."

Like a ray of light in the dark, this sentence gave Zhenfeng a glimmer of hope. His dim eyes flashed brightly. He looked at the Third Presbyter, slightly excited: "So you are willing to let us go?"

He pondered for a moment, then spoke slowly: "Since you to take the initiative to admit your fault, I can give your family a chance to live."

The eyes of Zhenfeng were more bright. He hurriedly said: "Thank you so much."

Third Presbyter nodded. And then, he continued to speak: "But, you must let me see your sincerity."

Hearing this, Zhenfeng's smile instantly solidified. He paused, then stiffly asked: "What do you mean?"

Third Presbyter's eyes went cold: "As long as you can kill Andy and Qingdi, and destroy the entire Wu family, I will let you three lives."

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 437 Killing them all**

After hearing The Third Presbyter's words, Zhenfeng Tang's face completely fell. Only then did he realize that what The Third Presbyter had just said about the chance to live was only for him and his wife and daughter, but not their son-in-law, Andy.

If the three of them want to live, Zhengfeng would have to kill Andy and the entire Wu family.

This was the only chance The Third Presbyter gave Zhenfeng.

Zhenfeng's face sank and stood there, not moving.

Andy, Qingdi Wu, Tian Wu and everyone in the Wu Family all looked at the stunned Zhenfeng in unison.

Andy's face was taut. He didn't know what choice Zhenfeng would make. If it were before, Andy would not hesitate to think that Zhenfeng would kill everyone in the Wu Family, but after today's matter, Andy saw that his other side. He felt that Zhenfeng wasn't completely ruthless. But when faced with the only chance to keep the three of them alive, would Zhengfeng care about Andy's life and the lives of the entire Wu family?

Qingdi looked at Zhengfeng seriously. He didn't trust any of the Tang family. He knew that the Tang family would not spare the Wu family, and The Third Presbyter's so-called mercy was only for the three persons of Tang family. However, he did not spare any people of the Wu family. The Wu family would suffer extinction today.

Ying was very nervous now. She knew that the Tang family was cold-blooded and ruthless. Her father, Zhenfeng Tang, used to be like an emotionless executioner, but now Ying had changed her opinion of her father. She believed that her father still had humanity and at the same time she knew that her father cared about her and her mother's lives. However, she also worried if his father would kill Andy to save them. If her father decided to slaughter the whole Wu family, what should she do?

Ying didn't dare to think further. She looked at his father and shouted, "Dad..."

She wanted her father to show mercy to the Wu family, but what right did she have to ask her father to do that? She was the one who brought disaster for her parents. Was she going to let her parents die for Andy?

Being in a dilemma, Ying was in pain right now. Her heart seemed to be torn by something.

Zhenfeng looked at Ying, and then he slowly turned his gaze to The Third Presbyterian and said, "I can't do it."

Zhenfeng knew how much his daughter cared about Andy. If he killed Andy, Ying might not live in the world. Even if she survived, she would still suffer pain for the rest of her life. He wouldn't be able to live in harmony with his daughter in the future. Zhenfeng didn't want to hurt his daughter and he finally made the choice that he thought was right.

Hearing Zhenfeng's reply, Ying was suddenly shocked. There were tears in her eyes.

Andy was also surprised. Zhenfeng's choice was unexpected and caused him to further change his opinion of Zhenfeng.

Qingdi did not expect Zhenfeng to reject this opportunity that could save his family.

The Third Presbyter's face which was already cold grew increasingly stern. His gaze was cold as he stared at Zhenfeng and said, "Are you sure?"

The Tang family did not allow people to show mercy in their family, and they must be ruthless and decisive. This answer from Zhenfeng was beyond The Third Presbyter's expectations, which made The Third Presbyter furious. There was hidden killing intent in his eyes.

Seeing The Third Presbyter reveal his killing intent, Zhenfeng's heart trembled. He hesitated for a moment, but finally returned firmly, "Yes, I am sure."

His words were powerful, representing Zhenfeng's determination.

After hearing his words, the killing intent in The Third Presbyter's eyes became even greater. He stared coldly at Zhenfeng and said sternly, "Zhenfeng Tang, I've already given you a chance. If you don't cherish it, then I won't show you any mercy."

The Third Presbyter's murderous aura increased again. He was like a god of death, ready to take people's life at any time.

Immediately, The Sixth Presbyter turned to The Third Presbyter and solemnly said, "I am sure that Zhenfeng Tang has already betrayed the Tang family, or why would he bring his family to the Wu family? Even he would rather die than destroy the Wu family. In my opinion, let's just kill them all as the punishment for those who betray the Tang family."

Hearing that The Third Presbyter was willing to give Zhenfeng a chance, The Sixth Presbyter still had hidden worry in his mind. He was afraid that The Third Presbyter would let Zhenfeng go. He was injured by Zhenfeng and his wife today. If he couldn't avenge this, he would not give vent to his anger. But if The Third Presbyter agreed to let Zhenfeng and his family go, The Sixth Presbyter could not disobey The Third Presbyter's wishes either.

But now Zhenfeng did not cherish this opportunity and refused the chance that could save his family. This instantly made The Sixth Presbyter feel that he got an opportunity to kill Zhenfeng. He also wanted to use this opportunity to convince The Third Presbyter to destroy Tang's family. Of course, the entire Wu family would also be ruined.

"You're right. It's time for us to punish the people who betrayed the Tang family." The Third Presbyter said coldly.

The Third Presbyter looked at Zhenfeng's family as well as the entire Wu family with murderous look. Finally he ordered coldly, "Kill them all."

His words pronounced the death of the thousands of people there.

Whether it was Zhenfeng's family or Qingdi and Andy, their faces all turned pale suddenly.

Tian was also shocked at this moment. Andy had told him about the Tang family's strength. He now felt how terrifying these people were. As expected, the Tang family was the unbeatable family. Although Andy had rescued Qingdi from the Tang family, he had also brought this group of dreadful people from the Tang family. The Wu family was still going to encounter tribulation. Tian instantly felt the deepest despair.



The thousands of people behind Tian were also horrified. Their Wu Family mansion was about to be razed to the ground. Wu family's end was coming.

When the Tang Family's Kungfu master in black heard The Third Presbyter's order, they were about to act immediately.

But at that moment, Qingdi suddenly stepped forward and said to The Third Presbyter, "I want to say something."

Qingdi was filled with despair, but he could not stand by and watch the Wu family destroyed. He would not accept his fate unless it came to the last.

The Third Presbyter raised his hand slightly, stopping the crowd that was about to take actions. He then stared at Qingdi and said indifferently, "What do you want to say?"

To The Third Presbyter, Qingdi and the entire Wu family were like fish and meat on his chopping block. He could kill them at any time. Now he wasn't in a hurry to kill them, he wanted to hear what Qingdi wanted to say now.

"My grandfather Lai Wu is still alive. If you guys really wipe out the entire Wu family, then my grandfather will definitely take revenge on the Tang family." Qingdi said solemnly.

Qingdi was completely cornered. He actually had no idea what Lai Wu's situation was today, but he had no other choice now. He could only speak Lai Wu's name, hoping that it would deter the Tang family and give the people of Wu family a chance to live.

Hearing Lai Wu's name, a flicker of complex look instantly crossed The Third Presbyter's face. He frowned slightly, stared at Qingdi coldly, and said sternly, "As far as I know, Lai Wu was dead. Are you using him to scare us?"

Seeing The Third Presbyter seem to be intimidated by Lai Wu's name, Qingdi was even more confident. Without thinking, he immediately said firmly, "He's not dead. He's been cultivating alone, and he's in the White-Dragon Taoist Temple right now. If you don't believe me, you can go find him."

Qingdi's words were so convincing that it didn't seem that he was lying.

This was also Qingdi's last resort. He knew that Jinyang Yang was at the White-Dragon Taoist Temple and Jinyang Yang was probably the only person who could help the Wu family, so Qingdi wanted to bring the Tang family into the White-Dragon Taoist Temple. This was how the Wu family could avoid this crisis.

The Third Presbyter's eyes suddenly became unfathomable when he heard this. He pondered for a moment, and then he looked at Qingdi and said gloomily, "Even if he's alive, so what? Do you really think our Tang Family will be afraid of him?"

The Third Presbyter's tone was harsh and ruthless. Then he just waved his hand and ordered, "Now kill them all."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 438 The Head of White-Dragon Taoist Temple**

When the word "kill" appeared, the atmosphere changed at once, everyone of Wu's family was scared to death.

Eminent ones(people who are good at martial arts) of Tang's family, were like demons from the hell, and they burst out their murderous wrath, showing greatest power.

But just when they were trying to extend their hands, The fifth presbyter suddenly shouted, "Wait!"

And then, The fifth presbyter approached The third presbyter, and attached to his ears, uttering in low voice, " The third presbyter, I think it may be inappropriate to destruct Wu's family in this way."

The third presbyter glanced at The fifth presbyter, uttering coldly, "How come?"

The fifth presbyter took a deep look at Qingdi Wu, and continued saying to The third presbyter cautiously, " What Qingdi Wu has said just before may be true. If he is right that Lai Wu is still alive, it's a big concern that we may encounter Lai Wu's wild and mad revenge for slaughtering Wu's family. In my view, we might as well capture five of them to Tang's mansion, and then send some people to White-Dragon Taoist Temple to figure it out. It won't be late to kill them at that time."

It was out of caution that The fifth presbyter suggested in this way. Even a small probability should be considered seriously. If Lai Wu was still alive, there were certain risks to slaughter his family, for even Tang's family was scared of Lai a little bit.

Hearing about the concerns that The fifth presbyter had said, The third presbyter frowned a little, saying in a deep voice, "No, if we give up this

time, they will ensure that we're afraid of Lai Wu. I don't care whether he is dead or not, but his family, will be destroyed today definitely."

The third presbyter's tone was very decisive, and beyond doubt. Big as Tang's family was, had no reasons to fear of Lai Wu. Even though Lai Wu couldn't be underestimated, Tang's family wouldn't be cowards because of Lai Wu. Tang's family was the master of the whole world, and they wouldn't allow themselves to lose face.

Realizing the resolute attitude of The third presbyter, The fifth presbyter couldn't persuade anymore. It was truly hard for Tang's family to give in like that.

The third presbyter's face was cold and serious, he gave order again without mercy, " Go ahead, and none should survive!"

His order shook the heaven and the earth.

Hearing that, eminent ones of Tang's family burst out their strong power, and pushed out their genuine energy.

All of a sudden, the whole scene was shrouded with horrible wrath and vast genuine energy. Such a large open space, was turned into demon's land for an instant, where clouds were surging, the sky was dim, the air was frozen, and the murderous wrath was spreading everywhere.

Thousands of Wu's family, were overwhelmed by this huge power, and couldn't breathe. Their hearts sank into the abyss of despair. No matter how great they were in normal times, they had no choice but waiting to be killed when facing the genuine energy of Martial saint.

Qingdi Wu was so anxious that his heart was beating so fast. He spoke of Lai Wu on purpose, but it didn't work. Now, he felt furiously helpless. His family had no way but to be destroyed eventually.

When the power of the genuine energy reached to the most, the eminent ones of Tang's raised their arms, ready to attack.

But just then, a rich voice was burst into air, " Stop!"

That single word was so strong, powerful and thundering, resounding in the sky.

Masters of Tang's, stopped unconsciously, and looked to the source of that sound.

Everyone of Wu's family that in despair, was shocked,too. To them, a beam of light was lit in their world.

The third presbyter and The fifth presbyter frowned, and looked to the source of that sound at the same time.

It was seen that there was a man walking slowly from the Wu's army.

This was an old man who was around seventy years old, in a white Taoist robe (the clothes that the Taoist priest usually wears), and the loose cuff of the robe swung in the wind. He had a goatee on his chin, and the white goatee fluttered gently as he walked. His steps were so light and slow that made little sound. The impression he left on others was sage-like type, extraordinary and free from vulgarity.

In the eyes of all, the goatee-beard old man looked straight ahead, and walked slowly and calmly towards The third presbyter and others.

The third presbyter squinted his eyes, and stared at the goatee-bearded old man, uttering coldly, "Who are you?"

The third presbyter had seen various people in his whole life, including different masters. But the goatee-beard old man in front of him, was difficult to figure out. He had never felt anything threatening from the old man, as if the goatee-beard old man was just an ordinary senior.

There was no particular expression that the goatee- bearded old man showed, and his eyes were full of relief seeing through everything. He continued walking slowly, and answered calmly, "I'm the master of White-Dragon Taoist Temple, a Taoist practitioner Guixu (returning to a state of nothing)."

White-Dragon Taoist Temple was an ancient Taoist Temple that owned a long history, and also carried the belief of masses. Things had changed a lot since ancient times. With time passing by and society developing, everything was changed and replaced. But White-Dragon Taoist Temple still maintained the oldest appearance, free from worldly influence, nor was it eliminated by the changing society. On the contrary, it became more and more famous. Lots of people looked forward to visiting there and praying piously that their wishes might come true. It was not only the spiritual sustenance of people, but also the representative of gods.

Nevertheless, the master of White-Dragon Taoist Temple, Guixu, was the best of that temple, and worshiped by countless people. He was a truly virtuous and moral master, and lived in an extraordinary place. Normal people had no chance to contact him at all, for it was said that Guixu only helped the predestined people.

But such a mysterious and profound man, came to Wu's manor (a manor belonging to Wu's family) in person, and prevented Tang's family from killing Wu's family.

After hearing the name of Guixu, Over thousands people from Wu's family couldn't help widening their eyes and their hearts were tensed. They were not that people who believe in Buddha, but they did hear about White-Dragon Taoist Temple and its master. They clearly knew that Guixu was the one who could be described as saint. Now today, such master had come to Wu's family specially, which made Wu's thrilled. They seemed to see beams of light from Guixu, which lit their somber heart, and they finally saw a ray of hope for survival.

Qingdi Wu and Andy Wu were even more delighted and confident, and their eyes shined. No one was better aware of the significance of White-Dragon Taoist Temple than them, for the note Lai Wu had left was just to let them set off to find Jinyang Yang in White-Dragon Taoist Temple. Now, there was no time for them to go to White-Dragon Taoist Temple, but the master himself, came to Wu's family unasked, which showed that Jinyang had already known that Wu's family had met with trouble. Boundless hope was emerged in their heart.

Zhenfeng Tang couldn't resist his excitement at this moment. He knew that Jinyang Yang from White-Dragon Taoist Temple, could well be the only hope who could help them. He had thought that this hope was disillusioned already, but it was really out of his imagination that the master of White-Dragon Taoist Temple would come here without invitation, which ignited his hope again. His eyes were blazing, fixed on Guixu, and his heart was full of delight.

Three presbyters switched their faces at the same time. Extraordinary mood was surging in their eyes.

After a moment of silence, The third presbyter said to Guixu in a deep voice, "Why do you come here?"

The third presbyter's voice was very deep, and his tone was obviously unpleasant. It did not occur to him that White-Dragon Taoist Temple would intervene when Qingdi just said Lai Wu was there.

Guixu stopped, and looked at The third presbyter calmly, uttering, " I was entrusted to protect Wu's family."

Hearing this, Andy Wu, Qingdi Wu, Zhenfeng Tang, Yiran Song and Ying Tang, were shocked at the same time. At this moment, both of them called to mind the name of Jinyang Yang. So, Guixu was truly entrusted by Jinyang? If so, how did he know that Wu's family met trouble?

On the other side, The third presbyter, The fifth presbyter and The sixth presbyter throbbed in their hearts. When they heard this, the first thing that came to their mind was Lai Wu. They doubted when Qingdi Wu said that Lai was in White-Dragon Taoist Temple. But now, they had no choice but to believe Qingdi's words might be true.

After a few seconds of reflection, The third presbyter looked at Guixu, and asked faintly, "Did Lai Wu ask you to come here?"

Guixu shook his head gently, and uttered calmly, "No comment for this."

This pretentious answer made The third presbyter believe that Guixu was very likely entrusted by Lai Wu. But even so, he wouldn't give in a little. He stared at Guixu deeply, and said coldly, " I think you must know who we are. Do you think your small White-Dragon Taoist Temple can stop us?"

After saying that, a thick and horrible power was released from The third presbyter instantly.



Apparently, The third presbyter treated White-Dragon Taoist Temple as dirt, and cared little about its master Guixu.

Of course did Guixu feel the power burst from The third presbyter, but he still kept calm and steady. He deepened his voice a little, and said, "I suggest that you should better keep this land away from blood. Otherwise, you might not be able to afford the consequence!"

The words of Guixu, were extremely powerful and threatening.

Hearing that, The third presbyter sharpened his eyes, and shouted in a deep voice, "Really? Today, I'm gonna see what kind of consequences are that I can't afford!"

After saying that, The third presbyter glanced through the Wu' army.

In his eyes, the murderous wrath was emerging, and the power was rising in his body. He waved his right hand, and then released the genuine energy in his hand, directly to Wu's army.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 439 The Rule of Surviving**

As The Third Presbyter released his energy, the entire sky changed. The place was filled with horror.

The thousands of Wu's people were all shocked by such momentum. They could not move, as if they were all tied up. They could only watch him stroke.

The Third Presbyter released his all his energy when he threw his punch. The energy, especially the blood-sucking energy, went straight towards

the Wu family. The place quickly turned into hell, burning every one of them.

He was so strong.

Once The Third Presbyter strikes, everyone is doomed to death.

All those people in Wu Family, once stricken, will be dead.

But, surprisingly, The Taoist practitioner Guixu (A religious title, meaning: Returning to the state of Nothingness) suddenly hit back towards The Third Presbyter.

Boom!

The two streams of energy collided, making a huge sound.

The dangerous energy from The Third Presbyter splashed like sparks.

The strong aftermath brought many people down.

Then, everything was peaceful.

The Wus were saved.

Guixu blocked The Third Presbyter by his own strength.

The Third Presbyter stared at Guixu: "You are a Martial Saint?"

Martial Saint, for the Tang family, is not a big deal. However, in the outside world, the Martial Saint is not allowed to exist. Once someone has the strength to reach the Martial Saint state, the Tang family will

destroy that person. Qingdi Wu was hunted by the Tang family because he exposed his ability.

But now, a Taoist priest from a Taoist temple also can be a Martial Saint. What shocked The Third Presbyter the most was that the Taoist priest was not an ordinary Martial Saint. He could block his powerful hand, which really shocked him.

Surrounded by the tang Presbyters, Qingdi Wu and the others were also amazed. They had hoped for the Returned of Guixu, because of the White Dragon temple. The White Dragon temple is Jinyang Yang's place. They all thought Jinyang Yang has something that can help them. But they did not expect that Guixu himself had such a terrible strength, which was really beyond everyone's expectation.

Guixu looked at The Third Presbyter indifferently: "Sort of."

Guixu still maintained a high posture. As if, no one can enter his eyes. As if, he did not put anyone in the eyes.

The Third Presbyter's pupil shrunk. He asked in a cold voice: "Who did you to cultivate with?"

If a warrior wants to break through the realm of Martial Saint alone, it is absolutely impossible. How can a Taoist priest return to The void and become a Martial Saint? The Third Presbyter had to believe that he was guided by a superior.

"I don't need to report this to you, do I?"

Standing in front of The Third Presbyter, Guixu was not timid at all. His tone was calm from the beginning to the end. But within it, there also lied confidence and arrogance, despite knowing whom he was talking to.

The Third Presbyter hummed sullenly: "It seems that this is Zhengrong Tang's dereliction of duty, letting the outside world have a Martial Saint."

The weak Zhengrong Tang was sent to the outside world for many years. He has been responsible for balancing the outside world. He will not allow any Martial Saint to exist in the outside world. Qingdi and Andy suddenly looked up. Although it can be classified as an accident, this person clearly has been a Martial Saint for many years. Yet, Zhengrong Tang didn't notice him at all. This was his mistake.

Guixu said with an interesting expression: "Everything has their own survival rules. I suggest the Tang family does not interfere too much."

Guixu seemed to be quite aware of the dogmatic dominance of the Tang family, but apparently, he did not approve of this practice.

The Third Presbyter was surprised: "You think being a Martial Saint qualifies you to interfere with Tang's affairs? Aren't you thinking too highly of yourself?"

He sounded angry. The posture of The Third Presbyter Returned Taoist already made him upset. Now, he even dares to judge the Tang family making him furious.

Guixu shook his head deeply and sighed, "One day, The Tang family will pay a price for your greed."

Hearing this, The Third Presbyter's anger soared. He wanted to kill him. He stared at him and said: "We are here to clean the bugs anyway. Since you come here yourself, I will eradicate you together."

The rules that tang set for the world cannot be changed. In any case, the Tang family will not allow the existence of Martial Saint outside their family. Since Guixu had exposed his power, he had been included in the death list. For him, he can still kill the Taoist even if he is a Martial Saint. Today, they will not only have the Wu family to kill but this arrogant Taoist.

The Taoist priest was not afraid. He even smiled calmly and said, "It is quite difficult to kill me."

Confident, and arrogant as before.

As Qingdi Wu and others heard this, all of them could not help but once again look at Guixu. His craziness really shocked them. They wished that he could help them resolve the crisis. But to tell the truth, The Third Presbyter and the other Presbyters together were simply too strong. Only adding one person, they had no chance to win. How could Guixu be this confident and speak this wildly? No matter how strong he is, he could not be stronger than the Tangs.

The Third Presbyter finally could not control his anger. He glared at Guixu and roared: "Such arrogance! Since you can't wait to seek death, I will kill you first."

As soon as he spoke, his eyes suddenly became ferocious and incomparable, and his body gave out an extremely cold and violent momentum.

"Blood punch!"

The energy exploded.

A huge sound shook the earth and the entire audience.

At the same time, The Third Presbyter's whole body released the vast energy. A layer of light and shade of blood color faintly emerged. The heavy bloody gas spread. He looked like a devil from hell.

Then, his right hand suddenly came out. Energy flooded out like the tide, souring towards Taoist priest. The blood shadow was hanging over him. This kind of blood shadow has a subtle effect of disturbing people's mind. Once the mind of the opponent is disturbed, there will be death.

Everyone was oppressed by the blood shadows, and breath of blood made everyone sick.

The Taoist saw he attacked himself, but he was indifferent. He then quietly waved his hand.

Whew!

This seemed to be a simple wave, but it released an invisible and mighty power against the sky, containing a magical power that can destroy heaven and earth. This instantly let the blood disappeared.

After dissipating this blood-color remnant shadow, the Taoist blasted huge energy toward The Third Presbyter.

Bang!

The two energy collided in the void, causing an energetic impact and shook the earth.

Then, the energy of The Third Presbyter broke.

However, the energy of the Taoist was still strong and incomparable, and it was attacking The Third Presbyter.

The Third Presbyter was caught off guard and was hit hard. Suddenly, he was thrown out.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 440 You are going to die**

The Third Presbyter's body was thrown in the air, creating a long curve. When he finally fell on the ground, he made a huge noise.

The Third Presbyter, supercilious and superior, were knocked down by a blow. He laid on the ground, filled with confusion, and no longer had his dignity.

The people present were all shocked and filled with disbelief.

Zhenfeng Tang was once again deeply impressed. As a part of the Tang family, he knows how strong The Third Presbyter is, a supreme Presbyter. The Sixth Presbyter is very strong, but The Third Presbyter is much stronger than The Sixth Presbyter. But this person can defeat The Third Presbyter with a small wave. His real ability must be greater. Zhenfeng Tang really can not imagine the outside world exists such a rebellious Presbyter.

Qingdi Wu was both shocked and excited. He wondered why he was so confident and arrogant. It turns out that he has the right to be like that. He not only can block The Third Presbyter, but he also can easily defeat The Third Presbyter. This is amazing. The wus may indeed be saved. He saw a great deal of hope.

At this moment, all the people of the Wu family gave a burning look to Guixu priest. They placed their hopes on him. This one was their savior.

On the other side, The Sixth Presbyter was standing on the helicopter. He was anxious. He has enough clout to revenge Zhenfeng mainly because he brought The Third Presbyter and Fifth Presbyter, especially The Third Presbyter. He was their leader. However, he can not believe that The Third Presbyter was beaten by an outsider. This so-called Returned Taoist, not only talks crazy but also fights crazily strong.

The Sixth Presbyter stared deeply at Guixu priest, and there was a flicker of fire in his eyes.

The Third Presbyter on the ground also has waves in his heart. He underestimated Guixu. He did not expect that a simple wave can break out so powerful. This really let The Third Presbyter in shock.

However, The Third Presbyter was not weak. He was shocked for a moment and then got up from the ground. Immediately, he looked directly at Guixu Presbyter deeply as if he can see through him.

Seeing The Third Presbyter getting up, The Sixth Presbyter reacted. He immediately jumped out of the helicopter and quickly ran to The Third Presbyter's side: "Third Presbyter. How about we all fight with Guixu, then take care of the rest.

For the Sixth Presbyter, others were a piece of cake, except for this new guy. So he thought they should kill him first.

As The Third Presbyter heard this, he waved and said: "No."

Now, dealing with Guixu priest together is to acknowledge that he could not defeat Guixu priest alone. The Third Presbyter is such a proud man, how can he willingly admit that he is weaker than Guixu priest? As a venerable elder of the Tang family, he could not do such a shameful thing. Moreover, he had not done his best. He had been careless and lost



the first game. If he goes all out, how can he be his opponent? The Third Presbyter will recover his dignity, and will completely destroy this person.

The Sixth Presbyter saw The Third Presbyter refused without hesitation. He did not persuade him. He just said to The Third Presbyter gently: " Be more careful."

Then the Sixth Presbyter withdrew to one side. He wants to quickly solve the problem and then quickly kill Andy to solve his heart of hate. But The Third Presbyter must fight alone, so the Sixth Presbyter obeyed The Third Presbyter.

The eyes of The Third Presbyter was fixed on Guixu. The Sixth Presbyter got back, and then the Third said: "No wonder you were so arrogant. You have something in you, but with this ability, you want to protect the Wu family, it is far from enough.

The tone of The Third Presbyter was still wild, and he resumed his defiant attitude. He was sure that if he took it seriously and put his heart into the fight, he would defeat the apostle.

Guixu looked at The Third Presbyter: "The sea of bitterness is boundless, turn around is the shore."

He was still in a high posture. He was not afraid of the Tang family, advising the Tang family to stop in time.

The Third Presbyter hated the pretentious Taoist priest. Hearing this, his eyes suddenly appeared. His voice was calm and cruel. "Die!"

The Third Presbyter's energy burst out. His eyes were instant red. With the previous lesson of under-counting the enemy, this time, The Third Presbyterfully concentrated his mind, raised all their energy, and made

full preparations. The bloodthirsty power in his body was boiling and rolling, and the blood of his whole body seemed to become more intense. Under the blessing of this blood-thirsty power, his whole person appeared extremely cruel.

The next moment, they saw his body flashing, with unlimited energy, toward Guixu.

In a blink of an eye, he was close to his, and then he did not hesitate to stroke.

Once the palm power was out, a bloodthirsty brutal energy stroke towards Guixu.

The Third Presbyter chose a close attack, more strengthened the power. Its speed was also extremely fast.

Qingdi and Andy, and others, were anxious. They could not help but hang up their heart.

However, Guixu was calm. He seemed to remain so. His whole body suddenly moved to the rear, opened the distance with The Third Presbyter.

Then, his right hand turned into a fist, striking the Third Presbyter.

Boom!

Guixu's fist seemed to be very simple and direct, but the power he brought out from his fist was no small matter. Vaguely, there was a thunderous sound in the void, as if this fist could gather the power of heaven and earth and arouse the thunder in the heavens. Fist power

contains the power of thunderstorms, surging to attack The Third Presbyter.

Bang!

The thunderclap of Guixu and the thunderclap of The Third Presbyter crashed into each other, and the two forces collided into each other in the void.

The fist's power of Guixu seemed to be getting stronger and stronger. After a moment, the power of The Third Presbyter collapsed, forcing The Third Presbyter to give up the idea of attacking and killing.

Almost by instinct, The Third Presbyter quickly retreated from Guixu priest in the flash of lightning.

Guixu would not give The Third Presbyter a chance to escape. He immediately took advantage of the victory, and his body blinked forward. His right fist, with the power of a thunderstorm, hit to The Third Presbyter.

Boom!

The fist of Taoist also brought out the sound of thunder. In the fist, it contained the power of carving mountains and splitting rocks. The surging power swept out along with the fist, and with a crushing force, it blasted up and captured The Third Presbyter.

The face of The Third Presbyter changed slightly, and the attack of Guixu priest came too soon. At this time, even if he retaliated, he would have missed the opportunity, so he had to continue to retreat quickly to avoid the attack of Guixu priest.

The Third Presbyter retreated with such speed that his feet seemed to have stepped on wheels of fire.

However, Guixu kept pressing The Third Presbyter to retreat, and he pursued them. He always followed the steps of The Third Presbyter to retreat and quickly approached them. Meanwhile, his fist, inseparable from each other, continued to bombard The Third Presbyter.

The Third Presbyter was angry, so he simply gave up the retreat, and violently swung a fist to the invincible boxing power of Guixu.

Bang!

The two fists collided, starting with a loud crack, and the aftereffects came from where they met.

The aftermath was so powerful that it caused a shock to everything in space.

The onlookers were also impacted by a tight heart, breathing frozen.

Then, everyone saw the return of Guixu's fist power crushed The Third Presbyter's fist power, and then continue to sweep The Third Presbyter.

Poof!

The Third Presbyter was hit. His mouth instantly spits blood. He flew out and hit the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 441 Guixu was in Dangerous Situation**

The Third Presbyter was defeated again.

If his last failure was caused by underestimating the enemy and he didn't try his best. Then this time, he got ready for it and spared no effort fighting with Taoist Priest Guixu (returning to a state of nothingness). however, he still failed, completely.

The Third Presbyter lost the colour from his face, and there was blood on the corner of his mouth. He looked gloomy.

While Guixu looked exactly the opposite of The Third Presbyter. He stood still and he was bathed in great dignity and temperament. Wind blew his plain clothes and he looked more commanding. He was like a hero who was fighting in a war. He was brave and doughty like a skilled master who was extraordinary refined.

You would hear a pin drop there.

Qingdi Wu, Andy Wu, Zhenfeng Tang, Yiran Song, Ying Tang, Tian Wu and all members of Wu Family stared at Guixu with admiration and surprise. Guixu was so high and noble in their eyes this moment. It seemed that Guixu could hold up for them.

At the other side, The Fifth Presbyter, the Sixth Presbyter and dozens of experts stayed there speechless and surprised.

After a short time of pose, The Fifth Presbyter come to sense first and rushed to The Third Presbyter and asked with care " The Third Presbyter, are you OK?"

The Third Presbyter frowned with pain. Obviously he was badly hurt. His internal organs were damaged seriously and his breath was in disorder

and weak. He wanted to reply he was okay but he failed. His state told everyone he was not good.

The Fifth Presbyter took out an exquisite tiny bottle from him without a word. He poured a good drug recovery. Then he bent his body to give it to the Third Presbyter.

All members of Tang Family carried something that could protect their lives in case of dangerous situation. Some carried weapons, while some carried effective drugs.

The Third Presbyter took the drug and his face turned better instantly. His pain weakened and both his body and spirit were getting well. The effect of the drug was taken so fast.

Then the Sixth Presbyters came and looked at him with worries.

The Third Presbyter calmed down for few seconds, then he stood up. He stared at Guixu and said lightly to the Fifth and Sixth presbyters " Fifth and Sixth bro, let's fight with him together."

The Third Presbyter did not try to be brave again, instead, he put forward fighting together. He knew clearly that he could not win Guixu alone. Though he didn't want to accept the fact, he had to admit that he was not as strong as Guixu. Therefore, only by fighting with the other two presbyters could he win even though he might lose his dignity. After all, all pride was nothing in front of life.

The Sixth Presbyter was excited to hear that. He didn't hesitate to said "Sure."

The Sixth Presbyter could hardly wait to win Guixu. Of course he would say yes hearing what the Third Presbyter suggested.

However, The Fifth Presbyter hesitated. He frowned with worry. He posed and persuaded the Third Presbyter " I think it's not a good idea. Guixu's Kungfu was extraordinary, thus I guess he was primed with good advice. If what Qingdi said was true, then maybe it was Lai Wu who was controlling all this."

The Fifth Presbyter worried about Lai from the beginning. Now Guixu was so powerful that made him worried more. Guixu may not worth attention, but Lai was a big figure that he had to be cautious.

The Third Presbyter was unhappy hearing that. He replied with rage "I don't care if he was primed by Lai, I am gonna to kill him today."

One after another failure made him disgraceful but furious. His rage couldn't calm down without killing Guixu and people from Wu Family.

The Sixth Presbyter echoed the Third Presbyter "Yes, you are right. Why bother caring so much for our Tang Family. It's unbearable shame if we flinch because such a small priest. The Fifth bro, don't be afraid. So what even if it's Lai behind Guixu? Will we fear Lai?"

The Sixth Presbyter knew how powerful Lai was, but Tang Family was a detached family who controlled the world. Lai couldn't shake the position of Tang Family no matter how powerful Lai was.

The Fifth Presbyter couldn't persuade the Third Presbyter, so at last he nodded and said "OK".

The three presbyters faced to Guixu at the same time since they reached the same agreement.

They moved forward and stared at Guixu ferociously. One of them said "I admit you are powerful, but I don't believe you could win us alone."

As the words fell, The Third Presbyter's momentum began to be powerful.

The Fifth and Sixth Presbyter went forward to stand aside the Third Presbyter. At the same time, each of them popped up vast power.

Each of the three presbyters was a peerless Kungfu expert. Now they united in opposition to Guixu. How horrible would that be?

No one could imagine how strong the three presbyter would be if they work together. And no one knew if Guixu could win the three presbyters.

Zhenfeng and Qingdi couldn't help tightening their nerves and holding their breath. The fight was a critical fight. Whether they could be spared depending on it. Therefore, everyone was very nervous.

However, Guixu had no move at all. He was as calm as before. He looked at the three presbyters and said meaningfully "A wrongdoer achieves salvation as soon as he gives up evil."

Guixu said that as a master who mastered the supreme Kungfu. It seemed he was at the top and giving directions to the world.

Hearing that, the three Presbyters couldn't control themselves anymore, they shouted "Go."

As the word fell, the three presbyters changed their moves like three hurricanes and they swept towards Guixu.

The momentum of the three presbyters soured as they moved. A powerful strength was spewed to the air which made the people at present scared.



The three presbyters rushed to Guixu with the powerful momentum. They threw a punch at the same time.

The genuine energy in the punch rang out as the three threw a punch together. They united together and three genuine energy eddies were formed. The genuine eddies under the control of the three presbyters like horrible hurricanes going to swallow Guixu,

Guixu was at the centre of the eddy and he felt the horrible power of the united power of the three presbyters. The powerful genuine energy eddy was much stronger than that sent by one presbyter, and it was much more unpredictable.

What made people surprised was that Guixu was not in disarray. He stood still and one hand stretched out of his sleeves into a fist. His fist extended to the genuine eddy sent by the three presbyters.

The fist seemed to beat an army. No matter how many enemies were there, he would fight without fear.

Bang.

In a flash, the fist of Guixu hit the furious genuine energy eddy of the three presbyters strongly.

The power in the fist of Guixu was breaking out continuously after the hit. But it was absorbed no matter how powerful and endless was Guixu's power. The genuine energy eddy of the three presbyters was not only rage but also gloomy with a smell of death. It was like a rotted wetland that was etching human. And it could absorb everything it met which made people terrified.

The hurricane the eddy brought also was gloomy. People felt thrilling when it came.

Guixu dared not to stay in the eddy for long, he moved backward instantly. But the eddy followed as he moved. The gloomy feeling went to his skin even his blood.

Guixu's face changed a little bit. He amazed at the united power of the three presbyters. It was not simply the superposition of the power of the three presbyters, but the collection and change of the three. The united genuine energy they send out formed a strange eddy. It was like a monster come to life suddenly. Its energy was so powerful that made people horrible. Guixu was so tiny in front of such a huge monster, his power was not much to be particular about.

To get out of the eddy, Guixu didn't hesitate to teleport to a far place. As a result, he finally shook off the horrible genuine energy eddy.

But, Guixu just got out of the eddy, the three presbyters suddenly followed. They continued to united to attack Guixu without a stop.

Unruffled Guixu began to feel strenuous with the fierce attack of the three presbyters. Even he could shift in short time, couldn't him get rid of the strong attack of the three presbyters. But gloomy energy surrounded him as heavy rain, it kept attacking him without stopping.

Guixu dared not to distract at all. He tried his best to cope with the endless attack from the three presbyters.

Qingdi and other people at present couldn't help being in a sweat. Obviously the situation was not good to Guixu now. They were anxious that Guixu couldn't handle that.

Tension shrouded all the people.

BANG.

The three presbyters suddenly threw punches to Guixu when he was not able to turn around. The genuine energy of the punch formed another strong eddy like a hurricane in the air. It was sent to Guixu.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 442 The End of The Three Presbyters**

The Third Presbyter's attempt of sneaking upon Guixu was to kill him as his attention was caught in other things.

Eyes shrank upon sensing the threat, Qingdi shouted out to Guixu without a second thought: "Watch out!"

Andy, Zhenfeng and others was surprised, too. They were all aware of how deadly the Third Presbyter's attack was, no to mention Guixu was still coping with combo attacks of the Fifth and the Sixth Presbyter. Should the Third Presbyter succeeded, Guixu would be killed with no doubt.

It drove everyone of Wu's family into cold sweating.

But there came the voice of Guixu in that precarious moment: "Only cowards attempt sneaking!"

And immediately he drove his energy to a higher level, freed his left hand from the fight with the two other Presbyters, defending the Third Presbyter's attack with it as fast as lightning.

He tilted his body as he stretched his left hand out, gathering immense genuine energy in it and launched it like a spear right toward the tornado-looking attack from the Third Presbyter.

And then the collision of their energy occurred, inducing a series of enormous explosion that nearly deafened the others around, leaving their hearts trembling in astonishment. Shortly after, both Guixu's and the Third Presbyter's energy dispersed into the void.

Guixu survived the sneaking attack.

It was a relief for Qingdi, Andy and Zhenfeng that Guixu managed to fence off the Third Presbyter, though a more worrying concern ensued whether he could deal with attack from both sides.

Irritated was the Third Presbyter. He gathered and raised his energy again, commencing another round of attack toward Guixu without wasting any seconds. He clutched his hands into fists and kept punching forward, his arms were like rocket launcher from which cannonballs-looking genuine energy were shot, making their way to Guixu.

So did the Fifth and the Sixth Presbyter, whose attacks also kept getting tougher and more powerful.

Even a nanosecond of negligence could take Guixu's life away. He stayed entirely focused to deal with attacks from two sides. He defended himself no less meticulous than the Presbyters attacked. He launched genuine energy from his right palm to offset the attack from the Fifth and Sixth Presbyter, meanwhile using left palm to deal with the Third Presbyter.

The battle reached its climax, so did everyone's heart.

The concern of Qingdi and other people had never receded even just a bit. How hard it is to defend the combo attack from three Presbyters were beyond words to describe, Guixu's situation was extremely dangerous. It had already surprised everyone that Guixu could manage to cope with such attacks. But how long would it last? In what way could his stamina and strength outplay that of the three Presbyters? And his energy, isn't it impossible for him to have infinite energy however strong he is?

It still concerned everyone.

But as time went on, Qingdi and some other people noticed that the intensity of attacks from the Fifth and Sixth Presbyters seemed to have been receding. It was the Sixth Presbyter, whose wound caused by Zhenfeng on the arm had been failing to keep up the attack, the energy launched from it had also been diminishing. Moreover, it seemed like the Sixth Presbyter was coming close to losing the power in it completely.

Guixu noticed it too, and it didn't take him a second to adjust his defense. Exerting more strength in his right hand, Guixu started attacking the Sixth Presbyter a lot harder than before.

There was a short astonishment of fear on the Sixth Presbyter's face. Sweating hard, he went all out regardless of the pain in his arm.

On the left side, as soon as the Third Presbyter noticed that Guixu had focused on the Sixth Presbyter, he seized the chance. Eyes blazing with murderous rage, he pushed his energy to the limit and focused it on his right palm.

It was all his power. He pushed his right palm forward and sent his attack of his full strength, which is nearly as powerful as a level-12 cyclone, toward Guixu.

Guixu perceived the threat. He immediately exerted more of his genuine energy in his right palm and threw it onto the Sixth Presbyter.

It landed right on the Sixth Presbyter, who was knocked away as blood gushed out of his mouth.

No sooner did Guixu take care of the Sixth Presbyter than he clutched his left hand and gathered his endless genuine energy in it, shortly after which he punched it to the Third Presbyter.

Boom!

There came another massive explosion, radiating powerful shockwaves all around.

The next second, the Third Presbyter nearly lost his footing after being hit back.

Guixu remained where he is as he threw his right palm toward the Fifth Presbyter without anyone even caught sight of it.

There's no way for the Fifth Presbyter to confront Guixu alone. His energy shattered as the attack of Guixu came, and he was also knocked away by Guixu's genuine energy.

No exceptions, the three Presbyters were all knocked away by Guixu, who himself stayed intact and unharmed at all.

The time seemed stopped at that moment, as the silence ensued.

And eventually, the Qingdi and other people's concerns were all gone as hope restored in their eyes. Rested were their mind, but their heart went beating even faster because they were so exhilarated by Guixu's triumph.

It was beyond their imagination that Guixu would defeat the three Presbyter of Tang's family all on his own.

There were thousands of people of Wu's family there, all of whom were filled with gratitude and admiration toward Guixu. Nothing makes them feel more secured than having Guixu, who was also the leader of the White-Dragon Taoist temple, protecting them. Guixu's power had defied their understanding of what "powerful" could describe.

As for the three Presbyter, the expressions on their face told that it might be the worst moment of their life, especially the third Presbyter. He was left in anger, confusion, astonishment, and denial of his loss. They've never thought that there would be such a monster-like person like Guixu, who not only successfully defended their combo attack but also knocked them all away. It was so shameful for the that their anger nearly burst out of their chest.

After a quite long contemplation of disgrace, the third Presbyter spoke, withholding his anger: "Guys, I'm afraid we need to draw our ace now."

He nearly shattered his teeth as he kept gritting them in rage. If they don't go all out, they would be doomed with no doubt.

The Fifth Presbyter nodded in sternness.

As much as the Sixth Presbyter wanted to kill Andy and Zhenfeng's family, Guixu was standing in his way. He grumbled in vicious wrath: "Agreed, let's go all out and wipe this damn Taoist out!"

"Charge!"

It was the Third Presbyter. Before anyone got to noticed what they just heard, he had dshed toward Guixu. His energy kept raising, and there

was formidable sense of thirst of killing surrounding him which planted fear in everyone's heart.

As soon as he got near Guixu, he reached his palm out and threw it right toward Guixu.

The sense of the thirst of killing reached its limit in the attack, with all Third Presbyter's energy.

There followed the Sixth Presbyter, who punched toward Guixu's recklessly from the right as the Third Presbyter went from the left.

He exerted his strength to the limit, gathering all his genuine energy in the fist regardless of the sharp pain. It was so powerful that it even sent turbulence into the void, producing a vortex of genuine energy that come right toward Guixu.

The Fifth Presbyter leaped skyward, stretched both his palms over his head and vertically dashed toward Guixu as all his energy were focused on the palms, as the sky was also coming down with him.

The left, the right, and above, the three Presbyters had put their full energy and strength in their attacks, all for only one thing: Kill Guixu, completely.

There came the dark clouds, roaring wind, and the raging thunder, as if the mansion of Wu's family was caught in the spiral of chaos. And the darkness came, as intimidating as the Apocalypse. People found themselves having trouble breathing and chest were aching.

Everyone around was left in desperation and fear.



Standing in the center of the spiral, Guixu looked stern and focused. He exerted his all power and genuine in energy in no time as well, pushed himself to his limit.

As the attacks came from three directions, he put his palm together in front of his chest and stomped the ground with right foot.

Suddenly, he was surrounded by a glowing golden light which made him looked like a supreme Buddha.

Shortly later, his palms expeditiously left each other, and then came a massive and destructive explosion were set off from where he stood along with the light.

Bang!

The light and the energy in it hit the attacks of the three Presbyters immediately.

And another series of explosion came, sending winds dashing about like wild wolves.

Seconds later, the light was gone, and the ground was still shaking.

Like a mountain of granite, Guixu remained standing straight and upright.

And the three Presbyters were blown away, scattered around on the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 443 A Narrow Escape**

Three presbyters showed their final cards and used their kill shot. Unfortunately, it didn't work. They still suffered a crushing defeat by the hands of Taoist Practitioner Guixu (returning to the state of nothingness).

The contest concerning fates of thousands ended up with the victory of Guixu.

Guixu turned the losing situation of the Wu family all by himself.

The Wus were all overjoyed. After they were defeated by the three Presbyters, they have taken Guixu as god in their hearts. Sure enough, the god didn't let them down, knocking three Presbyters down. This time, the fail of three Presbyters was settled. They had no chance to reverse the situation. They could not be more excited that the Wu family was truly going to be saved.

Qingdi Wu was excited too. He hoped the Know How left by Lai Wu could help the Wus to get off. However, Lai only told them to find Jinyang Yang at White Dragon Taoist Temple. He thought that Jinyang had special skill that can help the Wus. Unexpectedly, the owner of Baiyun Temple had such exceptional ability, overthrowing three powerful Presbyters of the Tang family. The crisis of the Wus was almost resolved, and Qingdi felt relieved. Meanwhile, he was curious about Guixu and also grateful to him.

Andy Wu felt an upsurge of emotion too. He knew well how dreadful the Tang family was, that anyone was weak in front of them. Anyone who wanted to confront them was like an ant trying to shake the tree or an egg been thrown against the rock, which means they had no hope of winning. However, what had completely shocked Andy was that in the world, there existed a person like Guixu who had the strength to compete with the Tangs. He defeated three Presbyters of the Tang

family, which was a miracle. It was this miracle that gave Andy hope. He suddenly felt that the Tang family is not so horrible.

Zhenfeng was at thrill too. He agreed to come to the Wu family with Qingdi. It was out of expectation on Lai, because he is the only one that Tangs fear. He wanted to see what tips did Lai left that can help them escape Tang's hunting. Afterwards, he learned that Lai's method was to find Jinyang at White Dragon Taoist Temple. At that moment, Zhenfeng was desperate. He didn't believe Jinyang had the ability to resist Tangs, but there were no other way. Hence he could only put his last hope here.

Now, Jinyang didn't show up, but came the owner of White Dragon Taoist Temple. He turned Zhenfeng's view upside down, totally shocked him. It would shock all the Tangs if they learned that there was such a master out of the Tang family. Only then Zhenfeng started to believe that maybe it was not entirely impossible to escape from the Tangs.

The three Presbyters on the ground were frightened. They forgot the pain and a whole range of emotions took over them. They were too shock that they were going to doubt themselves. They could not accept the result, but the fact is there leaving their no room to deceive themselves. They failed from head to feet.

Time seemed to be stretched out infinitely that every second passed slowly.

It was unknown how long it took, Third Presbyter stood up slowly. He turned to Guixu, with heavy eyes and said in a low tone, "How can you be so strong?"

It was not surprising that in the vast outside world, there were one or two fish escaped from the net, eluded Tangs' lock, stepped into the state of Martial Art Master. Yet Guixu Taoist was not an average Master. He

has transcended a standard. It was a dangerous signal. Third Presbyter smelled threat. He couldn't believe that, but he had to be alert. Tangs paid little attention to the outside world. It was their negligence sending Zhengrong Tang to keep the balance of the outside world alone.

Fifth and Sixth Presbyter stood up one after another. They gazed at Guixu sharply and heavily.

Guixu looked at Third Presbyter calmly and said in a tough tone, "Have you Tangs ever thought that you are actually standing still trying to control the world?"

The Tang family did not permit the existence of Master outside. They suppressed the development of powerful person beside the Tang family. They kept the outside world in what they called a state of equilibrium, which was to keep the level of everyone on the outside below that of the Tang family. Such compulsory resort clearly obeyed natural rules. In order to stay at the top, Tangs stuck to this method year after year. They assumed that they have restricted the development of the person outside and sealed the highest state of the outside person. They can hardly imagine that they actually sealed their cognition. They stood still without contradictory and encouragement. Meanwhile, they didn't realize that there is always someone who better. For example, at present, Guixu shocked everyone at sight.

Third Presbyter looked worse hearing this. He stared at Taoist Guixu and said hatefully, "You think you can make remark on us knowing some tricks?"

The power of Guixu exceeded the expectation of Third Presbyters'. It made him realize that Tang's control to the outside world was not strict. But it did not mean that other people can make comment on them. To him, the Tang family has always been a supreme being, which the

outsider looks upon. Their control of the world was a unaltered law. It would never change, and he would not let anyone suspect it.

Seeing his attitude, Guixu shook his head and said, "You will destroy yourself continuing this way."

Hearing the words, even Sixth Presbyter could not resist. He rebuked angrily at Guixu, "You are nothing! How dare you remarking Tangs like this!"

Though they were defeated by Guixu, but the power of Tang was out of the imagination of the outsiders. Guixu might be powerful, but it is nothing comparing to the whole Tang family. However he overlooked himself, stood at the top to predict the fate of the Tang family, which had made Sixth Presbyter mad.

Third Presbyter could not bear it neither. He suddenly flickered his eyes, talk harshly to Fifth and Sixth Presbyter, "No matter what, we will not let him live."

Finally, Third Presbyter pronounced death penalty to Guixsu. He had the confidence to get rid of him.

Fifth and Sixth Presbyter looked deep on their face. They slowly nodded their heads.

Third Presbyter did not hesitant and shouted to twenty eminent notes from the Tang family, "Everyone listens! Position!"

"Aye!" they answered

Their voice shook the sphere.

Then three Presbyters moved swiftly and stood around Guixu in three directions, forming a triangle.

While the twenty eminent notes moved like a flash and formed a formation. They divided into five groups, each formed a plum blossom. The twenty people divided into four groups. In the shape of four plum blossoms, they stood in array behind three Presbyters.

Twenty three person from the Tang family were all out, formed a huge formation, becoming a perfect group.

While Guixu was the prey trapped in the central of the circle.

Once the circle was formed, everyone in it bursted into majestic force which blot out the sky and cover up the earth which covered the whole sight.

Seeing this, Zhenfeng's face became pale. He looked terrified, murmured in a hoarse voice, "Oh my god! We are doomed!"

Watching him like this, Qingdi frowned. He asked Zhenfeng urgently, "What's gonging on?"

Zhenfeng said slowly in a deep voice, "It is the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle of Tang family. Once someone is trapped, he's doomed to die. As one of the Tangs, Zhenfeng knew it well. He knew deeply how powerful and horrible it is. Guixu might be powerful, but he had little chance to survive in front of the Circle.

Hearing Zhenfeng's words, Qingdi chilled. He cannot cover his panic. His eyes focused on the twenty three person from the Tong family. The Circle was indeed unassailable. The whole Circle was like a killing machine with no weakness, leaving the trapped person no way to

escape. No matter you attack or defense from which direction, there's an enemy. It was hard to dodge from their killing move.

Twenty people in the Circle were all Martial Art Masters. Haven't they formed the Circle, it was hard to cope when they attacked at once. Moreover, they formed the terrific Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. It was impossible for him to win. There was no chance for him to live.

In a word, it is an insoluble dead circle.

Qingdi's heart fell into the abyss in an instant. This time, he couldn't see any hope.

The atmosphere suddenly became heavy.

All of the Wus strained their nerves again, staring at the scene which was on the verge of breaking out a fight.

The battle would start at any moment.

Three Presbyters' eyes were sharp like eagles, focusing on Guixu.

Twenty eminent notes were animal ready to jump on their prey, staring at Guixu with dark eyes.

At this moment, Guixu is the prey locked by their Circle. They are determined to kill him.

Under the gaze of all people on the scene, Third Presbyter, as the head of the Circle roared, "Dragon-stuck Magic Circle, attack!"

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 444 The Fall of Guixu**

All the members of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle were all prepared. Following the order of the Third Presbyter, the Circle was activated.

All twenty-three people in the Circle released their strongest genuine energy which in turn surrounded them, then all the energy was sent airborne and formed a gigantic cage, constraining Guixu right in the center of the Circle.

Even the people around felt the intimidating power of the cage. The gigantic, gathered energy was still growing and it had covered the whole place, casting light down onto everyone. People were worried as if they were suffocated by it, wondering how Guixu would escape from the cage.

As the energy finished growing, the twenty elites fighters behind the three Presbyters started stomping. They kept shifting positions rapidly instead of approaching Guixu.

Boom! Boom! Boom !

Heavy and steady were their stomps, each one shook the ground, as if it has caused an earthquake in the mansion.

They were dispersed into four groups, each one took the shape of a plum blossom, They kept changing positions during which the blossom shape remained unchanged as their power and energy kept augmenting.



Soon, the energy in the air became tangible and formed into pillars, solid and heavy. There are pillars hanging above the twenty elites. It looked like each one of them was holding a pillar above their head.

The pillars hanged in the midair and kept glowing, as if they were holding up the sky.

And the Circle was enclosed by the pillars, held isolated from the outside world. Within the Circle, everything followed the order of the Circle.

And the only order of the Circle was to annihilate Guixu.

The murderous intention of the circle had been caught by Guixu, so was the restriction. It was his first time that he had had worries on his face. He knew clearly how powerful the Circle was. To him, it was like standing near the top of a volcano, he could be burnt to ashes any minute.

But he would never back down or just wait there doing nothing. He stood still, analyzing the Circle wholeheartedly and tried to search for a breach.

Boom !

As he was still searching, suddenly the Third Presbyter stomped the ground.

It was a signal. The twenty elites immediately tossed the pillars above their head toward Guixu.

In a second, twenty pillars fell down like a rain of shooting stars.

Ka-boom!

One after one, the pillars went straight to Guixu with devastating power.

Sensing the incoming threat, Guixu stomped the ground too as he placed his palms together in front of his chest without any hesitation,

In no time, there came glowing golden genuine energy radiating from him.

It outplayed the one he emitted before in both power and brightness.

Bang!

All the pillars were stopped at the shelter which was made of the genuine energy of Guixu. It successfully held back the attack of those pillars that were also made of genuine energy.

Bang!

The shelter exploded, and the pillars were all shattered. The collisions among the genuine energy sent the ground and the mansion shaking again.

Later, both the shelter and the pillars were all dissipated and gone in the void.

Guixu managed to survive the attack combined by the Circle and the twenty elites.

It exhilarated people around, but the worries remained since the Circle was still there, undisturbed.

Before the Circle commence second around of attack, Guixu exerted his energy and leaped skyward rapidly.

He wanted to break the Circle through.

Like a leopard pouncing on its prey after lurking among the grass, Guixu was as fast as a lightning. It took him no more than one second to reach tens of meters high. But before he found a way to break away, the three Presbyters had followed him into the air.

They surrounded Guixu in the center of a circle again, launching destructive genuine energy to him.

Guixu had no time to waste with them, therefore he went nearly all out to counter the three Presbyters attack.

All his attacks came with intention of getting rid of the three Presbyters completely so that he could bail out as soon as possible.

But beside the Presbyters, there were still the twenty elites on the ground. They also joined the fight, launching energy to Guixu from below.

It was a one versus twenty-three battle, it was self-evident how dangerous Guixu's situation was.

All the powerful attacks encased in genuine energy were raining on Guixu.

Guixu stayed focused and concentrated. He used his hands to fence off the attacks from the three Presbyters and created another golden shield of his genuine energy below him to protect him from the attacks of the twenty elites.

Boom!!

They battle kept escalating, Guixu kept holding on in the one versus twenty-three fight.

Their non-stop explosion from above were like roaring thunders.

Qingdi's heart tremble along with the explosions. It gave him some hope when Guixu survived the attack of the pillars, but the hope was soon shattered seeing Guixu being caught in such a hopeless situation. Three Presbyter of Tang's family and twenty elites, there's no way that Guixu could survive it however powerful he was. Qingdi was worried, but there was nothing he could do.

So was Andy. He knew about the Dragon-Stuck Magic Circle. It was like a perfect stronghold capable of both attacking and defending. Not even people like Guixu seemed to have a chance of breaking it through. Given the intensity of the fight, Andy could only pray for Guixu.

It was in that moment that Andy felt how powerful the Tang's family's power again, since he didn't take them for serious before. He started to feel that Tang's family was a bottomless abyss, which would leave you no chance of escaping once you're trapped in it.

As for Zhenfeng, he was completely desperate. If Guixu failed in the battle, his hope of getting away from being hunted down by the Tang's family would be gone for sure. What's worse was that it didn't seem possible for Guixu to break through the Circle, for it was just overwhelmingly powerful.

People of Wu's family realized what the Circle was capable of too. Even though they had known that Guixu was godlike, their worries didn't subside seeing the situation Guixu was trapped in now, and their lives were all depended on it.

The tension of the atmosphere was like a string, hanging on the edge of breaking.

But the intensity of the fight seemed never dropped even a bit. Indeed that Guixu fought the best he could, but also indeed that he couldn't fence off the attacks forever, not to mention he was still trapped in the Circle that was like a swamp eating away people's souls. The tougher one is, the easier one might be caught in it. It was like that Guixu had been locked in a cage of death.

If it kept going on, he would die of depleting his energy even if he fences off all the attacks.

Guixu had no infinite source of genuine energy. He kept going down as he coped with the Presbyters, trying to seize a chance to catch his breath.

But the twenty elites gathered their strength and launched the most powerful attack of theirs toward Guixu in no time as soon as he landed on the ground.

From four directions, the four blossoms, the genuine energy of twenty people went direct to Guixu.

And the attacks from above were still coming, the Presbyters didn't seem to have any intention of a stop.

The situation just kept going worse.

As quickly as he could, Guixu exerted his strength and formed the shield around his again.

And the attacks from the twenty elites also came.

Bang!

The sound of the collision nearly drove people around deaf.

And there came the shockwave.

Guixu's shield was entirely shattered, and the attacks landed on his body.

"Kha!"

Blood was coughed out from his mouth, and his body fell to the ground like the fall of the giant tree.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 445 Here Andy Comes**

Taoist Guixu fell down.

He finally failed, who had never been defeated before.

The onlookers around were struck to realize that their last hope was completely extinguished as Guixu fell.

Qingdi Wu was so disappointed without light in his bleak eyes though he had expected that Guixu would eventually failed. However, he could not accept the result or witness the scene when it did happen now. He was even more afraid that the Wu family would be eradicated. In this case, since Guixu could not turn it around, how could the family avoid being eradicated?

Zhenfeng Tang looked at Yiran Song and Ying Tang with despair for he could not protect his wife and daughter. Once the Tang family turned on

its power, even Guixu could not resist, not to mention anyone else. It was impossible for him to expect to avoid being killed by the Tang family. They would face it sooner or later.

All of the Wu family had fallen into despair and looked at Guixu falling on the ground helplessly.

Guixu lay on the ground while gasping to calm down. After a while, he wiped the blood from his mouth and slowly stood up.

The Third Presbyter was sullen to see Guixu could stand up. He said to Guixu in a cold voice, "You will definitely die no matter how you resist."

In his view, Guixu could never escape the repression of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle into death anyway.

Guixu narrowed his eyes to him and said in a deep voice, "Shut up! Take this!"

Guixu suddenly closed his eyes and released his forceful Genuine Energy. He seemed to be immersed in peace while the Genuine Energy he released was more and more powerful in every second. Not long after, the energy around him was stormy and glittering with gold light just like an invincible Buddha shining into every corner of the world.

At the highest point, Guixu opened his eyes with gold light as sharp blades to hurt their hearts. His Genuine Energy kept surging in a frenzy and soared to the sky like a majestic waterfall falling down.

"Meteor Hammer!"

In an instant, the gold light with his majestic Genuine Energy rushed to the sky like the firework exploding tempestuously.

At the next moment, there were countless pieces of Genuine Energy rushing toward the twenty-three of the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle like meteors falling to the ground.

Every piece of Genuine Energy gathered his powerful strength, burning the air and shaking the world when falling down.

The eyes of them suddenly changed to witness the Genuine Energy with golden lights hitting them as meteors.

"Start the Defensive Formation!"

In emergency, the Third Presbyter shouted.

Immediately, the top 20 masters of the Tang family moved to change their original Plum Formation into a huge cross formation still in groups of five. In each group stood five persons in a row, totally four rows in front, back, left, and right of Guixu. From above, it was a huge cross with Guixu surrounded by them and three presbyters.

As soon as the cross formation was arranged, people of the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle immediately clenched their fists and crossed above their heads.

Above their heads, the thick Genuine Energy instantly appeared, which was so violent with great lethality when it attacked, and was indestructible when it worked to defense.

Once the defensive Genuine Energy was formed into a huge shield, which looked like an umbrella supporting the whole world to completely cover the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

Bang, bang, bang!



Pieces of fragments of Guixu's Genuine Energy hit the giant shield above the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle like countless meteors.

The big shield was so impregnable that even his violent Meteor Hammer with Genuine Energy could not break it.

Twenty-three of the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle were all protected unharmed by the shield.

His Meteor Hammer couldn't break the defensive formation.

Seeing such a scene where the gold lights permeated the air, Qingdi felt anxious with a flicker of hope. However, he fell into despair again because the powerful Meteor Hammer could still not resist it.

Zhenfeng was also nervous because he knew that the Meteor Hammer was powerful enough to destroy everything, which would probably be Guixu's trump card and the last hope of all of them. But now, the meteor permeating the sky fell down menacingly without hurting anyone in the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. No matter how powerful the Genuine Energy was, their defensive formation was unshakable.

Guixu's expression also changed to find his Meteor Hammer, his trump card, couldn't break the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. At this moment, he had no choice but to get anxious.

"Dragon-stuck Magic Circle, start!"

As Guixu held back, the Third Presbyter suddenly declared the order.

The twenty masters of the Tang family immediately flashed into the original plum formation.

These masters simultaneously transformed their strongest Genuine Energy into a sharp sword full of murderous and overwhelming power.

In an instant, countless swords intertwined with each other into a huge sword net.

The horrible sword net with fierce power slammed toward Guixu in the center of the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

Above his head, swords fell like rain falling from the sky to completely cover him, leaving no escape possible.

Qingdi now became more nervous and frightened. Guixu was in danger!

Zhenfeng also frowned helplessly. The sword net was definitely a lethal strike to Guixu who might be doomed to die without any miracle in this case. Zhenfeng could see no hope ahead.

Seeing the huge sword net approaching, Guixu reacted immediately to raise his hands above his head as the gathering gold lights from the palms were pushed up with his best effort.

Guixu exhausted all his rest strength to resist the huge sword net nearly overwhelming him by the Genuine Energy in his palms.

Boom!

The huge sword net hit the Genuine Energy of Guixu. But it had not been broken which was still supporting while the swords kept falling and getting more and more violent.

His defense was getting weaker and weaker. Blue veins stood out on his temples and sweat poured down his face.

He could hardly support it.

The onlookers were all anxious, whose lives would come to an end if Guixu died. Despair had filled their mind.

It seemed that the whole world was shrouded in darkness.

However, as everyone was in despair, Andy stood out quietly.

He walked toward the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle step by step.

At this moment, Qingdi shouted in panic, "Andy, what are you doing? Come back! It's dangerous! "

He didn't look back but still walked forward while replying calmly, "I've found its weak point."

Meanwhile, he rushed toward them...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 446 The contributions of Andy Wu**

Andy Wu said that very confidently. He ran as fast as the wind and there was some impatience in his footsteps. Obviously, Andy wanted to help Taoist practitioner Guixu (returning to a state of nothingness) break Dragon-stuck Magic Circle to relieve Guixu's plight.

Andy has a relatively thorough research of magic circle and he is a master of Magic Circle. From the beginning, Andy Knew Dragon-stuck Magic Circle is a supreme magic circle. Once being entrapped, Guixu could hardly escape.

Andy had been observing and studying the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle and wanted to find out the flaw of it. However, the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle is not a normal magic circle and it's almost invulnerable. Andy observed for a long time and he didn't find any flaws, so he was anxious. He was afraid that Guixu could take it anymore and would die. The more anxious Andy was, the more careful he researched the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. He firmly believed that no matter how strong a magic circle is, there is absolutely a breakthrough. As long as the breakthrough is found, it's easy to break the magic circle.

Dragon-stuck Magic Circle is perfect and it seemed there was no breakthrough of it. The formation made by 20 masters of Tang family was always perfectly symmetric. Everyone's role seemed to be exactly the same.

The three presbyters were the core of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. And The Third Presbyter was the backbone of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. The whole Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was always under his command. However, The Third Presbyter was not the breakthrough of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. On the contrary, the place where The Third Presbyter stood was the most indestructible. If you want to break Dragon-stuck Magic Circle from The Third Presbyter, you would only get yourself into your doom more quickly. Because of this, it's so difficult for Guixu to break Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. He mainly attacked The Third Presbyter and wanted to defeat The Third Presbyter to get out of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. As a result, he was attacked by a more powerful coalition of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

After Andy discovered that, he focused his observations on the 20 masters of Tang family. He wanted to find a way out of the 20 masters of Tang family.

The 20 masters of Tang family changed their plum blossom formation into cross defense formation and then changed back into plum blossom formation. Andy found the most critical person of the 20 people from the changes. The most critical person is the breakthrough of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

The most critical person is a very inconspicuous crew-cut man.

It seemed that the crew-cut man's position and role was as same as the other 19 persons. But Andy surprisingly found that all of them moved with the crew-cut man as their anchor point. They moved so fast that the average persons couldn't find it at all. Andy noticed the special position of the crew-cut man as he has been watching Dragon-stuck Magic Circle carefully and he is familiar with magic circle.

Andy was sure that the crew-cut man is the breakthrough of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. As long as the crew-cut man died, Dragon-stuck Magic Circle would be broken.

The target of attack of Andy at that moment was the crew-cut man. With determination, he clenched his fists and rushed to the crew-cut man in Dragon-stuck Magic Circle directly.

All the people of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle were attacking Guixu and they didn't pay any attention to Andy.

As long as Andy rushed to the back of the crew-cut man, he punched the crew-cut man on the back violently with the momentum of thunder.

This punch was of all the brute force of Andy. Although he was badly injured, there was a sign showed the improvement of his injury and his strength recovered after a long rest. The brute force he wielded couldn't be underestimated. Andy knew the importance of his attack. It seemed

that Guixu couldn't bear it anymore and Andy must take this opportunity to relieve the pressure of him. So Andy spared no effort when he punched.

Only then did the crew-cut man felt the threat behind him. There was a stern look in his eyes and he moved suddenly.

As soon as the crew-cut man turned round, he waved his arm and punched Andy violently. The Genuine Energy of the crew-cut man's palm, like a tiger coming out of the cage, pounced on Andy's fist.

With a loud noise, the Genuine Energy of the crew-cut man banged the brute force of Andy.

All of a sudden, Andy was attacked to fall back a few steps.

After hitting Andy back, the crew-cut man immediately turned back to cooperate with the rest people of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle and attack Guixu violently.

But Andy wouldn't give up so easily. As soon as he braced himself, he rushed to the crew-cut man and punched him on the back violently again.

A flash of anger flashed in the crew-cut man's eyes as he felt the crisis again. The crew-cut man had to stop the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle and turned around again to respond to Andy's punch.

This time, Andy didn't confront the crew-cut man directly. When the crew-cut man punched back, Andy suddenly dodged and moved to the side of the crew-cut man. Andy then punched the crew-cut man violently.

The crew-cut man was all the more angry and he immediately turned around to fight back.

Andy dodged and attacked again. He and the crew-cut man went into a circular mode. He kept attacking the crew-cut man but he didn't take the moves of the crew-cut man.

The crew-cut man was forced to mix with Andy. The more he fought, the angrier he became. Each time, however, Andy was able to fend off his attack.

Andy was very clear that he was no match of the crew-cut man at that time. In desperation, he could only choose to pester the crew-cut man to let him not return to the joint attack of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. Only in this way could Guixu get some time to breathe.

Ying Tang, standing aside, was very anxious when she saw Andy was fighting with the man of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. She immediately said to Zhenfeng Tang next to her, "Father, will Andy be in danger? Should we go and get him out?"

Although Ying heard Andy said that he had found the flaw of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle, she couldn't help but worry when she saw Andy fighting with others. She knew Andy was injured and how powerful the masters of Tang family are. Andy is apparently no match of the crew-cut man. If the fight went on like that, something bad would happen to Andy sooner or later. So Ying was really anxious.

Zhenfeng said in a deep voice, "No, let's wait."

Zhenfeng focused his attention on Dragon-stuck Magic Circle when he spoke. Gradually, there was an apparent change in Zhenfeng's eyes. His eyes glowed brightly and were full of shock and excitement.

After seeing her father's reaction, Ying looked at Dragon-stuck Magic Circle immediately.

As soon as she saw it, her heart beat faster. She couldn't help but be excited, because the attack power of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was obviously weakened.

A moment ago, the Genuine Energy of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was terrible and powerful, which made Guixu almost can't bear it. Everyone could see that Guixu was at the critical point of endangerment.

But since Andy pestered the crew-cut man, it seemed that Dragon-stuck Magic Circle has lost its soul. Its force of attack diminished and the oppressive atmosphere around it lessened. The air above the scene seemed to be much fresher.

Guixu, who was cornered, was the one felt the reduction of pressure most clearly and he was relieved. If Dragon-stuck Magic Circle continued to attack as it used to be, Guixu would die within a minute. But as the power of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle reduced a lot, Guixu was able to breathe. His courage and strength were restored. The power of the golden Genuine Energy in his palms was increasing, which had the tendency to break through the Genuine Energy of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

Once Guixu broke through the Genuine Energy of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle, the situation was likely to change. Then it's hopeful that he could break through Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

At that moment, Ying couldn't help being excited. There was a light of surprise flashed in her eyes. She looked at Andy with more admiration. Although Andy was injured and not powerful, he played a key role. By holding the crew-cut man, he created a chance for Guixu to make a



turnaround. It's the flaw found by Andy that made it possible to break through Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

Zhenfeng knew that the breakthrough of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle is the crew-cut man. Zhenfeng appreciated Andy more as he found the flaw of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. Zhenfeng always thought that no one could break through Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. Whoever got trapped by Dragon-stuck Magic Circle would die. But he didn't expect that Andy could find the breakthrough of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle, which was equivalent to get the hope of life for everyone. Zhenfeng was naturally excited.

Qingdi Wu's eyes were shining and his heart was surging at that moment. He was already desperate, but Andy gave him hope again. His son can always create miracles and bring surprise to him. He is proud of having such a son. Wu family perhaps would really have a different future. As long as they could resist the attack of Tang family, Wu family was expected to go to the path of light. The future of Wu family would be limitless.

At that moment, all the people watching felt incomparable excitement. There was a ray of hope in everyone's heart.

However, when everyone was happy, Andy's situation was not optimistic. Andy could hold off the crew-cut man for a while, but he couldn't hold him off forever. His physical strength and speed lagged behind and his injury held him back. It's difficult for him to fight against the crew-cut man, an unusual Martial Saint. It didn't take long before Andy couldn't bear it anymore. He could be knocked down by the crew-cut man at any moment.

After seeing that, Qingdi said immediately, "I'll go and help Andy."

As soon as Qingdi said that, he moved suddenly and rushed to the crew-cut man.

Zhenfeng narrowed his eyes slightly. Then he turned his head to Ying and Yiran Song to say seriously, "Let's go to help Andy."

Yiran and Ying nodded their head. Then they rushed to the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle with Zhenfeng.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 447 The fight ended**

Qingdi Wu also had wounds on his body, but he completely ignored them at that time. He rushed to the battlefield with the speed of whirlwind. When the crew-cut man attacked Andy Wu again, Qingdi suddenly appeared and punched the crew-cut man violently.

This punch carried the strongest power of Qingdi and the momentum to shake the sky. As soon as Qingdi punched, there seemed to be a shell coming out of the chamber. Qingdi's punch was simple and rough, but it contained infinite power and strong lethality.

After seeing that, there was a stern look in the crew-cut man's eyes. The crew-cut man released his storm-like Genuine Energy. He stopped his attack on Andy and immediately shook his fist to hit Qingdi's fist.

The two fists collided and there was a violent aftershock. Streaks of Genuine Energy vibrated from the intersection and swept around.

Qingdi and the crew-cut man retreated two steps and then they fought again.

Andy finally had a chance to breathe. He had a short rest and the rejoined the battle to fight the crew-cut man together with Qingdi.

Qingdi and Andy launched a fierce fight against the crew-cut man. They would not stop until they die.

Zhenfeng Tang, Yiran Song and Ying Tang rushed to the center of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle to help Taoist practitioner Guixu (returning to a state of nothingness)

Without the help of the crew-cut man, Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was like a house without foundation. It became extremely unstable and the attack power of it was greatly reduced. However, it's the joint Genuine Energy of 20 Martial Saints. Even if the power of it was weakened, it's also terrible. The power of it was still strong and unbreakable.

The reason why Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying came was to help Guixu break the powerful sword-like Genuine Energy as soon as possible. As soon as they stood firmly, they immediately released the strongest Genuine Energy of themselves to resist the oppressing and powerful sword-like Genuine Energy together with Guixu.

Whew! Whew! Whew!

Other people of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle still kept firing sword-like Genuine Energy. Countless sword-like Genuine Energy made up of a powerful sword net, but it's less powerful than it was at the beginning. Because of that, Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying were able to break into the magic circle. If the crew-cut man was still there and the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was as powerful as before, Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying were bound to die when they burst in.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying spared no effort to release their Genuine Energy to form Genuine Energy balls. The balls banged the sword net of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. There was a loud noise with each crash. Genuine Energy balls and sword-like Genuine Energy all scattered and disappeared after crashed. However, the sword-like Genuine Energy was endless and Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying could only keep firing more Genuine Energy balls.

Compared with the powerful Guixu, Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying's strength was not worth mentioning. But Zhenfeng and Yiran are masters who defeated The Sixth Presbyter, so it's not difficult for them to resist the sword-like Genuine Energy of the masters of Tang family.

With the help of Guixu, Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying, the pressure of Guixu was a little bit less. The power of the golden Genuine Energy Guixu released was even greater.

On the contrary, the offensive of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was more and more messy as the crew-cut man was not there. Although Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was still powerful, it began to totter and fall.

Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was going to be broken.

The blood of the onlookers of Wu family boiled up when they saw there was a sign of defeat of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle. They wanted to join the battle against the masters of Tang family if they can, but it's impossible. Among them, even the Grand Masters are separated by an insurmountable gap compared with the Martial Saints, let alone those who haven't reached the level of Grand Masters. There's no way that they could engage in the war of Martial Saints. What they could do was to cheer for Guixu and Qingdi and other people in their hearts.

At that moment, the eyes of all the people of Wu family were shining with anticipation.

However, there was a person in the crowd whose face was complex and dignified.

It's Jenny Xia.

Jenny couldn't help but follow the people of Wu family to come here when she heard the huge noise made by the helicopter dropped to the ground. Although Andy married another woman and there was no possibility for her and Andy to be together again, she couldn't remove Andy from her heart. She still missed Andy and worried about Andy's safety.

At that moment, Jenny was glad that Andy had found the breakthrough of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle and solved the crisis of Guixu. But her heart pricked uncontrollably. Andy is so excellent, but he belongs to others in the end. It's the biggest regret of her life that she had missed Andy.

What made Jenny more sad was that Andy's wife is a Martial Saint. She is an extraordinary woman. She can help Andy fight against enemies. She is so powerful and heroic. Jenny felt she was insignificant and dim when she saw Ying show her abilities in Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

It's the first time that Jenny felt a strong sense of inferiority. She realized that she was not worthy of Andy. But Ying, on the other hand, is a perfect match for Andy. Ying can fight against enemies together with Andy, can help Andy when he needs and can share the burden with Andy. On the contrary, she can only slow Andy down and bring disasters and troubles to Andy.

Jenny's eyes were covered with a layer of mist of tears. She only hoped that Andy could be safe and sound.

Andy and Qingdi were still dogfighting with the crew-cut man.

Guixu, Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying were still resisting the sword-like Genuine Energy of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

With the passage of time, the offensive of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was more and more weak and chaotic. It was about to fall apart.

Guixu found Dragon-stuck Magic Circle lost the power it had at the beginning completely. His facial expression changed suddenly. Then he gritted his teeth and shouted, "Break!"

After Guixu said that, he released endless momentum suddenly. He braced his palms against the top of his head.

At once, the thick golden Genuine Energy of his palms exploded like a bomb.

The power of the explosion was extraordinary. There was a huge force banged the sword net of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle.

Bang!

The sword-like Genuine Energy was broken and then scattered.

Without hesitation, Guixu rushed out with the momentum to devour everything, like a sword coming out of the string.

The moment when Guixu rushed out, his Genuine Energy spouted out like the surging tide. There was golden light all over his body. As he ran,

there seemed to be a streak of golden light shot out. The whole air seemed to be cut in two by his golden body.

Bang!

When Guixu was in front of The Sixth Presbyter, he punched The Sixth Presbyter on the chest violently and unrelentingly.

Guixu's punch was quickly, hard and sharp, which showed the most ferocious murderous look.

Guixu knew it's the best time for him to attack. It's possible for him to break Dragon-stuck Magic Circle completely only when he seized the opportunity that Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was to be broken and defeat the people of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle one by one. Otherwise, there would no chance for him to break Dragon-stuck Magic Circle when all the people gathered again. Therefore, he used all his strength without reservation.

After seeing Guixu punched him directly, The Sixth Presbyter released his Genuine Energy without hesitation. The Sixth Presbyter punched to hit the fist of Guixu.

Bang!

The two fists banged and two streaks of Genuine Energy collided, which brought an intense aftershock and a loud noise.

The Sixth Presbyter is strong, but he appears vulnerable compared with Guixu. In the face of the explosive attack of the Genuine Energy of Guixu, The Sixth Presbyter's Genuine Energy was smashed in an instant. His body was attacked and he spat a mouthful of blood and fled backwards immediately.

The whole thing happened almost in the blink of an eye.

After seeing Guixu break Dragon-stuck Magic Circle and send The Sixth Presbyter fly, the rest 21 people of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle rushed to attack Guixu with heinous murderous look.

Whew! Whew! Whew!

Guixu didn't stop for a second. Once he had defeated The Sixth Presbyter, his right leg swept up again in three moves. The first move swept a master of Tang family behind The Sixth Presbyter away. The second move broke the leg of a master of Tang family beside him. As soon as their legs collided, the master of Tang family screamed repeatedly and he couldn't stand steadily. The third move changed suddenly and broke the fist of a master of Tang family ahead of him on the right. This time his leg came down on the chest of the master of Tang family like a tomahawk.

Crack!

There was a faint sound of the broken sternum. Then came the miserable howl of the master of Tang family. The master fell with a crash and could no longer stand up again.

The attack of Guixu was as fierce as the tide. And the more he attacked, the stronger he was. A moment later, several people of Dragon-stuck Magic Circle were beaten to the ground. Because of the disturbance of Guixu, Dragon-stuck Magic Circle has become chaotic.

Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was completely broken. The masters of Tang family scattered and they attacked Guixu together randomly.



After seeing that, Zhenfeng, Yiran and Ying's momentum surged. They fought against the masters of Tang family with all their strength.

The fight between Qingdi, Andy and the crew-cut man was intense.

The momentum of them was explosive. The heaven and earth changed color and the wind rose and clouds began to gather.

The battle was in its climax. The intensity of it was indescribable.

The masters of Tang family had the advantage in number, but they missed the boat. As soon as Dragon-stuck Magic Circle was broken, Guixu occupied the main attack advantage. His strength is much higher than the masters, so he was indomitable and invincible. He defeated the scattered masters of Tag family successively.

The strength of Guixu encouraged Zhenfeng, Qingdi and the several other people. They boosted their morale and potential. They used the strongest momentum to attack the masters of Tang family, who showed a sign of defeat.

Before long, all the masters of Tang family and The Sixth Presbyter all fell to the ground.

This thrilling battle finally ended in with the failure of Tang family.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 448 Who was Jinyang Yang?**

Although Tang Family had such a powerful team of three presbyters and twenty Martial Saints, they ended up losing miserably. How could they accept this fact?

The Sixth Presbyter was badly injured physically, but his spirit suffered a greater blow. As a law-enforcement elder of Tang Family, he had first been thwarted by Zhenfeng Tang. He had endured his anger and brought his determination to take revenge. But Tang Family suffered a fiasco in the end. He, the Law-enforcement elder, was also defeated. From now on, he had disgraced his entire life. Even the confidence he had built for so long had completely collapsed and his pride as a member of the Tang family was gone.

The Third Presbyter was also lying on the ground, disappointed. Injuries were all over his body His pride was also crushed. As a respectful presbyter of the Tang Family, he was worshiped as the supreme god. But now he was directly transformed from a high and mighty god into a loser, which shattered all his glory, majesty and confidence. This was the most serious blow in his life. Now, he seemed to have lost his soul. His face turned a deathly shade of white.

The Fifth Presbyter and the twenty Kungfu experts of the Tang family all lay motionless on the ground as if they were dead. Everyone was shadowed by the haze of defeat. They never expected that the invincible Dragon-stuck Magic Circle could be breached by someone. And the man who breached it was an ordinary person they once despised the most. The martial arts of Guixu was unparalleled. His power was so strong that it overturned the worldview of all of them. Although Andy was young, he had such a deep study of the magic circle. He found a breakthrough in the Dragon-stuck Magic Circle, causing it to be breached in the end. His ability also shocked everyone in the Tang Family.

Now, all twenty-three members of the Tang Family were stuck in defeat.

And the people of Wu family were so excited that they were in tears. They won finally. A few people including Guixu and Qingdi had defeated all the Tang Family's kungfu masters and saved all the Wu Family's

members, which made them overjoyed. Everyone turned their look towards Guixu.

Guixu stood in the center of the mansion, majestic. He faintly scanned the Tang family members on the ground and said sternly, "I have said that things will backfire. If you continue like this, you will suffer the consequences of your actions."

Everything in this world has its own laws of existence. The Tang family wanted to control everything in the world, which was against the laws of nature. Guixu disapproved of this approach of the Tang family. He repeatedly exhorted the Tang family not to continue their obsession, or they would eventually perish.

Previously, when Guixu said this, these presbyters of the Tang Family would still argue back. But now that they were losers; they no longer had face to argue with Guixu. Even though they were reluctant, they had to accept this result.

After a while, The Third Presbyter slowly stood up from the ground. He looked expressionlessly at Guixu and said in a deep voice, "We lost today, do whatever you want with us."

The Third Presbyter acknowledged the defeat of their group of people, but he would never question the Tang Family's ways of acting. In his opinion, the Tang Family was the invincible existence in the world. It had the right and qualification to control this world and dominate all people.

Guixu looked at the three presbyters and contemplated for a moment, and then he said with dignity, "You all can leave. I advise you not to find trouble with the Wu Family again."

The Third Presbyterian was stunned. He asked incredulously, "Are you really willing to let us go?"

"Yes, I hope that you will remember my admonition." Guixu solemnly said

The Third Presbyterian stared at Guixu for a moment, and then he coldly ordered, "Let's go."

All the Tang family's members on the ground immediately helped each other to stand up. They followed the Third Presbyterian and left the Wu Family.

Once the Tang family's kungfu experts left, the atmosphere in the Wu Family mansion changed. The entire crowd was relieved. Everyone was filled with of unprecedented sense of relaxation. They seemed to have been reborn.

No one disagreed with Guixu's decision of releasing the Tang family. After all, it was Guixu that saved them. He had the right to make any decision and no one would disobey him. The people present had only immense gratitude for Guixu.

Then Qingdi, Andy, and Zhenfeng's family slowly walked up to Guixu.

"Thank you for protecting the Wu Family today. My Wu Family will never forget your kindness." Qingdi said to Guixu sincerely.

"Thank you. Our family will remember your kindness forever." Zhenfeng said solemnly.

Without Guixu, everyone here would have died. Of course they would have to thank him.

After hearing this, Guixu couldn't help but smile slightly as he gently said, "You don't need to thank me. I save you all at my master's command."

Guixu's teacher?

Hearing this, Qingdi and the others were stunned. They looked at each other, and then Qingdi asked Guixu confusedly, "Could you tell us who your master is?"

To this, Guixu did not conceal anything and said directly, "His name is Jinyang Yang."

Upon hearing this name, Qingdi and the others stared at him, filled with shock. Guixu was actually sent by Jinyang Yang. They had planned to go to the White-Dragon Taoist Temple to find Jinyang Yang according to the note left by Lai Wu, but they were intercepted as soon as they set out. They hadn't had much hope for Jinyang Yang. They also didn't expect him to send his disciple to save them without notice. He was such a prophet that it really surprised them.

But what shocked everyone more was that Jinyang Yang was the Guixu's master. Guixu was already so powerful, so how powerful would Jinyang Yang be as the master of Guixu?

The Qingdi and other people were completely stunned.

Then Guixu paused, and said seriously, "He asks me to come here for two things. Protect the Wu family and bring Andy to meet him."

The words of Guixu caused Qingdi to be shocked momentarily. Jinyang Yang wanted to see Andy specifically, why?

Qingdi looked at Andy, and then he said to Guixu seriously, "Why does he want to see Andy?"

Guixu shook his head slightly and said in a soft voice, "I don't know. This is my master's order."

Apparently everything Guixu did was on command. There was something that he didn't know either.

After saying this, Guixu said to Andy, "Come with me."

Andy pursed his lips and said seriously, "If we leave, what if the Tang family comes back again?"

Since the Tang family had targeted the Wu family, they would definitely come back to trouble the Wu family. Today, those twenty-three people from the Tang family were beaten away. Even if the Wu family had escaped for the time being, the Tang family could make a comeback at any time. The Wu family's crisis was not completely resolved. If Guixu left, no one could help the Wu family, which made Andy worry about that.

Hearing Andy's words, everyone present was looking decidedly worried. The Tang family was so terrifying. Although its twenty-three people were defeated today, there were still many more powerful people in the Tang family. Once they sent someone to attack the Wu family again, the Wu family would probably be razed to the ground in no time at all.

"Don't worry, I will set up a big magic circle for your Wu Family. The ordinary people can't breach this magic circle. Even if the most powerful Martial Saints attack it, it will last at least a day. I will return again within a day." said Guixu.

This seemed to be something that Guixu had already thought about. Since he was going to leave the Wu family, he would guarantee its safety.

Hearing Guixu's words, Qingdi and the others were also slightly at ease. They had all witnessed Guixu's power. Now they could only trust him.

Guixu looked at Andy again and said frankly, "Can you come with me now?"

"Yes." Andy nodded and said solemnly.

Andy did not know Jinyang Yang and also didn't know why Jinyang Yang wanted to see him. Jinyang Yang was Lai Wu's good friend and Guixu's master. Andy wanted to meet such a mysterious person. Since the Wu family was safe for the time being, he was certainly happy to go with the Guixu.

Before leaving, Andy said to Ying, "After I leave, you stay in the Wu family. If there is something, you can ask my father for help. I'll be back as soon as possible."

"Don't worry. I'll be here waiting for you to come back." Ying nodded and said

After saying goodbye to Ying, Andy left with Guixu.

Walking out of the Wu family's mansion, Guixu set up a huge magic circle for the Wu family at the entrance of the mansion. Then Guixu immediately took Andy to the White-Dragon Taoist Temple

The White-Dragon Taoist Temple was on the famous White Dragon Mountain, a rugged mountain with beautiful scenery.

It didn't take them long to reach the mountain.

Guixu led Andy to a thatched cottage at the back of the mountain. He stood outside the door of the thatched cottage and said to Andy, "You can go in now. Jinyang Yang is inside."

"Ok, thank you." Andy nodded and said softly.

After saying that, Andy pushed the door in with complicated feelings.

Once inside the thatched cottage, Andy's eyes widened instantly as he saw the man, "It's you?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 449 Tang family's attack**

At this moment, there was a dark and thin old man standing inside the thatched cottage. The old man had a plain look, but Andy was deeply impressed by him. He was the old man who had impersonated Master Andrew at the painting exhibition in Westplain City.

At that time, the old man brought a forged painting of "Flying dragons in The Sky", which was finally auctioned off by Xinlei Cai at a high price. But Andy appeared and exposed the old man. At that time, Andy surprised the people with a picture of "A Beauty in Blue" and proved that he was Master Andrew, while the old man escaped.

Andy never thought he would meet the old man again under such circumstances.



Just now, Guixu told Andy that Jinyang Yang was in the thatched cottage. And there was only the old man in this thatched cottage. Was the old man Jinyang Yang?

Andy didn't believe that the old man in front of him was Jinyang Yang. He was completely stunned.

Faced with Andy's confusion, the old man suddenly grinned and said, "It seems that you still remember me."

The old man still had the comical appearance with furtive eyes, which matched perfectly with the liar in Andy's memory. Andy stared at the old man in a daze for a moment, and then asked squarely, "Are you the liar who impersonated Master Andrew?"

"Yes." The old man nodded.

The more Andy looked at him, the more he felt that the old man didn't look like Jinyang Yang. As Jinyang Yang's disciples, Guixu had transcendent grace and temperament. Jinyang Yang should be like that as well. But this old man in front of him was at most fifty years old at first glance and he was completely slovenly and unkempt. He looked like a gangster. How could such a person be Jinyang Yang?

However, it wouldn't be wrong for Guixu to bring Andy here and said that the one in the cottage was master Jinyang Yang.

After a long pause, Andy finally asked, "Are you Jinyang Yang?"

Without thinking, the old man replied, "Yes, I am."

Now even if Andy didn't want to believe it, he had to do now. After he thought for a moment, he solemnly said to Jinyang Yang, "My grand-

grandfather Lai Wu left us a brocade bag that says Wu family can ask you for help in times of trouble. Now our family was targeted by the Tang family, and I would like to ask you to save my family."

Andy didn't continue to think about why Jinyang Yang looked like this and didn't care why Jinyang Yang let him come here. He directly showed his purpose. He knew very well that Guixu couldn't defeat the entire Tang family on his own. He could protect the Wu family for the moment, but not forever. So Andy hoped that Jinyang Yang would come up with a foolproof plan for the Wu family.

After hearing Andy's words, Jinyang Yang's smiling face suddenly became serious. He stared at Andy and said gravely, "I know all about your Wu family. But I really don't have much time left in the world. I can't help you now."

Upon hearing this, Andy's heart sank. He frowned tightly and said, "What do you mean?"

Andy certainly knew the literal meaning of his words. He was also aware that Jinyang Yang was very old, but Andy felt that the old man in front of him was much younger than his actual age. He was vigorous and energetic. How could he be dying?

Jinyang Yang seemed to know Andy's confusion. He explained, "My appearance seems younger than my actual age, but my whole body has atrophied. My organs are close to failing. The days I can remain in the world are few. I don't have time to help Wu family. You can only rely on yourself to protect it."

After hearing Jinyang Yang's explanation, Andy's heart sank even more. He was a little desperate, "The Tang family is so powerful. If I only rely on

myself, the Wu family will definitely be destroyed. I can't even protect myself, how can I protect the Wu family?"

Knowing that Jinyang Yang's days were numbered, Andy was sad and more desperate. All of them would be killed in the end. The note within the brocade bag left by Lai Wu was useless for the Wu family to solve the crisis now. If Jinyang Yang didn't help the Wu family, the family would be destroyed in the end.

Jinyang Yang looked at Andy and said, "Actually, I already knew that I don't have much time left in the world. I've been finding someone to inherit all of my kungfu. My appearance at the exhibition that day was actually for you. I admire every one of your paintings. I believe that the person who can paint those paintings is definitely not bad in quality. I also know that you're a martial arts prodigy. You can't fight the Tang family with your current kungfu, but that's why I called you here today. Now I want to ask you if you are willing to be my disciple. I will teach you everything I have learned in my life."

Andy's heart beat faster. He realized that Jinyang Yang had already chosen him as the most suitable person to inherit his kungfu. It was a big surprise for Andy that Jinyang was willing to pass on what he had learned in life to Andy. Now Andy was stunned for a moment.

As Andy froze, Jinyang Yang continued, "Other people could help Wu family once or twice, but he can't protect your family forever. The Wu family's crisis will have to be settled by you."

That was exactly what Andy thought. It was true that no one would guard the Wu family forever. It was still up to the Wu family to solve their own problems. Andy had to be powerful if he wanted to guard the Wu family.

Andy was already grateful to Jinyang that he was willing to teach Andy's kungfu. But Andy still had doubts about his decision. After a few moments, he said to Jinyang Yang seriously, "But why did you choose me? Guixu is also your disciple."

Jinyang Yang's look became serious. He looked out of the door into the distance beyond it.

He then slowly said, "My life has been full of ups and downs, and I have experienced many things that ordinary people have never experienced. In the end, I have achieved some accomplishments. All of this is because of your grand-grandfather Lai Wu. Without him, I wouldn't be where I am now. So I want to return everything I have to his descendants. I want his descendants to make extraordinary achievements like he did back then. Choosing you is a decision I've made after careful consideration. I believe that you won't disappoint me."

Jinyang Yang believed his choice. Andy had a deep understanding of Kungfu and great potential. Jinyang Yang could see the greatness of Lai Wu from Andy. He even thought that given enough time, Andy might be able to surpass Lai Wu. However he couldn't predict how likely it would be, but no matter what, he was convinced that he had chosen the right person. Andy was the hope of the Wu family.

Andy was very excited after hearing this. His blood was boiling. Becoming a legend was what Lai Wu had done back then. If Andy could become such a person, he would have no regrets in his life.

Without thinking too much, Andy knelt directly in front of Jinyang Yang to show his respect for him, saying, "Master. I would like to be your disciple."

Andy's voice was loud and firm. He didn't make any lofty promises, but his words had already showed his determination. He was willing to be Jinyang Yang's disciple, and he would live up to his expectations.

Jinyang Yang looked at Andy, nodding in satisfaction.

Immediately, he stepped forward to help Andy up and said, "From now on, you are my disciple. Now I will pass on all of my kungfu to you. As for how much you can comprehend, it depends on your ability."

Andy nodded and said confidently, "I will definitely live up to your expectations."

Then Jinyang Yang taught Andy his lifelong kungfu in the thatched cottage.

The next day in the skies of the western suburbs of Yanjing City, figures appeared in mid-air one after another. They flew on their swords. They were like gods with raging anger coming to earth

They were the people of Tang family. These exceedingly powerful Tang Family members all flew towards the Wu Family mansion with a murderous aura.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 450 The world is changing**

This time, the Tang family dispatched a total of hundreds of people in order to completely destroy the Wu family.

The Wu family, an puppet family controlled by the Tang family, had never been taken seriously by the Tang family. Even there were people

like Qingdi Wu and Andy Wu who were beyond the control of the Tang family, the Tang family still considered them as nobody, destroying the Wu family was just a easy thing for them.

However, it was such a small Wu family that made the Tang family suffered many times.

The Tang family first lost Zhengrong Tang, and later Zhenfeng Tang and his family defected from the Tang family. Until yesterday, there were three elders in the Tang family, and three Presbyters and twenty Martial Saints were seriously injured. All this was due to the Wu family.

Now, the Wu family had crossed the line and completely annoyed the Tang family. Today, the Tang family determined to wipe out the Wu family from this world.

The anger of Tang family had risen.

The world was going to change.

Today, the entire Yanjing City had become a hot spot. Hundreds of people were flying in the air. This spectacle caused a huge sensation. In a moment, this explosive news spread throughout the country.

Ordinary people did not know the existence of such a hidden family like the Tang family, and they did not know that there will be so many Martial Saints in this world. In the eyes of ordinary people, it was that the gods collectively descend, it was unusual. Such an incredible scene really shocked everyone, there were lots of news about it on the internet, and many people even rushed to the Yanjing City to witness this shocking miracle.

People of the Tang family, at this time, did not care whether they were exposed or not. They would let outsiders know the power of the Tang family, anyone who dare to disobey them have to pay a price.

The Wu family bearded the lion, now the lion was roaring, the whole world will tremble for this.

Hundreds of Tang family members flying in the air, all of whom were murderous. With their endless anger, they crossed the sky and soon came to the above the Manor of Wu.

People who came to witness the wonders gradually gathered outside the Manor.

Through the rapid spread on the Internet, all of a sudden, everyone knew that hundreds of flying-people finally arrived at the Wu family, the first family in the whole country.

The entire Manor was being shrouded in a powerful magic circle.

As soon as the Tang family arrived here, they felt the power exuded from this circle. So, they immediately landed and stopped at the gate of the Manor.

Hundreds of people formed a huge team. At the front of the team stood a majestic dark-haired old man.

The dark-haired old man stared at the Manor and observed for a few seconds, then he slowly opened his lips and said coldly: "It seems that someone has already deployed a large defense in advance."

This black-haired old man was the leader of this team and also the elder presbyter of the Tang family.

There were a total of eight Presbyters in the Tang family. Each one performed his own duties and also possessed unique martial arts skills. The higher-ranking Presbyter had a higher status and stronger strength.

This dark-haired one ranked first. His position was the highest among the eight. His strength was of course the strongest. Compared with the third Presbyter, his level of martial arts was much higher.

In addition, the first Presbyter had another identity. He was the elder brother of the Patriarch. His status and prestige in the Tang family were very high. It can be said that there was basically no need to ask him to come forward for most of the time. But when he comes forward, somewhere must be soaked in blood.

Standing on both sides of the elders are the Tang's Left Guard and Right Guard.

These two great protectors were also of extraordinary status. They were equivalent to the Patron Saint of the Tang family. Their strength was absolutely outstanding, and very few people can match it.

The other 100 people were also elite masters of the Tang family. Compared with the twenty masters of the Tang family yesterday, their strength was much stronger.

Obviously, because of the defeat of the three Presbyters yesterday, the Tang family paid very attention to it today and sent a large team which was far stronger than yesterday. This time the Tang family ensured that the Wu family must be exterminated.

Hearing the words of the First Presbyter, the Left Guard contemptuously said: "They dared to use a circle laid out by a laymen to defend us. Just like teaching fish how to swim."



His tone was very ironic, and he was obviously disdainful to the outsiders. Even if he knew that their people returned yesterday with fiasco, he still look down on the outsiders. Since ancient times, the Tang family had always been arrogant. They also had the best resources in the field of magic circle. There were countless masters of the magic circle in the Tang family, also the most complete and esoteric rear books about magic circle. Those master had broke through various difficult circles. For them, the defensive circle on the Manor was indeed too easy to break.

The Left Guard stepped forward, his right hand stretched forward freely, palm up. Immediately, he exerted a little force, and a very thick fireball of genuine energy condensed on the palm of his hand.

The power of this fireball cannot be underestimated. As soon as the fireball came out, the temperature of the entire space became extremely high, which made people feel an unbearable burning sensation.

When the energy of the fireball condensed to its peak, he suddenly pushed it forward.

Suddenly, this genuine energy fireball was like a cannonball, it hit the defensive circle of the Manor.

Boom!

A loud noise rang, and the fireball launched by the Left Guard slammed into the defensive circle which look like a transparent bubble.

However, after the impact, the transparent circle were intact, and the fireball suddenly faded.

The defensive circle of Wu family was strong that it resisted the attack of the Left Guard.

In an instant, the face of the Left Guard suddenly changed. He sneered at the magic circle, but it did blocked his attack easily. Now his face turned black with anger.

Seeing this, the Right Guard couldn't help stepping forward and said with a sullen face: "Let's try it together."

The two Guards were the most powerful masters of the world. When the two are combined, and they would be more invincible.

Hearing this, the Left Guard did not hesitate and immediately nodded , "Okay."

Then they fought side by side. They coincided with each other and suddenly exerted force. At the same time, their palms suddenly stretched forward.

Suddenly, two strands of genuine energy burst out, penetrated the air, destroyed everything in its way, and hit the defensive circle directly ahead.

Boom!

Another loud noise.

At the same time, the genuine energy of the two guards hit the defensive circle, causing the whole bubble to vibrate violently.

The light and transparent bubble was about to burst, but after the tremor, the bubble had returned to its original state, and it was still intact.

After hitting the bubbles, that strong genuine energy collapsed and disappeared invisible.

The combined energy of the two only caused a shock to the defensive circle, but it did not break it.

This result made the Tang family at the scene all shocked.

The Left and Right Guards glanced at each other, disappointment in their eyes.

Hundreds of elite masters of the Tang family were also look upset.

No one could have imagined that a defensive circle formed by outsiders was so powerful, How could this not be shocking.

This group of proud Tang family members felt not only consternation, but also suffocation and anger, and deep unwillingness.

"Let me try." At this moment, the First Presbyter suddenly spoke, and said slowly.

As he said, he walked a few steps forward, he said softly to the Left and Right Guards: "Back!"

Seeing the Presbyter prepare to take action in person, they immediately stepped back without saying a word.

The Presbyter stood alone in front of the gate, he stared at the defensive circle with cold eyes.

After a few seconds, he slowly stretched out his hands and gently waved in front of his chest.

As his hands continued to wave, a mighty genuine energy slowly formed in his palm.

This energy exuded a sense of horror, like a terrifying ghost.

His hands had been waving slowly, and genuine energy in his palm were constantly condensing, getting bigger and bigger, thicker and stronger.

When this genuine energy condensed to the strongest, the hands of the Presbyterian suddenly push forward the front.

Suddenly, this sensationally strong genuine energy, wrapped in a hurricane-like momentum, with an unstoppable momentum, slammed into the thin and transparent magic circle bubble.

The rushing genuine energy was like an erupting volcano, with the power to destroy everything.

Boom!

The genuine energy came quickly and slammed into the defensive circle above the Manor.

In an instant, an explosion happened with loud noise, as if Mars hit the earth.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 451 Afraid?**

The outbreak of this tremendous force made the ground shake as if there had been a great earthquake.

This kind of scene was commonly seen by the Tang family.

But to the onlookers, it was a thrilling scene. Some were frightened. Others ran away in terror.

The scene, all of a sudden, became chaotic.

The people inside Wu's mansion also felt this earth-shattering shock. Suddenly, all the people were in a panic. They didn't even have to look to know the Tang people were here. The sound must have been the releasing of their energy. They were terribly scared.

Yesterday after Guixu left, the Wus were already in the midst of the panic. Although Guixu set an energy mask for the Wu's mansion, the strong mask also can breach. They did not know if it can stick to one day. So they can only wait for the return of Guixu.

But now, he was still not back. The Tang family came first, making them panic. The huge Wu mansion was also a complete mess. Some were armed, some were running about in panic, some were trembling with fear, some were even talking nonsense.

People inside and outside the mansion were startled to vary degrees.

The Tang family was shocked dumbfounded because they found that after The Chief Presbyter's impact, the matrix was still safe and sound.

This is really incredible. The Tang family's Chief Presbyter's strength is strong. Yet the energy that The Chief Presbyter sent out just now, should be enough to open a mountain and to crack a stone, but it did not break the matrix.

Even The Chief Presbyter was now forced to be serious at the seemingly unremarkable spectacle in front of him. His eyes grew deep, and he stared at the matrix for a moment. Then he waved his hands again, ready to launch a second attack.

"Seeing this, the left and right guards came forward at the same time. The left guard said:" Chief Presbyter, let us do this together. I do not believe this can block the three of us at the same time.

Hearing this, The Chief Presbyter could not help but glance at the defensive matrix. It was indeed difficult to attack, but The Chief Presbyter was sure that it was only a matter of time before the thing was broken. He did not want to waste any time here, so he nodded and said, "Good."

Then The Chief Presbyter and the left and right guardians stretched out their hands and began to dance in front of their chest.

Instantly, the three people's chest formed a solid thick energy. With their hands keep moving, it was constantly getting bigger and stronger.

At first glance, it was as if three impending volcanoes were standing in front of them. They had not yet erupted, and their power was terrible.

When three strands of energy condense to the extreme, The Chief Presbyter suddenly said: "attack."

With that, the three of them joined their hands together.

Boom!

Three extremely powerful energy, like surging magma, streamed toward the mansion.

Bang!

Three strands of energy, collided with the bubble, sending out a loud noise, causing a violent vibration.

The place, as if there had been a big earthquake, was shaking much more violent than before, giving people a feeling that the place was going to collapse.

The impregnable defense matrix has presented a shaky trend.

The matrix was about to break.

The Chief Presbyter and the two elders immediately intensified their efforts and continued to attack the thing with greater vigor.

The whole mansion of The Wu family had been in a violent shock. The people in there were trembling with fear. They all lost their hearts and fell into infinite fear.

Zhenfeng, Yiran, Ying, Qingdi and Tian and other key figures, have come to the door of the Wu mansion, followed by many people in the Wu family.

The door of the mansion was opened, and Zhenfeng saw the Chief Presbyter.

See him, the look of Zhenfeng immediately changed. He despairingly mumbled: "Oh my god, The Third Presbyter actually personally came out of the mountain. We are going to die!"

Qingdi immediately asked Zhenfeng: "He is dangerous?"

Tang Zhenfeng was still staring at The Chief Presbyter outside the door. His face was very solemn and his eyes were full of despair.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 452 The Defense Magic Circle Was Broken**

Yiran Song, standing next to Zhenfeng Tang, after hearing Qingdi Wu's words, began to say in a low voice, "Chief presbyter is patriarch's brother and the noblest character with high prestige in Tang Family. He generally only deals with major issues in Tang Family and never comes out easily. Things deserved his attention must be something bloody. He is terrible and his strength is too powerful to be predicated."

When Yiran Song finished her words, Zhenfeng Tang also said in a frightened voice, "Nobody had imagined that Tang Family would ask Chief presbyter to deal with us in person. It seems no one would be spared today. Even if God is not able to save us."

Zhenfeng Tang's words were filled with tense desperation. It could also be said that he lost his hope the minute he saw Chief presbyter.

Qingdi Wu, after hearing their words, became gloomy. Looking at the big team of Tang Family, he seemed desperate and serious.

Tian Wu and Wu Family were also lost in deafening silence.

The Defense Matrix, under the constant attack of Chief presbyter and the Left and Right Guard, was nearly broken.

There was a sinking feeling in the Wu Family. They seemed to feel the coming of death.



However, Guixu descended from the sky and fell to the side of Qingdi Wu, which was to Wu Family's surprise.

Since his landing, Guixu triggered his inner golden genuine energy suddenly towards the Defense Matrix.

He was repairing the Defense Matrix.

With the injected force of Guixu, the fragile Defense Matrix became rigid and had no trend of fracture.

Seeing this scene, people of Wu Family in the estate seemed to see their hope of life. Although the people sent by Tang Family seemed more dreadful, Guixu was a strong shot to Wu Family because they knew how powerful Guixu was.

Wu Family, at this moment, was watching the invisible duel.

In the estate, Guixu was keeping injecting power to the Defense Matrix.

Out of the estate, the three from Tang Family were constantly attacking the Matrix.

They were contesting standing opposite from each other.

With the help of Guixu, the Magic Circle became incredibly tough. No matter how hard Chief presbyter tried, it remained unbreakable.

Seeing this scene, the Left Guard gave an order to the elite team behind them, "Come here."

The Left Guard knew Guixu was the one who laid the Matrix and also the one who hurt more than 20 people from Tang Family. So, Left Guard

didn't want to give him any chance. He couldn't help to break the Matrix so as to kill Guixu and Wu family.

Receiving the order from Left Guard, hundreds of elite and masters moved instantly and ranged in battle array to fight against the Defense Matrix. They attacked the Matrix with Blade of Genuine Energy.

Countless Blade of Genuine Energy interwove with each other forming a massive web of the sword in the Void.

Genuine Energy Web of Sword, with the momentum of an avalanche, rushed to the Matrix.

Boom !

Genuine Energy Web of Sword made of blades kept attacking the Matrix, which produced deafening noise and waves of Genuine Energy.

The waves of Genuine Energy spread and spattered all over just like sparks.

The force of the wave was so extraordinary and full of appalling murderous force.

The spectators in the distance and Wu Family members were all terribly shocked at such a scene.

An extremely powerful momentum covered the whole field.

The Matrix was in unstable status again.

Guixu's countenance changed. He looked strenuous, and sweat kept oozing from his head. Facing the joint attack of hundreds of masters, his

Matrix was bound to be broken. He tried his best to mend. However, no matter how powerful he was, he couldn't bear such intense stress.

Then, hundreds of people triggered a sudden blast of mighty momentum.

"Tear it into pieces!"

Chief presbyter's order came as their momentum reached its climax.

Suddenly, hundreds of people from the Tang Family reached out their hands to launch their powerful Genuine Energy.

Countless Genuine Energy condensed into a strand of formidable force towards the cracked Matrix.

Bang!

This unstoppable force hit the Matrix hard and produced deafening sound.

In a minute, the heaven and the earth seemed to be shaken. The incredible force of Genuine Energy hit and Defense Matrix and both were scattered and disappeared.

The Defense Matrix was broken thoroughly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 453 Taoist Guixu**

The defensive formation was a huge barrier formed by Guixu, which protected all of the Wu family. To them, it was a wall protecting their fragile hearts.

But now, the wall was broken.

Their fragile hearts were exposed in public. In an instant, they were all in extreme panic, feeling like fish on a cutting board, only for slaughter.

Meanwhile, the chief Presbyter was leading a troop toward the manor as soon as he broke through the defensive formation.

Hordes of the Tang family were murderous to kill the Wu family crazily.

Seeing the Tang family approaching, they felt so fearful and breathless as if their throats were strangled by invisible hands. Now even though Guixu was here, they could hardly have a sense of security. After all, his powerful defensive formation had been broken by the Tang family. How could he resist the attacks of hundreds of top masters?

Zhenfeng Tang was more desperate than anyone of the Wu family because he knew how powerful and horrible the chief Presbyter was. When he was in the Tang family, he was very afraid of the chief Presbyter. Since he escaped from the Tang family as the prey, he had become more afraid. With the chief Presbyter approaching, Zhenfeng trembled with fear for his wife and daughter would be killed. However, he couldn't be more sane that no one would be able to save them, not to mention Guixu.

Guixu had exhausted so much energy to repair the magic formation. Now, it was broken, leaving Guixu in a state of prostration. He looked unprecedentedly serious with his deep eyes gazing at the approaching chief Presbyter.

When the chief Presbyter led the troop into the manor, Guixu stepped forward immediately in front of the Wu family like a thick wall, facing up to the Tang family.

The chief Presbyter looked at Guixu sharply with his murderous eyes.

The Left and Right Guards standing beside him respectively also stopped to look at Guixu.

Hundreds of elite masters of the Tang family all stopped in order behind the three presbyters with magnificent and murderous power just like horrible killing machines, ready to kill the Wu family at any time.

Regardless of the ability of the Tang family, his eyes were stamped with hostility, determined to protect the Wu family stoutly.

Two parties were at loggerheads. A shocking battle was about to start.

Staring at Guixu for a while, the chief Presbyter said coldly, "Are you Taoist Guixu?"

The chief Presbyter had already known what happened to the Third Presbyter in the Wu family yesterday. Today he appeared here in order to challenge Guixu. The Tang family were all surprised to witness his true strength at such a high level that had been completely out of the control of the Tang family. Therefore, the Tang family had no choice but to eradicate him.

Even if Guixu didn't do anything with the Wu family, the Tang family wouldn't let him go. Now, Guixu had been the top killing target of the Tang family.

Guixu looked straight at the chief Presbyter coldly, "That's right. I'm Guixu."

In expectation, he went on in a cold voice, "This magic formation is not easy for ordinary people to finish like that. Tell me, how did you do that?"

It had shocked the Tang family that Guixu repelled three presbyters together with twenty masters yesterday. Now the chief Presbyter was more surprised to witness the defensive formation of Guixu. It's well-known that to be a powerful formation master was much more difficult than a martial saint. However, Guixu not only had powerful Kungfu but also proficient in formation, which made him doubt that there might be a more powerful master behind Guixu.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 454 Should know your abilities**

After listening to The Chief Presbyter, Guixu said without hesitation: "Why should I tell you?"

Guixu was a little rude. He did not give The Chief Presbyter any respect.

When The Chief Presbyter heard this, his eyes flashed with murderous intention.

At this time, the left guardian standing on the left side of The Chief Presbyter suddenly shouted: "How dare you talk to The Chief Presbyter like this?"

The left guardian knew the person was something, but this does not mean he will see him differently. In his opinion, no matter how fierce the

outsiders were, they were still of humble status. As the Tang family was always high and noble, and the outsiders must worship the Tang family. In particular, The Chief Presbyter is the supreme person, so outsiders need to bow and treat him with respect. Yet this person was extremely disrespectful and unbearable.

Guixu swept to the left and said coldly, "He is The Chief Presbyter of the Tang family. What has he to do with me? I said yesterday that you Tang family should not come to the Wu family for trouble.

The words of Guixu were already filled with anger. The Tang family did not listen to his exhortations and control the outside world too much. They did not listen to his warning and no longer attack the Wu home. Although this was within his expectation seeing their aggressiveness, he was still the heart is unhappy.

Now seeing that the Guixu was still arrogant, the left guardian could not bear it anymore. He exploded and shouted angrily, "You are going to die!"

He roared like a tiger. As soon as he had said this, a wild unending unequaled force of poured out from him, and in it was the terror of annihilation.

The next moment, the left guard used his endless momentum, and the whole person suddenly swept out, rushed to the Front of the Guixu. He said nothing and hit him.

One hit, the void was torn. He hit the Guixu severely.

Guixu's eyes suddenly turned cold. Without thinking, he immediately urged his golden light to concentrate on his right hand. Then, his right

fist, with the infinite power of destruction, aimed at the left guard and hit him hard.

Bang!

A loud bang, the two fist power in the void docking, burst out of a strong and violent gas wave.

At the moment of collision, the force of energy in the left fist power swept away and engulfed the Guixu. Guixu's energy crushed the left guardian.

The two's energy impacted each other. Guixu's energy directly dispersed the left guardian's fist power.

Then, the left guardian's body slightly shook.

Guixu stood firmly motionless.

This shows their ability.

The haughty left guard was obviously no match for the Taoist.

The Wu family, who stood behind Guixu. They did not think Guixu could beat so many Tang family members by himself. But The Presbyter stood firmly in front of them to protect them, and as soon as he struck, he beat back one of the leaders of the other party. This gave the Wu people some encouragement. They knew that he would not fail, so they were safe for the time being. Therefore, Wu's family's people only hope he can withstand the Tang family.

On the other side, the Tang family saw the left guard was beaten. Their face was faint. Their eyes were red.



The left guardian, however, was roused to a more powerful rage and resentment. When he had regained his strength, he poured out his energy again.

As the left guardian attacked again, the right guardian suddenly came forward, and stopped the left guardian: "We will do this together."

The right guard and the left guard are the two guardian deities of the Tang Family. The right guard knew that it would be difficult to deal with a person with the left guard alone. But if they are joined together, it is quite easy to kill him.

The left guardian immediately nodded, and then, ruthlessly stared at Guixu: "Let's see how good you really are!"

Then, the left and right guard rushed toward Guixu at the same time...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 455 The two guards united to fight**

The power changed immediately when the two guards united together. They seemed to put on sunlight, carrying the spirit of the sun and the moon, and embracing the essences of heaven and earth. Both of them released violent and furious genuine energy. Their power was burst out, and shook the whole scene. The two guards, one from left, another from right, trapped Guixu ( a Taoist practitioner, returning to nothing) in two directions.

After lunging for several steps, the two guards released a powerful punch by coincidence.

The punch from The left guard, was exactly the same like the previous one, simple but powerful. Nevertheless, thanks to the participation of The right guard, a murderous wrath was emerged within The left guard's punch. This murderous wrath was like lava from the hell, and owned the power to burn people's heart and soul. Once a punch was released, everything seemed to be melted, and this horrible punch hit Guixu's body directly.

The punch from The right guard, shouldn't be neglected either. Enormous horrible genuine energy was within that punch, and that genuine energy was like extreme cold water, containing the cold air that could freeze everything, sweeping to Guixu violently.

One was from the left and hot, another was from the right and cold. These two extreme genuine power, was released at the same time, and created an extraordinary effect in the air. When they were combined, many extremely horrible and dreadful punch shadows were produced. These punch shadows were rolling and hot like fire sometimes, and cold like ice at another times. The impact of ice and fire, filled the whole space of this scene with extreme energy.

All the spectators felt uncomfortable instantly in such environment. It was a painful feeling that could not be described, as if they were torn by two extreme power, or corroded by two vastly different extreme feelings.

And now Guixu was in the center of that horrible power. It could only be seen that the punch shadows, which contained these two extreme power, swept to Guixu heavily, like enormous shooting stars above the sky.

"Wildbreaking fist!"

Seeing enormous punch shadows lash to him from the sky, Guixu's eyes changed a little, and shouted furiously.

Accompanied with his growl, Guixu's two fists were stretched out. In his fastest speed, his two fists waved continuously in the void space, and the speed was extraordinarily fast, with fierce and violent power. At the first glance, it seemed as if there was an invincible wheel rotating constantly, and the power it produced could destroy the heaven and the earth.

This was Wildbreaking fist that Jinyang Yang had taught Guixu. This punch was invincible and could defend thousands of enemies. With his two fists moving faster and faster in the void space, the power that the fists created was more and more powerful, as if the wind and cloud above the sky were stirred. This whole space was jumbled up into chaos and turned upside down.

People at scene only felt dazzled and dizzy as if the world was spinning.

Everyone's heart was shaking constantly.

"Bang! Bang! Bang!"

The powerful punch that Guixu has released, dashed against and entangled constantly with the enormous punch shadows from the two guards, and produced another huge noise.

When the two kinds of punches bumped together, one and another wave of genuine energy, were produced quickly in the void space, and scattered in all directions, which made the temperature of the whole scene high and low, cold and hot. People in this space was sick and anxious, affected by the gust of air.

There was no doubt that this battle was rather violent and fierce. The attacks of The left and right guard were both powerful, but the defense of Guixu was also strong and violent to the most.

The left guard and The right guard released punches constantly. The punches were violent and fierce to the most, and the two cooperated well with each other, with little errors. One released the hottest genuine energy, and another released the coldest. The combination of the ice and fire was rather perfect, and brought out the power within punches to the best.

Not to be outdone, Guixu stood still, waving his fists quickly. It seemed that his martial trick was very simple, like an infinite loop, but the power he produced became stronger and stronger. No matter how intensive and violent the attacks from the two guards were, Guixu could withstand them deftly.

After a round of battle, Guixu was calm like previously, steady as Mount Tai (a famous and ancient mountain in China), while the moves of the two guards presented a trend of chaos. Their mentality had been a little unstable, and their wrath levels were soaring.

Guixu fought against the two guards on his own, but he was no weaker than them. He was the defender actually, but came out with the bluster of an attacker.

Seeing this, everyone of Wu's was excited. The powerful Guixu gave infinite faith to them, and swept their despair away. No matter how long could Guixu hold on, as long as Guixu could release extraordinary energy, they wouldn't be thoroughly hopeless.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 456 Good Prevails Over Evil**

The whole Tang family looked extremely gloomy. They all knew how powerful the combination of the Left and the Right guard. In the Tang

family, there were few people who could defeat the two. But, now a person, who wasn't a member of the Tang family, could resist their attack and even had the upper hand. This fact was hard to accept. The Chief Presbyterian stared at Guixu with murderous look, grim-faced.

The Left and the Right guard in battle had more intense emotions. They got even more angry and anxious when they were beaten. They, the Left and Right guard of the Tang family couldn't defeat an ordinary man. It was hard for them to endure the shame. They couldn't help to knock Guixu over and couldn't wait for even one minute.

The Left guard kept shaking his fist, frowned and said sharply to the Right guard: "Use the unique skill."

"Okay!" The Right presbyter nodded after heard his words.

Then, the two stopped their attack at the same time and drew back quickly.

After a few steps, the two guards stood shoulder to shoulder. Their strength suddenly rose.

"Qiankun Shock!"

The two shouted at the same time, then the two shot out at Guixu angrily.

The moment the two guards moved, there was a powerful momentum. Immediately, the ground of the whole manor shook.

Coming to Guixu, the two gave out their fists at the same time.

Four punches break through the void, outrageously striking, driving up a strong and unmatched energy. The horrible Genuine Energy, which was like the blood of the devil, also surged out. The momentum of the two people, more like flash floods, poured out. This endless Genuine Energy, which formed a huge field, the momentum of which was extremely thick and the air seemed to become thick, so that the people in it all felt hard to breathe and suffocated.

The Left and Right guards had shown their power thoroughly. With determination to defeat the opponent, they used their unique skill-Qiankun Shock, which seemed to reverse the earth and the sky. The power in it was hard to overcome.

With the irresistible force, they gave out Qiankun Shock, and hit Guixu with a loud crash.

Guixu felt the depression from the bottom of heart, he didn't belittle their strength and immediately gave out the golden Genuine Energy, which formed a shield. At the same time, his strength was about to break out. He used his Wildbreaking Fist again. The two fists shook constantly in the sky which seemed to shake the earth to resist Qiankun Shock。

When meeting with Qiankun shock, the power of the Wildbreaking Fist became even stronger.

This is why the Wildbreaking Fist was so powerful. It becomes even stronger when it meets strong power.

Bang bang bang!

Waves of fierce and incomparable fist confrontation sound burst into the air. The shadows of potential impact tangled and the Genuine Energy

surged out. There were full of all kinds of strong momentum in the huge space, with strong wind swept around.

Guixu and the Left and Right guard were in a fierce battle again.

The people who watched their battle all held their breath and stared at the three nervously with the utmost concentration. They all could feel the powerful strength of the Qiankun Shock. Two people, four fists hit violently and quickly to Guixu. Each attack was full of power and could shake the world.

The Wildbreaking Fist of Guixu was also extremely powerful. They were like the counterparts of each other. No matter how the Left and Right guard strengthened their attack, Guixu could resist powerfully.

The hundreds of kungfu experts of the Tang family looked gloomier and gloomier. Guixu was really different from the rest. His strong power was really unusual. The members of the Tang family couldn't understand why there existed such a powerful man from the outside world.

Time went by quickly.

In a short time, Guixu and the two guards had already fought three rounds. These three fought fiercely as if they would destroy the whole world.

Guixu became even stronger during the battle.

While the two guards had already become weak. In addition, their actions became slow. They lost control of their emotions. The fact that Guixu could resist their killing skill made them lost their last patience. They burst into ferocity.

Seeing the two was in chaos, Guixu accumulated his strength and gave it out. Then he strengthened the power of Wildrearing Fist. He suddenly waved his fist quicker. And the Genuine Energy of his fist was like a ferocious beast which dashed towards the Left and Right Guard.

The Left and Right Guard had already used all their strength and they were disturbed. Now they suddenly encountered the violent attack from Guixu unexpectedly and was immediately forced to retreat back.

Their face suddenly changed and there was endless anger in their eyes. When they kept steady, they attacked Guixu again.

But at the moment, the Chief Presbyter said suddenly to stop the two guards: "You aren't his opponents, Let me defeat him."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 457 A Powerful Killing Intention**

The Left Guard and the Right Guard's fury and unwillingness was stopped by the interruption of the Chief Presbyter. They looked at each other and rage still could be seen in their eyes clearly.

The Left Guard clinched his teeth and looked to the Chief Presbyter and said gloomily "Don't bother, Chief Presbyter. We could cope with him."

The Left Guard would not be willing to give up fighting now. He couldn't bear the shame to be beaten by Guixu many times. He wanted to beat Guixu and kill him.

The Chief Presbyter knew the Left Guard was reluctant to stop fighting, thus he glimpsed him and shouted "You cannot beat him. Backward. Let me fight with him."



The Chief Presbyter was so resolute. Of course he knew the Left and Right Guard's unwillingness. But he also knew clearly that they were not opponents of Guixu. If the fight continued, the Left and Right Guards would suffer badly. Thus he stopped them resolutely.

The Left Guard could not suppress his convictions, but he couldn't violate the Chief Presbyter. He clenched his fist and stayed there without an expression.

The Right Guard pulled the Left Guard at this time and took him backward.

The Chief Presbyter moved forward and faced Guixu directly. He said gloomily "I ask you the last time, who is giving you advice behind you?"

The Third Presbyter and others doubted Guixu was appointed by Lai Wu to protect Wu Family. But the Chief Presbyter didn't believe Lai was still alive. But it had no doubt that there was someone offering suggestions to Guixu. He wanted to find out that person.

Guixu looked at him and said icily "I have nothing to say."

Guixu's answer was simple and straightforward. Guixu never gave the Chief Presbyter any face.

Hearing that, the Chief Presbyter was full of killing intention. He stared at Guixu and said bitterly "You think that you could contend against Tang Family after you beat some members of Tang Family? Who gave you the power to talk big?"

The Chief Presbyter was furious. He was full of killing intention.

Guixu was not afraid of that. He was as calm as before. He faced the Chief Presbyter and said seriously "The world doesn't belong to Tang Family. You can't control all the people. I will not listen to you. Don't dream of getting answers from me."

Guixu was resolute and tough. He would never make any concession to Tang Family.

Now the Chief Presbyter was totally pissed off. He looked at Guixu and shouted " Then, shut up forever."

Guixu's conceit touched the Chief Presbyter's bottom-line that he could not bear it anymore. He finally broke out.

As his words fell, the Chief Presbyter released matchless power. And his rage surrounded everyone at present.

Whoosh.

The Chief Presbyter went forward suddenly with killing intention.

Only a shadow was seen in the air and the Chief Presbyter came to Guixu. A huge fist went to Guixu with super momentum.

The fist of the Chief Presbyter was simple but contained horrible power which was extraordinary. It was like the power send out by the ghosts in the hell. The genuine energy it contained made people terrified that it seemed could erode people's soul.

Guixu initiated his gold genuine energy since the Chief Presbyter changed his shape. A genuine energy shield was formed to protect him. When the fist of the Chief Presbyter came, Guixu changed his eyes that

he smelled some terrible smell. He immediately escaped to avoid meeting the fist of The Chief Presbyter.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 458 the Power of Death**

The Chief Presbyter failed at the first hit, and immediately launched a second attack on Taoist Guixu without delay.

Guixu used Golden Light Original Force to protect himself. But still, he didn't fight back the move and continued dodging.

In this way, the Chief Presbyter kept attacking incessantly, while Guixu kept dodging. He had been avoiding frontal attack with the Chief Presbyter all the time.

The Wus watching the fight were confused and nervous. Guixu acted so abnormally. Previously, no matter how strong the enemy was, Guixu could handle it composedly and always fought back strongly and fiercely. While now, facing the attack of the Chief Presbyter, he chose to dodge from it from the begging. He did not even try to strike back. It seemed like that he was too frighten to do that. It wasn't like him. He had been fearless all the way. He was not scared of the Tang family, and he was not a coward. Why would he act like that he was afraid of the Chief Presbyter this time?

Qingdi Wu looked heavy. He knew the Chief Presbyter was super powerful, yet Guixu shouldn't be losing from the start. He might not be as powerful as the Chief Presbyter, but at least he can fight him for a while. Why was he be so abnormally afraid to fight?

Qingdi turned to Zhenfeng Tang in doubt and asked softly, "Do you know why Guixu keeps dodging from the Chief Presbyter's attack?"

The Chief Presbyter must led to the weird action of Guixu. Qingdi asked Zhenfeng for he was familiar to the Chief Presbyter.

Zhenfeng showed desperation in his eyes. His dazed eyes stared at the Chief Presbyter who was moving swiftly, and answered Qingdi with pale face, "I heard people say that the Chief Presbyter have learned a terrific power which is called the Power of Death. It can kill people in a instant.It is said that he has killed countless people using the power. No matter how strong you are, as long as you were hurt by itr, you would surely die."

The Power of Death was extremely evil and powerful. No one dared to confront the power with toughness. That's why Guixu was scared on the first hit and avoiding to fight the Chief Presbyter face to face.

After hearing this, Qingdi felt a slight quiver in his heart, and he said in fluster, "So Guixu is in danger now."

Zhengfeng nodded depressedly and said feebly, "I've always believed that the Power of Death is a rumour. I'm surprised that it should be real. Guixu will not hold on long. We are all doomed. All of us."

Guixu was still fighting with the Chief Presbyter, and he hasn't been hurt by the Power of Death, but he can only hide from it for a while not forever. If they continued fighting, he wound surely be hit. Once Guixu was knocked down, Zhenfeng's family and the whole Wu family would be totally destroyed.

Now Qingdi was in great desperation. He looked at Guixu who were still ducking, eyes filled with melancholy.

The fight was continuing.

Guixu and the Chief Presbyter was in a circle. One of them kept hiding, while one of them kept hitting.

Gradually, the Chief Presbyter lost his patience. He gazed at Guixu fiercely and said harshly, "How can you hide from this!"

After saying this, the Chief Presbyter opened his arms and stamp on the ground heavily.

All of a sudden, a great power burst out from the earth, covered Guixu.

The power seemed to be born form the earth, which was strong and tremendous and violent. It was like hurricane sweeping the sky and earth, twining around Guixu, leavening him no room to hide. It sealed all the way for Guixu to retreat.

When the force of the earth was gathering, the Power of Death on the Chief Presbyter rose steadily. The power became endlessly horrific in an instant. Hereupon, the Chief Presbyter rushed to Guixu and hit with a blow.

This time, the Chief Presbyter became undefeatable. It seemed that he has become the Yama (the god of the dead), stretching out the hand of death, swallowed Guixu.

Guixu tried to duck by instinct. However, he was captured by to Power of Death , had no way to get ride.

Guixu could only fight recklessly. He burst all his energy unreservedly in an instant, then suddenly attacked with vast energy gathered on his fist.

The fist shook the earth and broke the sky. It fought against the Chief Presbyter in a mysterious track.

Peng!

The force of their fist collided in the air, there appeared a bang.

The place where the fist power collided, a afterwind of a strong energy surged, went up around, lifted up a wind. The wind roared through the whole manor, the dust rose from all directions and leaves flied all around, everything vibrated.

The people nearby were all hit by the strong weave. Their face were shaking, and they were hard to breath. It felt painful.

But everyone's eyes were fixed on the battle sight regardless of their own feelings.

The force of the Chief Presbyter's fist collided with that of Guixu, while the Power of Death hidden in his fist went to Guixu fiercely.

The extreme Original Force burst form Guixu's fist and went down to the Chief Presbyter.

Compering the two forces, that of the Chief Presbyter were superior to that of Guixu.

Finally, the Power of Death broke through the Original Force, hit at the body of Guixu.

Guixu were astonished. His boy were blew away and hit at the ground hardly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 459 Guixu was defeated**

The Taoist practitioner Guixu (returning to a state of nothingness) was defeated eventually, and he was knocked down by Power of death, released by The chief presbyter.

According to what Zhenfeng Tang had said, no one could survive from Power of death.

But Guixu was an exception, for he had been practicing a Taoist technique. The practitioner could released special air in urgent times, after training themselves well. This special air could withstand huge impact, cleanse the body and soul, and had the effect of transformation.

Power of death that The chief presbyter had released to Guixu, was broken up a little by the extreme genuine energy of Guixu firstly. And then, the moment Guixu was hit by Power of death, he released that Taoist air in the urgent time, and withstood Power of death firmly. Power of death only stayed at the surface of his skin and flesh, but didn't penetrate into Guixu's bone marrow or internal organs, which saved his life.

Though his life was secured, Guixu was still badly injured. The impact of Power of death was huge to him. To defend that power, he had used a lot energy. His body became instantly soft when hit the ground, as if he was evacuated, and his face turned pale, with spiritless eyes.

This was the first time that Guixu had been so badly beaten in a battle.

Wu's family at the scene, lost their souls and were pulled into the depths of despair after seeing this. Guixu's failure meant the death of them all.

Though this ending would come eventually, for they knew there would be times when Guixu couldn't hold on, when that moment came so quickly, they were still hard to accept it, and they were finally overwhelmed by fear and despair.

When Qingdi Wu saw this, he broke out in cold sweat, but relived a little that Guixu hadn't died yet. He thought Guixu would die instantly when he was hit by Power of death, for he had heard Zhenfeng Tang's description of that horrible Power of death. It was out of expectation that Guixu was still alive, which was a little consolation to Qingdi's desperate heart.

Tang's family showed radiant expression after seeing Guixu knocked down, but then a little arrogance was emerged in their eyes, and this was the glory and confidence for being a member of Tang's. But they were shocked when they found that Guixu was still alive. They all heard about The chief presbyter's best trick Power of death as a member of Tang's, and it was said that no one could survive after being hit by Power of death.

But Guixu, was an exception, which made them puzzled deeply.

The chief presbyter himself, was a little shocked, and looked at Guixu on the ground, asking in an unbelievable voice, "How could you survive?"

In the anticipation of The chief presbyter, Guixu would die instantly when hit by him. But now, it seemed that there was little sign showing Guixu's death, which really shocked and puzzled The chief presbyter.

Guixu lay on the ground, and breathed faintly. He had no strength to speak, and no intention to reply The chief presbyter, but just buffered his injuries.



The chief presbyter's eyes turned pitiless, and sparkled with cold light, he walked in silence, slowly to Guixu.

He paused when he came to Guixu, and asked coldly, " Aren't you ready to tell me the truth?"

The voice of The chief presbyter was so cold, and his whole body was scattering cold murderous wrath. Obviously, this was the last chance he let Guixu speak, if Guixu still refused to tell the truth, then The chief presbyter would kill him no matter who was behind him and supported him.

Faced with the threat from The chief presbyter, Guixu still spoke no word. All he did was sitting slowly from the ground, and closed his eyes, in his meditation gently. He breathed in and out slowly, as if he was curing himself, recovering his energy.

He, ignored The chief presbyter completely.

Seeing this, The chief presbyter burst into a tempestuous fit of anger, and stared at him madly, uttering coldly, "Go to hell!"

After saying that, without hesitation, The chief presbyter clenched his fist, directly towards Guixu, who was sitting in meditation.

This was not a normal punch for sure, the greatest Power of death was condensed within that punch, leaving no chance for Guixu.

The chief presbyter determined to kill Guixu in one shot.

At this moment, everyone of Wu's family throbbed their heart instantly, and was extremely nervous.

All of them watched helplessly that the punch of The chief presbyter flew to Guixu firmly. But at this tipping point, Guixu who was sitting in meditation, suddenly flew up to the sky, and escaped from that deadly punch thrillingly.

Seeing this, everyone of Wu's was relived a little, but still dared not to breathe. They just stared at Guixu up in the air, and held their breath.

But The chief presbyter failed to hit Guixu, and his face changed at once. He raised his head abruptly, and looked at Guixu. His eyes were full of astonishment, as if it was really out of his imagination that Guixu could fly up and protect himself with bad injuries.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 460 Guixu died**

But this astonishment disappeared instantly. The next second, The chief presbyter flew up to the sky quickly, directly following Guixu.

The murderous wrath of The chief presbyter grew more and more vigorous, and he won't give any chance to Guixu. This time, he determined to kill this old Taoist man, and he won't stop until he died.

Guixu opened his eyes when he was off the ground, and saw that The chief presbyter was chasing after him. He released golden genuine energy immediately to protect himself, and flew quickly in air at the same time.

Now Guixu had recovered a little, but he still had injuries after all. In this situation, he couldn't fight directly and firmly with The chief presbyter, in particular, he must not battle with The chief presbyter on the ground, for he would use Strength of earth to fetter him, and attack him with Power

of death. Guixu didn't want to fall into this trap, so he contended with The chief presbyter in the middle of the air, to win himself a little time and opportunity.

The chief presbyter had naturally read Guixu's mind, and he chased Guixu in air quickly, "Do you think you'll survive in this way? Let me tell you, you must die whatever it takes."

The chief presbyter had acquired Power of death, and he was equal to Yama( the king of hell, an extremely cruel and violent being). If Yama wanted you to die in the third watch ( a traditional time measurement in ancient China), you would die in less than two hours. The life of Guixu would be finally shattered by The chief presbyter.

Hearing The chief presbyter's words, Guixu's face became graver and graver. He dared not to distract his mind, and did his best to speed up his flight.

Seeing this, The chief presbyter sped up instantly, and chased after him quickly.

These two people put on a drama of chase, in the middle of the air.

All the people on the ground looked up, and watched the two flying and chasing.

The heart of everyone from Wu's family, was strained tightly, and they worried about Guixu a lot. Everyone was quite aware that Guixu chose to escape because he lost the capability to fight with The chief presbyter. But evasion was not the right way, the injured Guixu would finally use up all his energy. He had no chance for survival once he was caught.

All of them couldn't help worrying about Guixu's situation.

On the contrary, everyone of Tang's looked at this scene with disdain. They were shocked that Guixu could withstand The chief presbyter's Power of death at first. But now, it seemed that Guixu was bound to fail to resist that power for the second time. He would die once he was attacked again by Power of death. Now he was just struggling to survive, but this struggle was useless. Today, he was destined to become a corpse.

Time, was ticking away.

Air, turned stagnant little by little.

The hearts of Wu's became more and more strained, and they became more and more concerned. They clearly found that Guixu's speed was slowing down, and he seemed unable to hold on.

Seeing this, The chief presbyter's eyes turned cold and pitiless. Without hesitation, he sped up instantly, ready to attack.

Hooosh!

The chief presbyter was chasing in a fast speed as he took a punch. His punch broke through the void space, directly and firmly flew to Guixu in front of him.

Guixu obviously felt a strong wrath hitting behind him, and even his whole body was enveloped in an invisible air. He wanted to escape quickly, but he only had this thought with no power. Little strength did he have to speed up, and he couldn't get away from the invisible trap.

Bang!

The punch of The chief presbyter hit on the back of Guixu firmly.

All of a sudden, Guixu flew down quickly, like an eagle with broken wings, hitting on the ground heavily.

This time, it seemed that Guixu's viscera was broken into pieces, and he fell to the edge of death. A great deal of blood was gushing out from his mouth, and his breath became extremely faint. Lying on the ground, he breathed so faintly, at his last gasp.

The chief presbyter followed after him, and stood in front of Guixu. He looked down at Guixu from above, uttering coldly, " I have told you, you must die today."

After saying that, The chief presbyter released another punch, and Power of death within it, directly swept to weak Guixu in an irresistible force.

Bang!

Without miracles and accidents, The chief presbyter's Power of death hit on Guixu firmly.

Puuuu !

Guixu spewed blood from his mouth again, and his old body went into convulsions for two seconds, and then stayed still.

Guixu, died.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 461 I Am Telling The Truth**

Guixu wasn't able to escape from the deadly power of the Chief Presbyter and fell down dead.

The people present all shocked.

People from Wu Family were like being struck by thunder. They wore a sluggish look, with the pupil dilated and horror filled in their eyes. Their mind was like crashed.

Qingdi Wu's countenance turned pale all of a sudden. He was in a trance for two minutes. Then he rushed to Guixu and crouched down to his neck, stretching out his hands to check the carotid artery's pulse.

A few seconds later, Qingdi Wu felt collapsed, with pain and desperation filled in his eyes. He stared at Guixu in astonishment and murmured, "Guixu, we Wu Family owe you a lot."

There was pain in Qingdi Wu's voice, and his tone was full of guilt. Guixu died to protect their Wu family, which made Qingdi Wu sad and apologetic. At the same time, he also felt the deepest despair. When the Guixu died, Wu family was to perish. He did not dare to think about this ending, but he had to face it.

The three from Zhenfeng Tang's family were also silent. Their eyes were bleak and hearts sunk. They seemed to see death coming. This estate would shed blood into a river and be their burial ground. They were all going to die.

The people of Wu Family were immersed in grief and fear. The atmosphere on the scene was so heavy and they were like inmates waiting for execution. The only choice for them was death. Waiting for death was really terrible. An extreme panic inundated everyone in the Wu family.

The Tang family felt quite differently. They were elated and arrogant because they had the final say and they had the right to decide life and death of Wu Family. In their eyes, Wu family was dead.

As the leader of the Tang family, the Chief Presbyter was like a king there. With highly skilled martial arts and Power of Death, he was the strongest invincible. He looked coldly at Qingdi Wu, who was crouching next to Guixu, saying sharply, "Why should Guixu help you like this?"

Guixu was dead, and some things would remain a secret. However, Chief Presbyter still held a grudge against the people behind Guixu. So, he planned to ask something from Qingdi Wu.

Qingdi Wu remained squatting next to Guixu and was stunned for a moment. Immediately, he slowly rose up and turned to the Chief Presbyter, and said, "I have told you, my grandfather, Lai Wu is at the White Dragon Taoist Temple. It is all because of my grandfather's request."

Qingdi Wu must insist this lie. The Tang family's Chief Presbyter can destroy the whole Wu Family as easy as blowing off dust. Facing such a dreadful person, Qingdi Wu had no other options. He could only say Lai Wu again, hoping that this name would have a little deterrent effect on the Chief Presbyter.

Hearing these words, his eyes changed suddenly and he looked coldly at Qingdi Wu and said with a deep voice: "Are you sure, Lai Wu is still alive?"

Chief Presbyter's voice was intense, and every word was stressed, giving people a strong sense of oppression. He also released a heavy momentum containing a hidden murderous feeling.

Such Chief Presbyter was even more terrifying. Qingdi Wu's heart shivered but he still looked calm. He looked at the Chief Presbyter with a firm tone: "Of course, he is now in the White Dragon Taoist Temple."

Qingdi Wu especially emphasized the White Dragon Taoist Temple. He was seeking survival in desperation. He knew that Jinyang Yang must be in the White Dragon Taoist Temple now. Moreover, Jinyang Yang, as the master of Guixu, must have more potent power than Guixu. To verify Qingdi Wu's words, the Chief Presbyter would send people to the White Dragon Taoist Temple. Once it alarmed Jinyang Yang, Wu's family might still have a chance.

The Chief Presbyter stared at Qingdi Wu for a moment, and his eyes were full of fierce scrutiny. A few seconds later, he spoke again and said arrogantly: "If so, why didn't he come by himself?"

Regarding the fact that Lai Wu was still alive, the Third Presbyter had told it to the Chief Presbyter, but he didn't believe it. After listening to Qingdi Wu's words, he was still skeptical about whether Laid Wu was still alive or not.

Without hesitation, hearing these words, Qingdi Wu immediately and resolutely said: "He is in retreat in the White Dragon Taoist Temple. So, he sent Guixu to help the Wu family."

Qingdi Wu's tone and expression were sonorous from beginning to end. He didn't want the elder to see any pretense.

But when Chief Presbyter heard Qingdi Wu's words, he had more coldness in his eyes. He stared at Qingdi Wu sternly and said coldly: "Do you think I believe your words?"



Qingdi Wu did not mean to retreat and continued to say in a loud voice: "I am telling the truth. If you still don't believe me, you can send someone to the White Dragon Taoist Temple to check it over."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 462 Andy's voice**

This was what Qingdi Wu intentionally said to The Chief Presbyter, except that The Chief Presbyter was not fooled easily. His look suddenly turned gloomy as he heard Qingdi's words.

He looked at Qingdi and said, "Do you think you can fool me?"

As he finished, The Chief Presbyter suddenly waved his hand. Then his fierce genuine energy suddenly attacked the people of Wu family not far away.

A middle-aged man in the front row of the Wu family's team was violently struck without any preparation. In an instant, a bloody hole the size of a fist appeared in his chest. Immediately he fell heavily to the ground.

The middle-aged man was dead. He was killed by a single blow.

Seeing the tragedy of the middle-aged man without warning, the Wu family all screamed in panic. Some of them even ran blindly.

Seeing this, The Chief Presbyter stomped the ground. A vast power of the earth swept up from the ground, like a crazy whirlwind, enveloping all the Wu family members. There was no room for them to run away.

Now, The Wu family was overcome by fear. They couldn't escape and had no power to resist. They could only be trapped in place, waiting to be slaughtered. Some people were already crying out in fear. An atmosphere of panic permeated the whole Wu family's mansion.

When Qingdi saw The Chief Presbyter suddenly killing people, his face turned pale. He immediately shouted angrily at The Chief Presbyter, "I have told you that my words were true. If you don't believe me, I can go with you to the White-Dragon Taoist Temple. If I was lying, you can kill me immediately."

Qingdi didn't want to see the Wu family wiped out, but he really had no other choice. He can only continue his lies, hoping that The Chief Presbyter would be fooled and would be willing to go to White-Dragon Taoist Temple to verify it.

However, as soon as Qingdi had finished speaking, The Chief Presbyter waved his hand again abruptly and then a supreme genuine energy attacked the people of Wu family.

This time The Chief Presbyter's power was even more vicious and fierce than just now.

Instantly two men and one woman from the Wu family's crowd were struck at the same time, and all three of them were pierced through their bodies. They directly fell to the ground and died.

People's fear aggravated again. The cries and screams of the crowd grew louder, and the entire mansion was filled with despair and panic.

Everyone was extremely afraid; they could be the next to die at any moment.

The Wu family was on the brink of extinction.

There was only ruthlessness on The Chief Presbyter's face. He looked at Qingdi and said coldly, "If you say one more useless word, I'll kill a few more people. I'd like to see how many Wu family members will die because of you."

The Chief Presbyter blamed the death of Wu family's people on Qingdi deliberately. He knew that Qingdi was determined to protect the Wu family, he wanted Qingdi to feel what it was like to destroy what he wanted to protect because of him.

Qingdi was burning with rage. He glared at The Chief Presbyter and said, "If you continue to kill the Wu family's members brutally, my grandfather will surely take revenge on you until he come here from White-Dragon Taoist Temple."

Qingdi was resentful, sad, and desperate. But he still insisted that the person who supported Guixu was Lai Wu, because Lai Wu was the only person the Tang family feared. Otherwise, if Qingdi said that the person in the White-Dragon Taoist Temple was Jinyang Yang, The Chief Presbyter would be less likely to believe him. Even if he did, The Chief Presbyter wouldn't care about Jinyang Yang, and the people of Wu family would only die faster.

The Chief Presbyter never believed in Qingdi's words, but his words infuriated The Chief Presbyter. He grabbed Qingdi's neck and lifted him up. Then he said with a deep tone, "Do you think I would be afraid of Lai Wu? I don't even believe he's still alive. Even if he is, I will also destroy your Wu family. Then I'll wait for him to seek revenge then."

Qingdi was almost suffocated by The Chief Presbyter's chokehold. Blue veins stood out on his forehead and his breathing was very difficult. His

eyeballs were also bulged out. He was dying. But despite this he remained firm, "My grandfather's power is not something you can image. You better think about the consequences before you destroy my Wu family. Otherwise your entire Tang family will be in jeopardy."

Hearing these words, a murderous aura appeared in The Chief Presbyter. He clenched his teeth and said, "Really? But I don't believe you. I will kill your entire Wu family. Now I will kill you first."

With that said, The Chief Presbyter was about to kill him. But at that moment, A voice came from suddenly, "Get off my father now."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 463 Andy still didn't show up.**

It was the sound that Andy made, but it wasn't like Andy's usual voice. The sound was ethereal and powerful, as if his voice penetrated the entire sky directly.

The Chief Presbyter who was about to kill all people present was stunned when he suddenly heard this voice. His look changed slightly and he slowly lowered his hand. He put Qingdi back on the ground, but he didn't let go of the hand that was strangling Qingdi's neck.

Once Qingdi stood on the ground, he felt a little relieved. His breathing wasn't that difficult anymore. However, that fatal suffocating feeling still clung to him. His brain couldn't think straight, which was a blank.

The tumult of the scene was suddenly silenced by Andy's voice. Those who were crying and screaming were silent. Everyone began to search for Andy.

Yesterday Andy had been taken by Guixu to the White-Dragon Taoist Temple, but today only Guixu had returned, and Andy was nowhere to be seen.

Now, suddenly hearing Andy's voice, everyone felt a bit of inexplicable excitement. Their despairing hearts all seemed to have hope. They believed that Andy, who had returned from the White-Dragon Taoist Temple, would bring them hope.

Zhenfeng Tang's heart was also beating fast at this moment. He knew very well that Andy had gone to find Jinyang Yang yesterday. Now that Andy was back, could it be that Jinyang Yang had come with him? Although The Chief Presbyter was invincible, if Jinyang Yang came, Zhenfeng would have a gleam of hope. The note left by Lai Wu was for the Wu family to go to the White Dragon Taoist Temple to find Jinyang Yang who was also Guixu's master. Maybe Jinyang Yang could defeat The Chief Presbyter.

When Ying Tang heard Andy's voice, she was more excited than anyone. She was looking forward to seeing Andy soon, but at the same time she was a little worried. She was afraid that if Andy showed up, he would be dead in the end. Originally Andy might still be safe if he stayed at the White-Dragon Taoist Temple, but now that he was back at the Wu Family mansion, it was tantamount to self-destruction. Ying was really worried that Andy would die with them.

As soon as the Tang family heard the voice, they instantly raised their guard. They didn't know whether it was Andy's voice. They vaguely felt that the person who made this sound was very unusual. Therefore, they all raised their spirits and looked around, searching for the suspicious people.

But after glancing around, they didn't find any suspicious person at all, and didn't even notice any special scent, as if the voice just came out of nowhere completely.

The Chief Presbyter's look also became darkened. He frowned slightly and shouted to the sky, "Who's there?"

The Chief Presbyter's voice was made with power. It was particularly thick and loud, as if a thunderbolt could shake the entire sky. It resounded loudly over the mansion

In a moment the voice of Andy was heard in the air again, "I am Andy."

His sound was booming and powerful, as if a sharp blade had penetrated the entire void.

Only this time it was still Andy's voice that was heard. No one saw where he was.

Andy was absolutely not on the scene. The people of Tang family didn't even feel threatened.

The Chief Presbyter was surprised when he heard Andy's words. He didn't believe that it was Andy who made that sound.

The Wu family was on the Tang family's death list. Andy was the key person of the Wu family and also had joined the Tang family, and Zhengrong Tang was also killed by Andy. So The Chief Presbyter knew Andy. But as far as he knew, Andy was a person who didn't even have the power of the genuine energy. Although his Antediluvian Power could defeat average Martial Saints, Andy was nobody in the face of the powerful person like The Chief Presbyter. But there was something different about the sound that came from the air just now.

The Chief Presbyter really couldn't connect this voice with Andy.

After a moment of silence, The Chief Presbyter said sternly, "Since you are here, just show up. Don't pretend to be a ghost and threaten people. I'm not afraid of your tricks"

The Chief Presbyter's voice was thunderous. He needed to see Andy with his own eyes in order to unravel this mystery.

Only, there was no response to The Chief Presbyter's words. Andy didn't make sound again, much less show up.

Time passed silently. All the people held their breath in silence. Everyone felt that there was something strange.

The Chief Presbyter's face grew cold. His eyes were also gradually bursting with anger. He stopped speaking and said in a fierce voice, "I'll count from one to three. If you don't show up, I'm afraid by the time you meet your father, he'll be dead."

"One." Without hesitation, The Chief Presbyter immediately shouted out one and tightened his grip on Qingdi's neck.

"Two." The Chief Presbyter increased the strength in his hands again.

Qingdi's entire face was so red from the chokehold that he could hardly breathe, and his pupils dilated.

But Andy still hadn't shown up. The atmosphere instantly became very tense. All of the Wu family members were nervous. They held their breath.

"Three."

When the last number was shouted, The Chief Presbyter instantly exploded with his killing intent. The hand that he had strangled Qingdi's neck pushed so hard that Qingdi rolled out the white of his eyes. His throat also let out a whimpering sound.

He was on the brink of death, but Andy still didn't show up.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 464 Andy finally appeared**

Now, The Chief Presbyter's patience was completely exhausted. His eyes suddenly revealed a ruthless killing intent, and his murderous aura was all over the place. He was ready to wring Qingdi Wu's neck directly.

The Wu family gulped nervously. Tian Wu was even more nervous. His face was so red with nervousness and he couldn't even breathe, as if his neck was holding in The Chief Presbyter's hand.

But at the crucial moment, a blinding red light suddenly appeared.

The Blood Dragon Sword?

It pierced through the void and slashed at The Chief Presbyter's hand which was holding Qingdi's neck.

A red light suddenly flashed, and the Blood Dragon Sword's power was at its strongest at that moment. It was as if it had been rebuilt in purgatory, releasing a bloodthirsty demonic might. Its blade was also like volcanic lava, filled with the strongest destructive power.

When The Chief Presbyter saw the Blood Dragon Sword slash his hand, he immediately let go of Qingdi and flew backwards.



The sword did not chase after The Chief Presbyter. It suddenly stopped when it flew in front of Qingdi. It was like the most faithful guards, hanging in front of Qingdi and escorting him.

The Chief Presbyter saw the extraordinary power of this divine sword. As soon as he stood firm, he gazed at the sword. Then He abruptly waved his right hand, and an incomparably fierce genuine energy attacked the Blood Dragon Sword.

This genuine energy contained the power of destroying any weapon. Obviously The Chief Presbyter wanted to destroy the sword.

But the Blood Dragon Sword wouldn't wait for him to destroy it. It seemed to have its consciousness. When The Chief Presbyter attacked it, it immediately emitted dazzling red light.

It was fighting against The Chief Presbyter.

The Chief Presbyter's genuine energy collided with the Blood Dragon Sword's blade with a loud thud.

The red light and murderous aura filled the entire Wu Family mansion.

A wave of genuine energy was like a huge net that instantly and rapidly spread out to the surroundings, swirling up a gust of wind.

Those who stood closer were struck by this wave of inner energy. They were forced to retreat.

But the Blood Dragon Sword was still hanging in place, untouched and undamaged.

The sword withstood the devastating attack of The Chief Presbyter.

His face changed instantly. He knew very well that the Blood Dragon Sword. No matter how powerful it was, it was only a weapon. Even if it was a divine weapon, it would not be able to withstand his destructive power.

Someone must be controlling it.

The one who controlled the Blood Dragon Sword would not be the dying Qingdi. Then the person who did all this must be Andy who was hiding in the dark and didn't show up.

The Chief Presbyter suddenly revealed a gloomy murderous aura. He grimly shouted, "Andy, I know that you are controlling the sword. I'll give you one last chance. If you don't show up, I'll destroy the Wu family now."

The Blood Dragon Sword could stop him under Andy's control, but it wouldn't stop the hundreds of people of the Tang family from killing the Wu family's members.

He didn't believe Andy would stand by and watch the Wu family's members get slaughtered.

As soon as The Chief Presbyter finished speaking, the Blood Dragon Sword which was hanging in the air shook violently. The red light emitting from the blade was even more dazzling. The murderous aura it unleashed also grew fiercer.

All the people present held their breath and were very tense.

It was at this moment that a falling object, like a meteorite, streaked across the sky. It fell straight from the direction of the White-Dragon Taoists Temple towards the Wu Family's mansion.

The falling object was too fast. It was like a meteor flashing and rubbed the air with a dazzling fire.

A loud bang boomed.

The entire Wu Family's mansion shook all of a sudden, and then a figure appeared in everyone's sight.

He was none other than Andy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 465 I'm Sorry I Came Too Late**

Andy Wu came down like a flash. It shocked the world when Andy landed in the estate.

It surprised all the people present.

Sticking out in this way was so cool. Andy was like thoroughly remoulded himself, and he made people feel different. He was wild and cool. He looked indifference. It seemed that it could absorb people's soul. People would be terrified as long as he see it. His arrival was like a peerless God rebirth on earth.

Everyone present looked at Andy with astonish. At this time, Andy came with King's power which shocked the people there. No one couldn't feel Andy's change. He was extraordinary now.

Ying Tang looked at Andy with excited tears in her eyes. She worried Andy would die if he came. But when she saw Andy, she felt a magnificent momentum from Andy. It was powerful and majestic, it

seemed it could make the world awe. So that her desperate heart felt safe now. She was infected and surrounded by an intangible power.

Zhenfeng Tang was expecting Jinyang Yang's arrival, but he was disappointed only Andy came. But what Zhenfeng did not expect was Andy changed totally within a day. Not his appearance and shape, but his momentum and power, they got much stronger. He made Zhenfeng depressed and terrified. Zhenfeng hardly believed that Andy became so strong in a short time.

Qingdi Wu who just breathed normally was also shocked deeply. He felt mixed emotions now. His son suddenly owned supreme momentum. It was so strong that even Qingdi choked up with emotions. He even forgot the danger and despair he experienced just now. Currently, he was excited to see a brand-new Andy.

The Blood Dragon Sword stopped shaking in the air when all the people were marveled at Andy's change. Then it flied to Andy suddenly.

At last, the Blood Dragon Sword inserted itself into the ground beside Andy. It was mighty and it stood still.

The sword and Andy echoed each with their masculinity.

The people present were amazed again. Everyone was shocked. It seemed the Blood Dragon Sword finally found its owner. And it only could be controlled by Andy.

Now everyone was sure that it was because of Andy that the Blood Dragon Sword defended the Chief Presbyter's attack and protected Qingdi. Andy controlled it secretly.

Andy was totally different now.

The Chief Presbyter looked at Andy sharply and asked "Are you Andy?"

The Chief Presbyter had been observing Andy since his arrival. He could obviously feel that the young man was extraordinary. And now he could basically make sure that the sound with strong penetrability was made by him.

Andy didn't reply the Chief Presbyter. He stared at Guixu on the ground. His eyes were gloomy and complex. His breath also changed a little.

After a long time, Andy opened his mouth slowly and said "Guixu, I'm so sorry that I came too late."

Guixu's death made Andy feel heavy and sorry.

Andy had been accepting Jinyang's Kungfu transmit since yesterday.

Jinyang finished transmitting his entire Kungfu to Andy this morning. But Jinyang's Kungfu was too powerful for normal people to bear. If an ordinary person got this, he would be obsessed and explode and die at last. But Andy was different from them, so he could accept Jinyang's Kungfu. But Andy couldn't use it directly. It's like a snake swallowed a lion that it might die if he didn't digest it. Andy needed time to digest it.

It must need long time to digest it. But Andy was clear that Wu Family was in urgent so that he had no time to waste. Thus he tried his best to digest all the Kungfu Jinyang transmitted to him in shortest time.

Andy's power also got stronger with digestion of the Kungfu. Just when Qingdi was in danger, Andy's powerful feeling and recognition was triggered.

So Andy controlled everything happened in Wu's estate while digesting Jinyang's Kungfu. He firstly used thousand miles transmission of sound to talk with the Chief Presbyter to delay the time. Then he used the Blood Dragon Sword to stop the Chief Presbyter from killing Qingdi.

At the key point Andy finally finished the digestion of all the Kungfu in his body. As soon as he finished digestion did he come here. But no matter how fast he come, Guixu dead before that. Guixu died because of Wu Family. Andy was so sorry about it, and he felt guilty.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 466 The Chief Presbyter**

Andy Wu fell in his own thought and neglected the chief Presbyter totally.

The Chief Presbyter got mad immediately. He stared at Andy and said harshly "Did you hear what I say?"

Andy moved his eyes from Guixu after hearing that. He turned to the Chief Presbyter without any expression. His eyes looked sharp. Then he answered icily "Why people from Tang Family are so aggressive and ruthless?"

Andy's voice was very icy and low. He hated Tang Family so much.

The fury of the Chief Presbyter wasn't calmed. He glared at Andy and said through clenched teeth "It's your guys acted recklessly and provoked our bottom line. We are just doing something to maintain the order the world should has."

Tang Family controlled the world for many years and they enjoyed high reputation all the time. Thus they were used to master everything. They would never allow anyone to get rid of their control. If Wu Family could listen to Tang Family, surely they would not go against Wu Family. But King of Kungfu Qingdi Wu was from Wu Family and Andy Wu's Kungfu was even better than his father. What's more, both of them entered Tang's place. According to the rules of Tang, Qingdi and Andy couldn't stay alive, even the entire Wu Family.

Andy's face became colder hearing that. He asked word by word "The world has its own development rules. Why should Tang Family decide the balance of it?"

Andy was so unsatisfied with Tang's arbitrariness and malevolence. Rage was born in his eyes. And gloomy feeling was released from him that made people present terrified.

The Chief Presbyter felt that and surprise flashed in his eyes. But next second he was gloomy again. He glared at Andy and replied "Why? Because Tang Family was a powerful family. And we have the power to control the world. And useless people like you must follow us. Otherwise you have to disappear in the world."

The voice of the chief Presbyter was forceful without a doubt.

Andy got more furious after the words of the Chief Presbyter. He said , enunciating every word "As long as I am alive, Wu Family will not disappear."

As his words fell, a horrible feeling was surrounded in the air.

The Chief Presbyter frowned and stared at Andy. He said without any expression "Andy, I knew your Kungfu improved greatly. But you really think that you could beat Tang Family alone?"

Andy and Qingdi was beaten by the Sixth Presbyter yesterday. But today Andy's power was enhanced greatly. The First Presbyter knew clearly that today's Andy couldn't be underestimated. But for him, such a small photo was nothing. He didn't take him as an enemy and never would he think Andy could provoke Tang Family.

Andy didn't hesitate and said confidently "I think I can."

Each of his words was so powerful.

The First Presbyter also felt a little bit of horror hearing Andy. He suddenly roared " Then let me kill you first."

As his words fell, he pushed up with his body and a despairing energy was sent out in a flash. The Chief Presbyter became the King of Hell in a moment. He was so terrified and the temperature surrounding drop sharply. He waved his hand without any expression.

A strong genuine energy went to Andy suddenly.

The genuine energy was like a huge spout. It was gigantic and powerful. And the killing intent contained was horrible which made people scared.

The the genuine energy was sent out, cold air surrounded present. The court was like an ice house.

All the people present turned to Andy. They all wanted to know how could Andy defend the Chief Presbyter's peerless genuine energy.



But what surprised everyone present was Andy didn't move at all facing such a fierce attack. He didn't even waved his hand. It seemed he give up defending.

Bang.

The powerful genuine energy hit Andy hardly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 467 The Pillar of Genuine Energy**

The Pillar of genuine energy sent out by the Chief Presbyter was irresistible and unstoppable. It hit Andy Wu directly with a bang.

In an instant, a powerful after-winds of the genuine energy burst out from Andy. It's so powerful that the ground Andy was standing was exploded like a bomb. It was rather dusty.

Instantly Andy was submerged in dust. People could see nothing but a blur.

Everyone was frozen there.

And everyone was silent.

The confident Andy who claimed to protect Wu Family all the time didn't resist at all when the Chief Presbyter attacked him strongly. He was hit by the genuine energy of the Chief Presbyter directly.

It was unbelievable.

It was a devastating blow to the people of Wu Family. Andy was so glorious when he appeared. And he was so confident and ambitious confronting the Chief Presbyter. But now, Andy was so resistless when the fight began. How could Wu Family accept the nightmarish fact?

Ying Tang, Zhenfeng Tang, Qingdi Wu stared at Andy without any expression like they were struck by lightning. They looked at the dust and fell in despair.

And at the other side, hundred elites and experts including the Left and Right Guards stared at dust-surrounded Andy. Their eyes were complicated with shock, puzzle, disdain and scorn. Tang Family paid great attention on him for his strong momentum before. They believed Andy was powerful. But now Andy did nothing facing the attack from The Chief Presbyter. Was not it a fatal move?

Tang Family couldn't understand and disdain Andy's dastardliness.

The Chief Presbyter looked crafty and unrevealing. He stared at Andy without any move.

After few seconds, the dust disappeared and Andy appeared clearly again.

All the people present were astonished.

Andy was standing still where he was unscathed.

How could that happen?

All the people were shocked. It was amazing and unbelievable. Andy was only flesh and blood, how could him resist the powerful genuine energy from the Chief Presbyter?

No one knew the reason, everyone was shocked.

Members of Wu Family was full of surprise at the same time. Andy brought them miracles that they saw hope also.

The face of people from Tang Family was as black as coal. They felt incredible that the result was slapping their face. They stared at Andy with complicated emotions.

Even the Chief Presbyter opened his eyes widely. He stared at Andy unbelievably and said "How could you be all right ? "

The Chief Presbyter was sure that the genuine energy he sent out just now could break everything. But Andy withstood it without any resistance. It's theoretically possible for him to die. But the result was Andy go unscathed which made the Chief Presbyter surprised.

Andy looked placid and he turned to the Chief Presbyter and said coldly "You want to hurt me with that? It's far from enough."

Andy's voice was flat and quiet. But it expressed his proud and arrogance. He paid no attention to the Chief Presbyter.

Hearing that, the Chief Presbyter got furious. He glared at Andy and said to him while pointing to Guixu who was lying on the ground "Last person who was arrogant in front of me was a dead body lying there now. And you are the next."

As his words fell, the momentum of the Chief Presbyter roared and he went to Andy like a sharp sword.

His speed was as fast as lightening. His momentum was also powerful. A hurricane was rolled as he flied towards Andy. Sand and stones were

blew off. The hurricane became a wind tunnel that could swallow everything as the Chief Presbyter moved.

And the huge wind tunnel went to Andy hardly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 468 Death Fist**

Suddenly, a violent storm arose in the scene, shaking the trees violently. The land was rocky and dusty. Even the sky seemed to darken in an instant, creating an oppressive atmosphere.

The Chief Presbyter's move was so powerful that everyone could feel its destructive power. The Wu family who had been so excited a moment ago was nervous again now. They all stared at Andy with bated breath.

Zhenfeng Tang was even more nervous. As a member of the Tang family, he knows The Chief Presbyter very well. He knew that it was also the most powerful move of The Chief Presbyter. His unique and powerful move was invincible and unbeatable. No one who had ever encountered The Chief Presbyter's move could survive. Although Zhenfeng knew that Andy had become very powerful, he was still worried about Andy at the moment. He was not sure if Andy could withstand The Chief Presbyter's deadly killing punch.

But Andy was standing still, he was indifferent. He waved his hand casually at The Chief Presbyter, who was running towards him. Then the genuine energy suddenly burst out from the tip of Andy's finger.

As soon as it came out, it transformed into a cold sword that pierced through the air. The sword gathered invisible air, as if there were layers of waves and icebergs sweeping past, unstoppable.

Andy had obtained Jinyang Yang's martial arts inheritance. He now also had the ability to release his genuine energy. This was his first time to release genuine energy. It was also the first time that he used the power passed down to him by Jinyang Yang against his enemy.

Next, Andy's genuine energy crashed into the hurricane brought by The Chief Presbyter. The two destructive forces slammed into each other and shook the ground violently.

The genuine energy was rampantly exploding in the air, spreading out in all directions. It seemed that the heaven and earth couldn't withstand such an attack.

The Chief Presbyter's face changed drastically. Andy's waves of genuine energy seemed ordinary, but in fact it was like sharp ice. The Chief Presbyter was so struck by it that he felt like he was falling into an ice cave. His blood almost froze.

"How is that possible?" The Chief Presbyter was surprised. Immediately he was struck by the energy and took a few steps back.

In the first battle with Andy, The Chief Presbyter was defeated.

The Tang family was all dumbfounded. The Chief Presbyter was invincible. What The Chief Presbyter had just sent out was his deadly move. But Andy easily stopped the killing move and even defeated The Chief Presbyter. This was unbelievable to the Tang family's members.

The Wu family was overjoyed. They all knew Andy had gotten stronger, but they hadn't expected Andy to be able to fight off The Chief with a single move. Even the mighty Guixu was defeated by The Chief Presbyter, which showed how powerful The Chief Presbyter was. But the fact that

Andy can now compete with The Chief Presbyter easily was a big surprise to the Wu family.

Qingdi was so excited that his eyes filled with tears. He had also noticed that Andy was completely different from before after he came back from the White-Dragon Taoist Temple. But after seeing Andy use martial arts beyond his ability, Qingdi was still deeply shocked. He was confident that the Wu family now had hope.

Zhenfeng was exhilarated, too. He was happy that he had a son-in-law like Andy. Maybe the note left by Lai Wu really worked. After Andy went to the White Dragon Taoist Temple to meet Jinyang Yang, he possessed superb martial arts. This fact gave Zhenfeng great confidence, allowing him to have the hope of life again.

The person who suffered the most was The Chief Presbyter. He was arrogant all his life and could not bear such humiliation. He didn't want to admit that he had been defeated by a kid. He pondered for a long time before he came to himself slowly. He then looked at Andy and said in a deep voice, "It's only been a day. How does your martial art become so powerful?"

The Chief Presbyter knew that Andy was much more powerful than yesterday. But he didn't expect that he would improve so much. With Andy's strength yesterday, even if he got a kungfu master's inheritance, he couldn't take that much at once. He should have been limited to what he could take, but now Andy was playing beyond his limits, which was completely unnatural. The Chief Presbyter was puzzled.

Andy fades back to The Chief Presbyter, "I'm not powerful. It's just you're suck."

Andy didn't answer The Chief Presbyter's question directly, but sarcastic him deliberately.

The Chief Presbyter's face sank abruptly. He gritted his teeth and said ruthlessly to Andy, "Shit, do you think I can't destroy you?"

As soon as he finished speaking, The Chief Presbyter's body instantly released an extremely cold air, which was the air of death.

The airflow on the scene accelerated, giving people a suffocating feeling of oppression. The surrounding crowd seemed to be caught in a swamp. They seemed to be deathly entangled in the silt, completely unable to breathe.

"Death Fist." When the air of death reached its peak, The Chief Presbyter suddenly shouted violently.

Immediately The Chief Presbyter opened his arms fiercely, and then he flew into the air like a big roc spreading its wings. The currents he carried were like a hurricane whistling in the air. He then brought this hurricane to release the power of death and rushed towards Andy and threw his Death Fist at him.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 469 The Chief Presbyter Was in Fury**

This time, the Chief Presbyter was indeed infuriated, Andy Wu's power have exceeded his expectation. Gathering full concentration, the Chief Presbyter started to release his Power of Death, determined not to leave Andy any Chance.

The Death Fist was the most devastating attack of the Chief Presbyter's. Wielding all his Power of Death in a punch, the was Chief Presbyter clearly wishing to wipe out Andy for good.

The Chief Presbyter swooped down from the sky like the death harvesting souls. The speed, the power, and the homicidal rage of his planted fear in everyone's heart.

All of a sudden, the dashing wind started to run around the whole place, and the clouds went dark as if it was contaminated by the fear of death. The whole world seemed to be trembling in dread.

And everyone was left in fear,

The Wu's families who were still cheering in joy before was immediately tossed down into the abyss of desperation again. They held their breath, clutched their fist, and veins in their arms dilated like they were about to burst. It was so formidable an attack that everyone was drove into concerns whether Andy would survive it, even thought they had been aware of his power.

So did Zhenfeng, who held his breath even harder. Fear, worry and concern all tangled in his mind, for he had witnessed how Guixu was killed by the Chief Presbyter's Power of Death, not to mention the Death Fist that exerted the power to the limit. It was true that Andy had achieved great power, but could he really manage to fence off the Death Fist?

As everyone's attention was fixed on Andy, he remained still, so did his face. It didn't until the Death Fist came near him that he raised his hand and pushed upward with his right palm.

A gush an immense genuine energy was released from it.



It immediately shaped into a flower, dashing toward the Death Fist rapidly.

Boom!

The flower and the fist met, and the explosion came, sending destructive shockwaves around.

The power of the shockwaves blew down the tress, cracked the walls, dispersed the clouds, and drove the wind mad. The whole mansion of Wu's family was trembling like there was an earthquake.

Zhenfeng, the Tang's elites and all the other barely managed to hold their footing after being knocked back a few steps.

Everyone felt dizzy, and their hearts were beating like a sports car's engine.

But Andy and the Chief Presbyter stayed still, as if they were frozen.

The Chief Presbyter was still in a gesture of swooping down, He stopped in the midair, and the fist seemed to be unable to move any further. His Power of Death was caught in the flower of Andy's genuine energy and stopped there, without dealing any damage to Andy.

At that moment, the Chief Presbyter's eyes were filled with astonishment of disbelief.

But Andy was still calm unhurried at all. Two seconds later, he spoke in a cold voice: "Finished? Now it's my turn."

As homicidal grimness shone in his eyes, Andy exerted his strength into his right hand.

The next moment, the right hand over his head started to release the immense energy, which soon shaped into a flower again. It kept growing, and the petals were closing on the Chief Presbyter, like a catchfly hunting insect.

The astonishment on the Chief Presbyter's face nearly turned into fear. He leaped upward without any hesitation, trying to escape from the flower.

But the petals had all closed, and the power was also all set. However hard the Chief Presbyter tried, he couldn't break through the flower created by the genuine energy of Andy. He was completely trapped in the flower.

And it shocked everyone, again.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 470 It's My Turn**

It was the Death Fist of the Chief Presbyter, and Andy Wu just fenced it off with so little effort, even confined the Chief Presbyter. Such power of Andy's!

Zhenfeng and his families, and the Wu's families got excited again. It was clear that Andy's power had excelled anyone's imagination that he could confront the Chief Presbyter and nearly defeated him. It was the Chief Presbyter! The one who was reckoned invincible by everyone in the Tang's family! How exhilarating was that!

As for the Tang's family, their mood was right on the contrary. They were caught in the worst depression and embarrassment. The Chief Presbyter

that they held in such high regards being humiliated by Andy, and non-Tang stray dog, in this way was nothing close to acceptable to them.

But Andy didn't stop. He closed his eyes, raised his left hand, and grasped something in the void.

He's using his divine intelligence.

There came a silver light gleaming in his genuine energy that covered the whole place. The genuine energy was infused with the power of ice, and there was frost spreading around the Wu's mansion, leaving the whole place in coldness.

As the temperature kept going down, and the energy was also formed into numerous snowflakes, which kept giving out freezing air as if it was Antarctica.

And people were all shocked, nearly scared. They couldn't find any explanation of what they just witnessed. So were the others who were outside of the mansion. Their bodies started to tremble, but they didn't know whether it's because of the fright or the coldness.

"How...how is it possible?" Murmured the Chief Presbyter, in astonishment.

Humans are puny in comparison with the nature, but Andy created a miracle of controlling the nature. He brought winter down to this land on his own power.

Andy exclaimed in grimness as everyone was still in shock: "Go."

Immediately, all the snowflakes flew towards the Chief Presbyter. Each snowflake was like a sharp piece of ice shard

The Chief Presbyter clearly felt the threat and the power within the snowflakes and burst out his energy.

Obviously, he's prepared to go all out.

As he exerted his power, his face turned red and the veins on his face became visible, and his eyes turned scarlet red. He spread out his arms and let out a beastlike roar.

Boom!

After the power escalated, the Chief Presbyter broke through the confinement of Andy's energy.

No sooner did he set himself free than he gathered his own energy and created a shield around him after which he started rotating in the air.

He was spinning with fastest speed like a drill. His body was both his most destructive weapon and the most solid defense. As the rotation went faster, so did the power he released, and the shield around him also grew even more solid and indestructible.

That's his way of defending himself from the snowflakes.

All the snowflakes went right toward the Chief Presbyter and landed on the shield made of his genuine energy.

Whoosh!

The endless snowflakes all melted as they hit the shield.

Now, not only did the Chief Presbyter escaped from the flower, but also fenced off the attack.

It lightened the mood of the Tang's family again. Their respect of the Chief Presbyter restored, they felt confident again that he would defeat Andy for sure even Andy had got the power of controlling the nature.

But it wasn't over yet.

As Andy continued using his divine knowledge, the snowflakes kept coming at the Chief Presbyter non-stop.

It didn't take long for everyone to notice that the attack had created cracks on the shield.

It was about to fall apart.

And there came concern in the Tang's families' eyes again.

Bang!

Seconds later after the crack appeared, the shield burst.

The Chief Presbyter heard the explosion of his shield, which failed to defend himself from the attack.

And the snowflakes didn't stop.

He was still spinning, completely exposed to all the snowflakes.

They all landed on the Chief Presbyter's body, with power more devastating than bombs.

The Chief Presbyter was immediately knocked off from the sky and landed on the ground like a falling meteorite.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 471 DIE!!!**

The body of the Chief Presbyter hit the ground and bounced a few times before it finally landed.

The invincible and the highly respected Chief Presbyter had become a pathetic loser.

And it was a complete victory to Andy Wu, he was the supreme winner.

He stood there with Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, of which the tip was placed on the ground that it looked like the sword was also standing. The light shone on them, as if Andy was the one that would eventually save them from whatever apocalypse that may come. It may be the most glorious moment for Andy.

Ying couldn't lift her sight away from him. Tears were swelling in her eyes; countless emotions were tangled in her heart. She nearly cried out, for the man that she married was way too extraordinary.

If she hadn't witnessed the whole thing by herself, she would never believe that Andy could recover from all those injuries that nearly killed him within one day and even defeated the Chief Presbyter. It was an unprecedented miracle he made, maybe it was something that couldn't even be done in the future. She felt the sensation in her heart that her admiration of Andy would never fade away.

Qingdi was nearly reveling. The one he looked up to the most was his grandfather Lai Wu, but not he felt the same power that Lai had being emitted from his son, Andy. He even started to expect that Andy would excel Lai. Back in the old days there was Lai protecting the Wu's family to

stay safe and prosper, and now can Andy do the same thing for Wu's family or even achieve greater accomplishment?

All Qingdi's hopes were on Andy.

Everyone of Wu's family were also reveling at the hope that Andy had given them. It would be the end of Wu's family's days of being manipulated, it would be the starting day of their independence. There are even chances for them to prosper and thrive. To have Andy in their family may be the greatest honor of their family.

All eyes of Wu's families are on Andy.

As for the Tang's, they were still in confusion, and desperation. How come that their Chief Presbyter was defeated like a dog? How come that Andy, an outsider, was so damn powerful? What was all this about? What was true remained true, but they just couldn't accept it.

Nothing but silence was among the Tang's families.

Moments later, the Left and the Right Guard regained consciousness and ran to the Chief Presbyter immediately.

The Right Guard asked carefully as he help the Chief Presbyter up: "Chief, are you alright?"

The Chief Presbyter looked grim as he looked to Andy, ignoring what the Right Guard just said. As if petrified, he stayed still, eyes fixed on Andy.

There hadn't been anything even remotely close to a defeat in the Chief Presbyter's life, he had always been the one that was held in the highest esteem and respect. He had never even descended his ego to make do

with anything. But today, his ego and pride were ravished by Andy, a name that had no penny to it. In no way was that acceptable to him.

There came a blast in his heart, a blast of all the shame and disgrace. It looked like his body was steaming out gases, and his eyes turned blood red as the homicidal rage in his heart kept escalating.

“DIE!!!”

Shouted the Chief Presbyter, suddenly.

The homicidal rage peaked in a nanosecond. His eyes and veins dilated drastically, Like the last soldier that made his way through piles of cadavers and rivers of blood, he let all his wrath and power out. It was the most formidable and scary scene that everyone around had ever witnessed.

The two Guards retreated away from the Chief Presbyter as they felt like their skins were burning, leaving enough space between them and the Chief Presbyter.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 472 An Eye For An Eye**

The Chief Presbyter slowly reached out his arms, hands stretched like claws, raised on top of his feet and stomped down heavily, let out an intimidating roar: “The Ragnarök!”

The cement ground started screaming and cracking and there came a giant crevice, from which gushed out destructive power. It was the Power of Earth.



And it excelled the one that the Chief Presbyter used on Guixu before, it was closing onto the limit.

There was more coming.

The Chief Presbyter didn't proceed to absorb the power, instead, he held the Power of Earth in the void and made it stay still and closed his eyes, exerting his own energy.

And again, the grim Power of Death started emitting from him.

Just like the Power of Earth he just summoned, the Power of Death this time was far more horrific than before. The whole place was caught in streaks of dark smoke, floating in the air as if it was a scythe ready to harvest the souls.

The fear crawled up onto everyone around. They fixed their eyes on the Chief Presbyter, watching him gathering his Power of Death encased in the dark smoke, mixing it up with his genuine energy and pushed them toward the Power of Death in the void.

Three destructive powers started to merge.

No one had ever imagined the power of a combination of those three types of formidable power, what kind of a nuclear-bomb-like power would come from it?

Instinctively, everyone felt the dread that sent their heart trembling.

Eyes wide open and body stayed still as if frozen, the excitement of Wu's families were all shattered. The Ragnarök, the fusion of three of his most devastating powers, can Andy survive the attack?

As everyone's attention were focused on the Chief Presbyter, he opened his eyes and pushed his hands forward.

Boom!

Like a landslide that devours all the living things wherever it goes, the Ragnarök dashed toward Andy.

People all held their breath, there was nothing left in the atmosphere but the greatest tension.

The attention was shifted to Andy, people wondered how he would do to defend himself.

Expressionless, Andy locked his sight on the Chief Presbyter and took one step forward with his left feet.

The moment his feet landed, it felt like that it sent the ground into a short but powerful earthquake. Shortly after it, Andy gently reached out his right arm, hands wide open, aiming the Ragnarök.

Wait, what was he planning? The Power of Earth, Death and the Chief Presbyter's genuine energy, how could anyone survive such an attack? And was Andy thinking about confronting it just like that?

"Andy no!" Ying couldn't help screaming.

Qingdi, Zhenfeng and other people were all shocked, too. Should Andy doesn't go all out, he would definitely be devoured into the Chief Presbyter's attack, why would he choose to do that? No one could fathom what his plan, and there was nothing they could do but worrying.

Andy seemed to be ignoring them, including Ying. His's stance remained, facing up to the attack of the Chief Presbyter with his palm.

Boom!

There came a thunder-like sound.

Next thing people knew was that the right palm Andy extended wasn't devoured by the Ragnarök of the Chief Presbyter.

Everyone was left in great astonishment, and the mansion was left in silence.

As people were all watching, Andy started to turn the fusion of the Chief Presbyter's three destructive power into a sphere of chaos, which eventually become stable and floated in his hand.

And the sphere was the condensed energy of that three power, the power of evil and destruction.

The Chief Presbyter seemed lost, for it just shattered his understanding of everything. He murmured like a mindless ramp roaming on the street: "No...no, no way, how...how did you..."

But Andy looked calm and indifferent as he said to the Chief Presbyter: "It's yours. Here you go."

Then he pushed his palm upward.

Immediately, the sphere of chaos went straight through the void, making its way to the Chief Presbyter at the speed of light.

Before the Chief Presbyter got to realize what just happened, the sphere had arrived.

Bang!

And there came a formidable sound when the sphere hit the Chief presbyter.

As if hit by a gigantic cannonball, he was sent airborne, flying backward and kept coughing out blood which was nearly raining.

Eventually, he hit the ground, and the whole body paralyzed.

For this time, he didn't seem to be able to rise again.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 473 he Chief Presbyter Was Defeated**

The Chief Presbyter was devoured by his own power which went completely through him and corrupted his flesh, blood, bones and organs.

It was a devastating strike, he was still breathing but no longer capable of any more fights, maybe not even standing up.

It was the Chief Presbyters defeat, once and for all.

And everyone was shocked.

Wu's families, Zhenfeng and his families was hoisted back to the ground of celebration from the abyss of desperation. They were worried that Andy would be devoured by the Ragnarök of the Chief Presbyter, but to

their surprise, not only did Andy prove himself of his bravery but also his overwhelming capacity that had excelled that of the Chief Presbyter. What could be more exhilarating than seeing Andy defeat the Chief Presbyter using the power exerted by the Chief Presbyter himself?

And Tang's families were knocked back into the purgatory of shame and disgrace again. Not even Ragnarök succeeded in killing Andy, what was worse was that the Chief Presbyter was defeated, which turned their whole world upside down.

After a short while of astonishment, the two Guards ran to the Chief Presbyter.

He was bordering upon death, face pale, blood dripping from his lips, eyes closed. His breath had also come in jagged gasps, He didn't even seem to have any strength left to lift his eyelids.

The two Guards came to his side, and the Chief Presbyter's condition rendered them deeply worried. The Right Guard asked, frowned and carefully: "Chief, are you alright?"

The Chief Presbyter's consciousness was summoned back hearing the Right Guard's words. He opened his eyes painfully, and grumbled in great anger: "Set up the Circle, and kill that bastard!"

He barely made these words audible for he was too weak to say anymore words. His hatred and grudge had reached the limit, even though he couldn't kill Andy by himself anymore, he was still in charge of Tang's elites fighters. To make Andy die right in front of him was the only thing he wished for at the moment.

Immediately, the Right Guard Rose and gave the order to the one hundred elites of Tang's family: "The Polaris Circle, assemble!"

Without wasting any seconds, two of them dashed near the Chief  
Presbyter and stood still.

And the rest ninety-eight started running around Andy, drawing a circle  
around him.

They landed each step on the ground heavily as they kept running,  
sending dust into the air and the ground shaking, like there was a  
sandstorm brewing.

And the enormous Polaris Circle was formed.

The initial Polaris Circle needed only seven people to form. It was like a  
uroboros that keeps moving thus provides thorough protection from  
attacks that come from whatever direction.

And people had been working on it to make progress in its capability of  
both attacking and defending, and now it can be formed by either seven  
or ninety-eight people. The ninety-eight people were divided into  
fourteen Polaris groups by seven, and every seven Polaris groups form a  
larger circle. The two larger circles are like Yin and Yang in a Tai-ji Map  
that complete each other while release immense power.

And now, the two circles were right there, formed by ninety-eight elite  
fighters.

Andy was trapped in the center of it.

As soon as the circles came into shape the order came from the Right  
Guard: "Everyone, attack!"

The fighters stopped running and launched their genuine energy to  
Andy from where they stood.

Each one of those ninety-eight fighters was competent elite, thus the gathered-up power of all of them could definitely destroy whatever obstacle lies before them.

In a nanosecond, ninety-eight cannonballs of genuine energy were all shot directly to Andy at the same time with devastating power.

Kah-boom!

As if there was a tornado tearing the air apart, the power from the explosion of the genuine energy even set blasts of energy into the void.

And there was fear hovering over the Wu's families again as their attention was all fixed on Andy.

But Andy himself remained still in the center of the circle, seemed to be neglecting all the attacks. He just kept his sight locked on them calmly, and as they drew near, he raised his hand and grasped something from the void, exclaimed: "Freeze!"

What happened next was that the cannonballs of genuine energy immediately stopped in the midair. Not just the cannonballs, the whole world seemed to have stopped moving following the order of Andy.

Everything was silent.

The next second, Andy gave another order, nearly whispering: "And go."

All the cannonballs turned to the direction where they came from and started dashing toward the fighters of Tang's families.

And the response of the two Guards was quick as well. The Right Guard shouted immediately: "Defense, hurry!"

They were not in the circle but outside giving orders, therefore they could react quickly and control the circle effectively.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 474 The Invincible Sword Circle**

The ninety-eight fighters quickly put their hands over their head as required and started releasing powerful genuine energy.

All of a sudden, they formed an indestructible shield made of genuine energy that connected to one another, and eventually created a gigantic shelter that covered them all.

And it was enhanced further from the power of the Polaris Circle.

No sooner did the shelter form than the reflected cannonballs arrived.

Bang!

Numerous explosions came where the shelter and the cannonballs met.

The Tang's families defending the attacks that originally came from themselves while Andy, the one who was supposed to take the attacks, was just watching from afar.

What a hilarious scene.

Nevertheless, the shelter was strong enough to hold the explosion and managed to keep the Tang's safe, but still it exhausted some of them, leaving them panting like a dog. And the Polaris Circle seemed just like a joke.



The expression on the two Guards face couldn't get any more embarrassed and angrier. It was clear to them that the Polaris Circle wouldn't do them much help.

After a while of silence, the Right Guard murmured to the Left Guard with great seriousness: "I guess it's time to use it."

Nodded the Left Guard and grumbled as he gnashed: "Let's do it, he must be killed now!"

No hesitation, the Right Guard gave another order to the elite fighters: "Convert to the Sword Circle of Five Elements!"

The Sword Circle of Five Elements was formed by twenty-five people that are divided into five groups by five, each one takes the shape of a plum blossom and surrounds the enemy. Each person in the circle is like a sword that attack at the same time with the rest. Few people had ever made it out of the circle alive.

And as the Tang's family kept making improvements of it, the extend of the circle had been expanded to a hundred person, which equals to four original circles. Four circles combined together and produced a far more powerful and larger circle.

The two elites fighters standing next to the Chief Presbyter immediately join the night-eight. They shifted into a new formation as they drew a soft blade that was placed around their waist,

The soft blade was just like a waist belt, they kept it by their side in case of emergency.

Very soon, a modified Sword Circle of Five Elements was completed.

The two Guards also joined. Drawing out their own soft blades, they leaped upward and landed on two separate spots of the circle, ready to give orders.

As soon as they were already, the two Guards exclaimed: "Steady!"

Everyone in the circle started to release genuine power, which was also infused in their soft blade. The blade shone under the sun, and it kept getting brighter as the energy kept going into it, as if it was given a soul. All the blades were covered in mysterious magic that sent shivers down the spectators' spine.

Everyone around felt the chilling and dread. The Tang's quickly converted to another formation while the Wu's families, Zhenfeng and his families were still cheering for Andy's success of defeating the Polaris Circle, which put them to worries whether Andy would survive again, especially the new Circle seemed far more powerful the Polaris one.

And Andy did look more serious as he laid his sight on the Circle.

"Onward!" Shouted the two Guards seconds later.

The hundred and two people in the circle all threw their soft blades to Andy.

Just like the scene in movies about medieval wars, the blades nearly shade the sun and came down like a rainstorm, with each one encased in formidable genuine energy.

Driven by the power pre-infused, the blades trembled in the air as they made their ways downward to Andy.

Whooooosh!

It seemed like Andy, who was right where the rain of blades about to land, would be cut through like a pile of flesh.

There was cold sweat coming out of everyone's back.

Andy frowned, but he immediately held himself in a sturdy stance after which he punched toward the rain of blades with his right palm.

Bang!

It looked simple, but the power released was not. Andy's genuine energy was launched where the rain came.

Boom!

Some of the blades were stopped, knocked off, and some even knocked back to where they came from after they were met with Andy's genuine energy.

The rain looked subsided quite much after that.

But before the Wu's families got to catch a breath to relive their uneasy mind, all the blades started trembling even harder as if they were just given some direct orders no matter if they were still in the air or already knocked down onto the ground.

The power in the blades remained steady and undamaged, that was the effort of the modified Sword Circle of Five Elements.

Andy didn't break it through.

Moreover, the power in the blades seemed to be growing after they were met with Andy's genuine power.

Suddenly, all the blades, including the ones that had been knocked down already, started to gather, focusing on Andy as they restored their locomotion.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 475 Endless Bravery**

In no time, the whole place was filled with screeching sound of blades swooping down the sky. the blades cut through air and clouds, coming down to Andy like an eagle hunting its prey.

As the power seemed to be growing stronger, Wu's families' worries of Andy's life also grew.

Andy's calmness was gone facing the incoming attack. There was grim anger blazing in his eyes as he released his genuine energy. Steadying himself in a sturdy stance, he started waving his hands in front of his chance, like a mysterious Taoist anchorite.

His moves kept growing faster as if the void and the nature were caught in his hands, subordinating completely to his will.

Andy weaponized the nature, to himself exclusively.

Whooooosh!

The blades were drawing near Andy as he gathered his power and created a sphere of chaos energy in his hands.

Suddenly, Andy released the sphere from his hands, and it started radiating the power around.

Boom!

There came a enormous explosion from where Andy stood.

Even though people couldn't see the power, they felt it. The power from the sphere went toward the blades. The blades were tangible as the power was invisible, but the power left a trace of fire from the friction with the air behind just like a meteorite.

Bang!

The blades and the power met.

Even though the blades were numerous, they were discrete. Some shattered into the void while some were knocked down onto the ground again, and there was still some left in the air, struggling in its way to attack Andy.

In just seconds, more the half of the blades were destroyed.

Before the Wu's families felt the slightest relief, the rest of the blades seemed to restore their power again. Like a lighting in the night sky, they break though Andy's attack and kept going downward.

How powerful they were!

Andy raised his energy to a higher level as it burst out of his body like an eruption of a volcano. In the meantime, he punched both his palms upward and released a new wave of genuine energy that went towards the blades.

The genuine energy kept growing so powerful that there came a thundering sound in the void, and the air was twisted in a cyclone that seemed like the sky was also about to be torn apart.

The mansion was left in thunder and roaring wind.

And the blades couldn't hold such power, they all shattered into dust in no time as the power of Andy came.

And astonishment came onto the two Guards face. Shortly after, they both put their hands together in front of their chest and exclaimed: "Merge!"

All the pieces of broken blades were raised to the sky, and rapidly merged with one another and formed three gigantic swords, all of which were shining brightly like the sun.

And the three swords dashed to Andy like three missiles.

Sensing the incoming threat, Andy's bravery and willpower kept escalating.

"Go!" Shouted Andy, loud as thunder, formidable as a wolf.

And he punched his palms forward again as he shouted.

All of a sudden, there seemed to be dragons roaring in the sky.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 476 The Last Winner**

The genuine energy in Andy Wu's palm sent the air trembling, and the void was also shaking, the power seemed to be tearing even the sky apart.

The astonishment of both the Left and the Right Guard was brought to higher level seeing the attack of Andy coming right at them. They immediately started wielding more energy into the three giant swords and kept making it more destructive.

Bang!

The three swords and the genuine energy of Andy's crashed into each other, letting out a thunder-like sound.

Powerful were the three swords, but they all shattered into the void after hitting Andy's energy.

And the energy kept going forward, making its way to hundreds of people in the Sword Circle of Five elements (Metal, wood, water, fire, earth).

Ka-bow!

The Left and the Right Guard, along with other hundreds of elite fighters of Tang's family, were all knocked away into the air, and then landed nastily.

It was a total defeat of Tang's family.

And Andy was the final winner.

The excitement came and hit everyone of Wu's family around, so did some slight doubt: Such a powerful circle made by the best fighters was

torn apart like this by Andy, it was too big a surprise and too unreasonable for them to fathom.

Zhenfeng was still trying to figure out what just happened, He knew clearly how formidable the Circle was, nearly invincible. He had never seen anyone making out of it alive, until today. Andy broke through the Circle all on his own, it definitely would take Zhenfeng a long time to accept such a reality.

It wasn't until then that Ying let go of her concern. Her eyes gleamed with joy as she looked to her husband, the one who had become the savior of everyone.

Qingdi was no less happy than Ying, for he was so proud that his son had lived up to his expectation, even beyond. Eventually, the Wu's family life of being manipulated around ended, as long as Andy was still there, there was hope for their family to prosper. Qingdi's worry of Tang's family was gone, he believed Andy had got the power to confront them should the crisis come again.

On the other side, Tang's families were still on the ground, in both extreme fatigue and disgrace. They tried to deny the fact, but the pain on their body defied them. They lost, and lost to a stray-dog like outsider, it was the last straw that completely destroyed their pride of being in Tang's family.

Especially the Chief Presbyter, who found it the most disgraceful. He was so confident that Andy would die right in front of him, but eventually Andy broke out of the Circle that he and other Tang's families were so proud of like it was nothing more than a bunny trap and took down everyone include him. The anger drove blood out of his mouth, nearly choked him to death.



The Left Guard was in shame, too. Anyone whose last name isn't Tang had never been shown any respect from him, until Andy turned his whole world upside down, and shattered his ego and conceit. It also took him a long time to withhold the wrath and grumbled to Andy, in anger still: "Why are you so damn powerful, you stray-dog?"

As for the Right Guard, he was confused, like everyone else. They couldn't figure out how an outsider like Andy, not to mention that he was still young, acquired such power.

Andy looked to the Left Guard indifferently and said in great sternness: "You Tang's families are all shortsighted and arrogant people. You thought that you have the ability to control the balance of this world in your hand and restrain the development of everyone else, but you're nothing more than a domestic cat that thinks the room he's living in is the whole world."

It made the disgrace in Tang's family root in their heart even deeper, Andy wanted them to be taught a lesson and to keep a low profile from now on.

But the Left Guard's ego was exasperated even worse. He fixed his eyes on Andy furiously, barely stopped the blood from running out of his mouth, he shouted to Andy in great anger again: "You won, so what? I dare you kill us! I'm telling you, we'll be back with hell lot more people after this, and you, and your whole damn family will be doomed!"

Andy always looked down on Tang's family, and it irritated the Left Guard the most. In the Left Guard's eye, the invincible Tang's family would never be defeated by any outsiders, and their ability is beyond anyone's imagination. Shortsighted? They would never admit such an accusation.

Seeing the arrogance of the Left Guard remained, indifference and murderous rage restored in Andy's eyes. His words sound stern, and cold: "If so, you won't have that chance anymore!"

The homicidal willpower burst out of Andy, he raised his hands, ready to kill them all.

But there was a voice came out of nowhere: "Andy Wu, you're way out of line."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 477 Tang family's patriarch**

The voice came out of somewhere suddenly. It was strange that it seemed to come from far away, yet the voice was so loud that it was in their ears. Those present only felt the sound hurt their ears. Their hearts even trembled. The faces of some man with poor martial arts turned white. They almost fainted.

The Wu family's members were all confused. They didn't know who was making the sound. They were just a little terrified.

Some of the injured Tang family members lying on the ground were stunned for a moment, but then they were all excited. Suddenly, they were full of hope.

"It's the patriarch's voice. The patriarch is coming."

"Didn't Andy Wu just say that he wanted to kill us? Now I'll see how he is killed."

"When the patriarch comes, Wu family's members must die in the end"

At this moment, the Tang family no longer had the despair of being losers. They were energized. They became as arrogant as before.

Zhenfeng Tang who was full of hope was filled with fear now. His lips trembled and muttered to himself, "Since the patriarch has come, our chances of leaving here alive are pretty slim."

Zhenfeng had a deep fear of the patriarch. He knew that Andy's power was much stronger than before, but he still couldn't help but worry for Andy. He knew that the Tang family's patriarch was definitely more powerful than Andy.

Hearing the words of the Tang family's members, the people in the Wu family felt helpless suddenly. They didn't know the Tang Family, but they at least knew that the patriarch was the supreme commander of a family. He should be the most powerful person in the Tang family. This could be seen by the fact that the Tang family's members had full confidence in the patriarch.

The Wu family was now worried that Andy couldn't beat the Tang family's patriarch. They all waited apprehensively for the Tang family's patriarch to show up.

But after a long time, this mysterious patriarch did not appear.

Andy frowned slightly and shouted to the void, "It's not that I have offended your family, it's your family that has forced us to do so."

Andy's voice was also deafening, resounding throughout the mansion.

Other people might not know where the Tang family's patriarch was, but Andy knew that the person who spoke was using the Thousand-mile Voice Transmission, and the Tang family's patriarch was not actually here.

Andy was not trying to find out where he was, but he only used the Thousand -mile Voice Transmission to talk to him

In a moment, the patriarch's voice came again, "If you haven't provoked the Tang family over and over again, how would the Tang family have targeted your Wu family?"

If Qingdi Wu continued to be willing to be the Tang Family's puppet and his family was willing to be first family in the outside world under the control of the Tang family. The Tang family would not exterminate the Wu family. They would still suppress the outside world by controlling the Wu family. However, Qingdi's demonstration of Martial Saint's strength to the outside world and Andy's super power made it necessary for the Tang Family to eliminate the Wu family.

"The world is advancing. But your family is so stubborn; you even want to control the other family forever and hinder social progress. How ridiculous." Andy said

To this day, the Wu family and Tang family were sworn enemies. They must not tolerate each other's existence. Andy had nothing to fear from the Tang family now. He could say whatever he wanted to say. He would fight the Tang family to the end.

"You are so arrogant. You think you're invincible? How dare you criticize the Tang family?" The voice of the patriarch was like a thunderclap.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 478 Jinghong Tang**

This time, the Tang family's patriarch voice was much more powerful than before. The Wu family members present all covered their ears. They

couldn't stand the deafening sound. Some of them even crouched down in pain.

Obviously, Andy's words had angered the Tang family's patriarch. The Tang family did not allow anyone to challenge its authority.

Andy criticized the Tang family in public for being stubborn and conservative, which challenged the Tang family patriarch's bottom line.

When the family's patriarch earth-shaking voice died down, suddenly there was a severe gale, shaking the trees violently. In the blink of an eye, the clouds gathered and blotted out the sun quickly and then the sky darkened abruptly.

The people present were overwhelmed by a strange air. They panicked for a moment.

A moment later, the wind stilled and the trees stopped shaking. The clouds dispersed themselves. and the sky brightened. Everything returned to calm.

Then everyone saw a figure standing in front of Andy.

No one knew when the figure appeared. Just a moment ago, after a gust of wind whistled, a man appeared on the scene.

He was a very old man with gray sideburns but he looked hale and hearty. He was wearing an old grey coat. His gaze was sharp like a knife, as if anyone who looked at his eyes would be blinded by his gaze.

He was fearsome and majestic. When he was just standing there without saying a word, he could make the people around him feel oppressed and suffocated.

He was the Tang family's patriarch, Jinghong Tang, the supreme ruler of the Tang family.

As soon as they saw Jinghong Tang appear, the Tang family members lying on the ground immediately stood up quickly. They knelt before Jinghong and respectfully said, "Master Patriarch."

The hundreds of Tang family members were like a majestic army filled with momentum now. They didn't look like wounded people, nor did they look like losers. They were now in high spirits which was only because their master patriarch, Jinghong Tang, had come.

Jinghong Tang was the most powerful figure in the Tang family. At the moment, the Tang family's members were confident and they were not afraid of anything.

Jinghong was standing in front of Andy. His face was majestic and stern. Facing the respectful kneeling of the Tang family's hundred people, he only casually said, "Stand aside."

Upon hearing this, the Tang family's hundred people immediately got up and walked towards Jinghong Tang and stood aside him

The two enforcement guardians also endured their physical pains and helped the Chief Presbyter up from the ground. Then they stood together on either side of Jinghong.

The hundred experts were also arranged in an orderly manner, standing behind Jinghong.

These Tang family's members who were defeated before all regained confidence now and their morale was high.

The Wu family was even more uneasy as they saw the Tang family regained their confidence. They could all see that the Tang family's patriarch was imposing and powerful. He was also bound to be the biggest threat to the Wu family. The people of Wu family didn't know if Andy could beat him. Now they were not only worried about Andy, but also they worried about whether they could stay alive.

Zhenfeng was even more desperate. Jinghong had come finally. Zhenfeng knew best how powerful and terrifying he was. Once he came, everyone would have to die.

There were several reasons that Jinghong was able to become the patriarch of the Tang family. Not only was he the one who inherited the family, but more importantly, he was outstanding. He was much more powerful than his brothers and several times stronger than any one of the Tang family's members. He was a legend of martial arts in the Tang family. Zhenfeng had heard too many stories about the patriarch. He was not only a miracle of the Tang family, but also a miracle of the entire world. Zhenfeng didn't think that anyone could compete with him, even Andy was nobody in front of him.

When the people present were silent, Jinghong stared at Andy and said coldly, "Since you can defeat so many people from my Tang family, you do have some power. But unfortunately, you can't exist in the world."

As soon as he finished speaking, Jinghong's body emitted a cold and gloomy murderous aura. This killing aura wasn't intense, but it quickly permeated the entire scene, which caused everyone present to tremble.

"Your Tang family has no right to decide my fate." Andy said coldly.

Andy's tone was resolute. Even in the face of the Tang family's patriarch who was covered in murderous aura, Andy was fearless.

"Oh, really? Then I'll show you what the might of the Tang family is. You'll see whether I have the right or not." Jinghong looked at Andy and said coldly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 479 Paying price for your arrogance**

Jinghong Tang shouted angrily and there were gusty winds suddenly. Then streaks of invisible air billows burst out, which made all those present take a few steps back.

Only Andy Wu stood still like a mountain.

Jinghong, armed with dreadful murderous look, waved his right hand suddenly. Then a streak of sharp Genuine Energy burst out of his hand. This streak of Genuine Energy was not violent or thick. It looked like a nimble little mouse. It ran fast in the void with no logic. It moved so fast that it's impossible for people to make out its direction.

Instead of rushing to Andy's body, it moved rapidly around Andy.

It seemed to be under the control of Jinghong's consciousness.

It's a streak of very scary Genuine Energy. Wherever it passed, the temperature dropped so sharply that the air throughout the scene became as cold as ice of ten thousand years. Those who had retreated to a distance to watch the fight trembled with cold.

Though Andy is powerful, he also felt the terrible cold.

As the mouse-like Genuine Energy fled about constantly, thick chill had formed around Andy. Andy seemed to have fallen into an ice cave of a



thousand years and every part of his body was frozen. Although he had already released his Genuine Energy in the first time to protect himself, his Genuine Energy could resist only part of the cold. He was still frozen with cold, and even the air around him was frozen. So his Genuine Energy and consciousness tended to be suppressed.

Before the official start of the fight, Andy felt Jinghong's strength is extraordinary and even unfathomable.

Andy dared not to slight. The look in his eyes changed suddenly and the momentum of him surged. He had to break free from the chill.

But Jinghong didn't let Andy do what he wanted.

When the momentum of Andy erupted greatly, Jinghong narrowed his eyes suddenly. All of a sudden, the mouse-like Genuine Energy ran to the top of Andy's head. Then it transformed into a huge net and fell toward Andy.

Apparently, the mouse-like Genuine Energy was controlled by Jinghong's consciousness. It can change shape at will and change speed and increase strength. If you want it to be fast, it will be so fast that you can't see it with naked eyes. If you want it to be strong, it will be strong enough to shatter everything. If you want it to be cold, it will freeze everything. It seems to be omnipotent.

The huge net, which was transformed from the mouse-like Genuine Energy, was still filled with an infinite chill. However, there was a strong murderous look and the energy strong enough to destroy the heaven and earth in the chill.

All of a sudden, there seemed to be a very cold sky fell toward Andy.

All the people of Wu family gulped nervously. Andy was in grave danger and it sent everyone's nerves through the roof.

Without hesitation, Andy banged upward with his right fist violently.

The punch was simple and direct. It had no fancy moves but the power to break through the sky.

Bang!

Andy's fist was fierce and heavy, which hit the net of Genuine Energy over his head violently. All of a sudden, there was a dull sound in the air. The air billows of Genuine Energy were everywhere and spread like tsunami.

The air vibrated and the sky and earth changed color.

The net of Genuine Energy controlled by Jinghong's consciousness broke and exploded violently under the attack of Andy's fist.

Andy blocked the huge net attack of Jinghong.

But it has only just begun.

As soon as the net of Genuine Energy broke, Jinghong moved suddenly. He turned into a flash of light and rushed toward Andy rapidly.

Jinghong gave Andy no chance to respite.

Andy withdrew his hand immediately and released violent Genuine Energy. He fought with the dashing Jinghong quickly.

The two figures intertwined and a fierce fight began. Suddenly, Genuine Energy, chill and strong wind was everywhere. The air billows soared to the sky. There seemed to be a sudden snowstorm.

Andy and Jinghong were in the middle of the snowstorm. They moved so fast that the naked eyes couldn't tell one from the other. Even the general Martial Saints could only see there were two shadows flashed constantly.

People of Wu family are of low strength and they couldn't see the moves of them two. But their nervous hearts didn't slacken. They know the patriarch of Tang family is very powerful. Although Andy is also very strong, no one was sure that Andy would win in this duel. That's why they were so nervous.

Qindi Wu put on a sullen face and he was nervous. It can be said that he was more nervous than everyone. Qindi had great expectations for Andy and he hoped Andy could revive Wu family and lead Wu family to the real glory. But Tang family, the tiger in the road, is too powerful. They sent masters to destroy Wu family constantly. And even the patriarch of Tang family was there. The patriarch of Tang family is a truly formidable opponent. It's extremely difficult for Andy to defeat the patriarch of Tang family. But it's a crucial fight that decided the fate of Wu family, so Qindi was very nervous. Qindi was also frightened. He was afraid that his son, who has an unlimited future, would be killed. He didn't dare to think about such a result.

Ying Tang was also worried about Andy. Her feelings to Andy are done to the bone. She didn't want Andy to encounter any danger and she hoped Andy would be safe and sound. But in the face of the attack of the patriarch of Tang family, it's difficult for Andy to be unscathed. Ying's anxiety became very strong and there seemed to be a big stone in her heart. She looked at the fighting figures without blinking her eyes.

However, the people of Tang family had no qualms. They were all confident. They have the highest respect and deepest trust for their patriarch. They firmly believed that Jinghong is unparalleled in the world. They knew that Andy would lose with no doubt.

Time flied like quicksand.

In a short time, Andy had fought with Jinghong for many rounds. They fought more and more fierce, but Andy's situation was becoming less optimistic.

Andy fought strenuously and his heart shook slightly. Jinghong's strength is beyond Andy's expectation. Jinghong is much stronger than the chief presbyter and no wonder he is the patriarch of Tang family. He fully deserves that title.

"Now, pay price for your arrogance!" Jinghong shouted when Andy was labored. Then Jinghong jumped up and punched Andy in the air. The Genuine Energy of his palm swept to Andy like a torrent of water.

The power of Genuine Energy was surging and overwhelming, as if it could overturn the heaven and earth.

After feeling the power of Jinghong's palm, Andy's facial expressions changed suddenly. He stepped back quickly without thinking. Jinghong's punch was too terrible and domineering and Andy felt the breath of death faintly.

While Andy walked back, he gathered his momentum. After walking back a few steps, his momentum was in its extreme. Then he stopped and burst out all his momentum. At the same time, he clenched his right fist and filled all his Genuine Energy and brute force into it. Then he punched Jinghong's palm.

As soon as Andy punched, the heaven and earth shook. Over the manor, the thunder rolled, the wind rose and the clouds began to gather.

The air around, driven by the fist of Andy, rushed to Jinghong's fist wantonly and crazily.

At that moment, all the onlookers clenched their teeth and stared them two. Everyone knew there would be a winner after this move. Therefore, they were extremely concentrated and nervous.

Rumble !

Before the two streaks of powerful Genuine Energy collided, the air burst first. All of a sudden, the wind rose and there were air billows and smoke everywhere.

Bang!

The two forces of Andy's fist banged the Genuine Energy of Jinghong's palm. Then there was a great noise and the earth trembled.

Jinghong's Genuine Energy collapsed inch by inch.

Andy's Genuine Energy, which fused with brute force, burst directly. Andy's body flied out as if he was struck by lightning.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 480 Despair**

Seeing Andy Wu being hit away, Wu's family were shocked. The final solid wall in their heart, collapsed instantly. The last hope that they had held tightly, seemed broken.

Everyone was watching Andy flying out.

It was seen that his body shape drew a long arc in the air, and fell on the ground steadily.

During this battle, Andy Wu was inferior, but he didn't fall down. But the genuine energy within Jinghong Tang's punch was very fierce. Andy felt that his bones seemed to fall apart, hit by Andy. He might have already died without his strong body and wild power to protect him.

Andy steadied his body, but he remained astonishment in his heart. Jinghong Tang was truly strong and extraordinary. As long as Andy Wu was a little careless, he might be broken into pieces. Facing with such an opponent, Andy felt a lot of pressure.

Jinghong Tang spared no chance for Andy to rest. When he fell to the ground, Jinghong Tang released another swift and fierce genuine energy towards Andy.

This genuine energy was strong and fast, within it was the murderous wrath full of blood, like a fierce beast, hunting its prey crazily.

The air at the scene, was torn up and broken into pieces by beast-like Jinghong Tang. Strong wind gusted again between the heaven and earth, with strong power of the universe, sweeping towards Andy Wu violently.

Andy felt the awful lot of force within Jinghong Tang's genuine energy, and his face switched instantly. With no hesitation, he pushed out his genuine energy into his right hand. And then, he stretched out his right hand directly towards the coming fierce genuine energy.

After that, the genuine energy was roaring from his palm, and shuttled through the air. The essence of the universe seemed to be absorbed by

the roaring genuine energy. The genuine energy was gradually formed into a huge handprint, and directly hit towards Jinghong Tang's beast-like genuine energy.

Hong !

Two strongest genuine energy smashed into each other violently, and burst out blast soaring up to the sky. Invisible blast of genuine energy, just like violent tsunami, spread around, shook the earth, and made things broken into pieces.

As the aftermath of that blast dissipated, people around saw that the genuine energy of Andy's huge palm was withstanding Jinghong Tang's beast-like genuine energy tightly in the void space, and they were battling madly. But Andy's was weak and small under the oppression of Jinghong Tang's. Several seconds later, Andy's genuine energy was swallowed up inch by inch.

Eventually, Andy's genuine energy was totally destroyed and submerged by Tang's.

And then, Tang's beast-like genuine energy kept attacking Andy's body, violently and fiercely, with wild murderous wrath. This beast was obviously aiming at Andy's life.

Seeing this, Andy was greatly shocked. He released his genuine energy and wild power to form a strong shield in his fastest speed, to defend against Jinghong Tang's overwhelming attack. Nevertheless, this was in vain facing the absolutely strong power.

Bang!

With one attack, Andy Wu's whole defensive power was defeated instantly. His body was hit heavily, and then flew backwards and finally fell to the ground.

But this time, he didn't withstand.

He, fell down.

"Andy!" Seeing Andy fall down, Ying Tang was so scared and screamed instantly. The thing she worried most still happened, and her face became pale. She stared at Andy tightly, with panic in her eyes.

Qingdi Wu's spirit was screwed up. He was really concerned that Andy might fail. But to the end, Andy still failed. Qingdi Wu couldn't accept this result. He looked at Andy deeply, and wished that he could stand up again, to make a miracle and bring new hope to Wu's family.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 481 Andy Wu's Confidence**

The spirits of Wu family sank, as it was obvious that Andy Wu's power was hardly comparable with Jinghong Tang's. Andy was first thrown into the sky, then knocked onto the ground. He didn't have a chance against Jinghong. Wu family was so doomed, as they had lost the last hope. Driven to despair, they stared at Andy silently, who was on the ground.

And Tang Family was just the opposite. Every one of them swelled with pride. Even though this outcome was within their expectation, to be able to see Andy Wu, who had been so arrogant, been defeated was still a real treat. Their ego was boosted and their eyes filled with contempt when they look at Andy Wu.



Jinghong Tang, the leader of Tang Family, was even more proud. He put on a stern face, looked down upon Andy and said fiercely: "Don't flatter yourself that you were invincible. You are hardly comparable to Tang Family and you shall never judge Tang Family."

Jinghong had demonstrated the power of Tang Family, but defeating Andy wasn't the only goal on his mind. He wanted Andy to acknowledge that Tang Family shall never be offended.

Andy took a breath and then he stood up slowly. He looked at Jinghong, stony-faced, and said determinedly: "I never believed I was invincible, but still, I don't think your family deserves my respect."

His voice was steady and powerful. He stood where he was, emanating an aura of fierceness. Even though he was defeated, he was still fearless, and his standpoint remained unshakable, which was that the world will never be ruled by Tang Family.

Hearing this, Jinghong gave Andy a cold stare, and he was looking murderous. He said coldly: "Have you thought about what would happen to your family before you said that?"

Andy had totally irritated Jinghong and now Jinghong was furious and murderous. His presence filled the air with fear, depression, and coldness. He looked just like Satan from the hell and everyone shivered when looking at him.

Andy, however, remained clam and said to Jinghong clearly: "Wu Family will never be in any danger as long as I'm here."

Andy's determination never wavered even when he was confronted with the leader of powerful Tang Family. He stood there confidently, showing no sign of giving up.

Jinghong was somewhat confused by Andy's absolute confidence. He stared at Andy and shouted: "Alright! Let's see how long will you keep your arrogance!"

Then Jinghong sent out a tremendous amount of heat that even the air around him seemed to be boiled. He then soared into the sky like a bird and then dived straight down towards Andy like a falling stone.

Jinghong was so fast that people were not able to capture his motion with their naked eyes. It felt like Jinghong just disappeared and the next thing they saw Jinghong was already diving towards Andy.

Jinghong was still diving, his hand reaching downwards, and the power sent out from his hand was also pressing down. You could sense anger, and murder, and fierceness in the air.

All of a sudden, the air around Andy seemed to be frozen, and Andy seemed to be locked in the space frozen by Jinghong.

The Real Power in Jinghong's hand was sharp as a sword, fierce as a storm, and it was pressing down towards Andy Wu.

All of sudden, Wu Family was all greatly frightened. They didn't even dare to breath.

Qingdi Wu, Ying Tang, Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Song were all holding their breath, and staring at Andy nervously.

Andy was as determined as he had always been. When confronted with Jinghong's barbarous attack, he hardened his face, and shouted with no hesitation: "Dragon Fist!!!"

Then Andy soared up to the sky with his right fist reaching out.

All of a sudden, the air cracked like ice, and then Andy reached his fist even further, and confronted Jinghong's attack directly.

Bang!

The air that locked Andy was broken, and Andy was set free. Then Andy soared up into the sky like a rocket, and the Real Power in his fist turned into a huge dragon. And the dragon was barbaric and seemed to be able to destroy everything.

The Real Power of Dragon flashed upwards, roaring and growling. And then gradually, the dragon took form. Its facial features were getting distinct. Its teeth were sharp, and its eyes murderous. It seemed to possess the power to tame all creatures and make the whole universe obedient.

In the air, a roar was heard. The unstoppable and overwhelming dragon smashed into the Real Power of Storm sent out by Jinghong.

Bang!

The Real Power of Dragon and the Real Power of Storm bumped into each other violently. And such a great force was created that an enormous wave was created on the surface of the ocean and the whole manor was rendered shaking.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 482 A battle of genuine energy**

Their genuine energy spread through the air, driving the air currents around them to flow quickly, as if they were layers of waves beating the void constantly.

The Wu family's members stared at the battle, holding their breath and watching them nervously.

Andy's Dragon Fist was really fierce. The power exerted by the Dragon Fist was invincible. After a moment, it shattered Jinghong Tang's genuine energy.

Once it broke through Jinghong's genuine energy, Andy's genuine energy continued to rush towards Jinghong with unstoppable force.

Jinghong saw this and immediately turned around and jumped. He leapt back to the ground from mid-air and successfully avoided Andy's genuine energy attack.

It was just as if Andy's genuine energy had consciousness of its own. The moment Jinghong landed on the ground, the genuine energy didn't stop and immediately attacked Jinghong again, who was standing on the ground.

When Jinghong saw the hideous genuine energy which was like a dragon head coming at him, he immediately concentrated his genuine energy on his right fist without hesitation, and then he swung his fist, releasing the energy to attack Andy's genuine energy.

This punch contained almost all of Jinghong's inner strength as well as his genuine energy. Once the energy in his fist spewed out, it swept towards Andy's genuine energy with a devastating force.

Jinghong's genuine energy bombarded Andy's genuine energy, exploding with might that shook the earth.

When two strands of genuine energy struck each other, a powerful stream of air spread out in all directions. Jinghong's genuine energy was

scattered once again. There was nowhere for him to hide now. He was struck backwards by Andy's super genuine energy. Finally he could barely stand still.

Apparently, Andy won the battle.

The Dragon Fist defeated Jinghong. This fact cheered up the Wu family's members and gave them hope again. They originally thought that no matter how strong Andy was, he would never be able to beat Jinghong. But now Andy proved to them that even though Jinghong was invincible, it was not impossible for him to defeat Jinghong.

The Wu family's members all looked at Andy. They were full of hope for him.

Ying Tang's eyes were filled with tears. She was really terrified when she saw Andy being defeated before. She was very worried that he would be defeated and then killed. Fortunately, Andy eventually turned the situation around and beat Jinghong. He could always create miracles and give everyone hopes. Ying was filled with joy, but she was still worried. The final outcome was still unknown. Could Andy beat Jinghong in the end?

While the arrogant Tang family's people were wearing an incredulous look. Although they knew that Andy was powerful, they were more convinced of the patriarch's invincibility. They all thought that Andy would be knocked to the ground and be defeated by patriarch. They never thought that Andy would have a chance to win their patriarch. That really shocked the Tang family's members.

Jinghong, who was just standing firmly, turned gloomy. He looked at Andy and said in a deep voice, "It seems that I underestimated you."

Jinghong had to admit that Andy was indeed unpredictable. He thought that he had already figured out Andy's strength, but through the battles just now, Jinghong realized that Andy still had Infinite potential.

"You just realized it?" Andy looked blankly at Jinghong and said,

Andy spoke casually, yet his tone was contemptuous. He was now full of confidence and didn't care Jinghong at all

"I admit that you are powerful, but unfortunately your opponent is me." said Jinghong.

Then Jinghong released genuine energy again. Instantly, the energy transformed into the appearance of a cheetah and pounced on Andy.

The cheetah was agile, strong and fierce. Jinghong's genuine energy was like that. It was powerful and unbeatable. Its speed was as fast as lightning, and the air around it seemed to be unable to withstand its extremely swift and emitted a loud sound.

In the blink of an eye, the cheetah-like genuine energy had reached Andy.

Andy didn't dare to hesitate and quickly displayed his Dragon Fist. His fist stirred the air currents, releasing a sudden burst of genuine energy. Then it turned into a hideous dragon head and roared in the void. It attacked Jinghong's cheetah-like genuine energy ferociously.

After the genuine energy got rid of Andy's fist, it began to be controlled by Andy's consciousness, and finally the genuine energy formed into a clear dragon head with eyes staring at the people angrily in front of it.

There were even two additional sharp claws beneath its head. This terrifying genuine energy broke through everything and attacked Jinghong directly.

Suddenly Jinghong's genuine energy wrestled with Andy's. One was like a dragon head with sharp claws, and the other was like a fierce cheetah. The two strands of genuine energy let out huge whistling sounds during the fight. The violent momentum was incessant, and the battle of genuine energy was extremely intense.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 483 The Tang family's patriarch was defeated**

The onlookers were stunned.

This was an extremely high-level battle. Now they two didn't dare to underestimate each other. The two strands of genuine energy were controlled by their sense respectively. The battle mode was very amazing, as if it was a dragon fighting a cheetah. The sound of their fight was roaring in people's ears and people's hearts were also trembling.

The angry Jinghong Tang was terrifyingly powerful. The genuine energy controlled by his sense had the power to devour spirits. Even if Andy's genuine energy was fierce, this cheetah-like genuine energy could also deal with it, and it was eager to rip apart Andy's genuine energy.

Andy's look, however, was calm and indifferent. He stood motionless in place. If he was to use his sense to manipulate the genuine energy, he had to stay calm. The dragon-like genuine energy he controlled was

always fierce in power and momentum, but it was not in a hurry to attack Jinghong.

Their genuine energy battled for a long while, but no one won in the end.

"I'd like to see how strong your genuine energy is." Jinghong shouted.

His arms swiftly swung up. Instantly, all the surrounding air and the Qi of Heaven and Earth gathered towards him. (Qi is the energy that flows through all living things.)

Jinghong launched his palms abruptly, and the genuine energy carrying the Qi of Heaven and Earth transformed into a gigantic mountain, running towards Andy overwhelmingly.

The mountain-like genuine energy instantly merged with the cheetah-like genuine energy and then broke through Andy's dragon-like genuine energy and attacked Andy's flesh.

Andy immediately raised his hand quickly and launched a palm abruptly. His palm gesture seemed to be simple, but it contains a certain rhythm, bringing out an endless source of genuine energy. Suddenly, an extremely thick wall of genuine energy was placed in front of Andy.

Jinghong's mountain-like genuine energy finally hit the thick wall of genuine energy in front of Andy. As soon as they two met, they instantly let out an earth-shattering bang, as if there was a gunpowder explosion in the air. Both of their genuine energy exploded and finally disappeared.

Seeing this, Jinghong's face changed slightly. However, he didn't think much about it and immediately struck another palm.



A ray of genuine energy shot out like a shining pillar of light, and then the violent genuine energy transformed into ten huge mountains. The energy emitted from each of them was stronger than the mountain-like genuine energy he had just emitted.

Andy immediately waved both fists, releasing huge energy all over his body. His right foot stepped on the ground, causing the entire earth to tremble. The wind and clouds were stirring, and air currents were also gathering towards him.

It was as if only Andy was left alone in the world. He was the center of everything around him and everything moved with him

Then, Andy's right hand made a claw shape, grasping the air in the space slowly. The gathered air exploded suddenly. It was as dazzlingly as fireworks in the sky.

At this instant, Andy's hand made a palm shape again. His palm was aimed at Jinghong and slammed out. This palm looked ordinary, but it was incomparably mysterious in fact, as if it contained the mysteries of heaven and earth. The Qi of the Heaven and Earth was propelled forward by his palm to meet Jinghong's attack.

Jinghong's face changed abruptly, Andy's palm was too mysterious. Jinghong only felt as if he had been abandoned by this heaven and earth, standing on the opposite side of them.

Before his ten strands of mountain-like genuine energy met the power emitted from Andy's palm, it actually trembled violently in the middle of the road, as if it was about to collapse.

"How could it happen? That's impossible." Jinghong roared loudly. He couldn't believe it.

The ten strands of mountain-like genuine energy shone brightly again. Jinghong slapped his palm hard, and this genuine energy attacked Andy with a strong force.

Jinghong's ten strands of mountain-like genuine energy and Andy's mysterious palm slammed into each other with a thunderous roar.

Then Jinghong's mountain-like genuine energy trembled once again, and soon the energy was completely disintegrated. It was all destroyed.

Andy's palm continued to push the Qi of Heaven and Earth and let it attack Jinghong.

Before Jinghong could stop these waves of power, his entire body was hit hard and then he was sent flying. He vomited mouthfuls of blood in a row. In the end, he fell heavily to the ground, which let out a bang.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 484 Seven-star Sword**

Jinghong Tang, Tang family's patriarch, was defeated in the end.

The majestic and supreme patriarch was now lying on the ground in a mess. Some blood was still left in the corner of his mouth. His expression turned fierce, and his eyes were filled with shock and anger.

This scene also shocked everyone. The large Wu family's mansion fell silent for an instant.

Tang family's members seemed to have suffered thunderbolt. Apparently, they couldn't accept the fact. Their patriarch, Jinghong Tang, was an invincible existence. An ordinary person was the most

insignificant in front of him. Yet the patriarch was defeated by a young man, which was a devastating blow to the Tang family's people.

The Wu family's joy was beyond words. Previously, when Andy defeated Jinghong, the Wu family had a glimmer of hope. They didn't expect Andy to defeat Jinghong Tang. But now Andy beat him to the ground in the blink of an eye and made him vomit blood, which shocked the Wu family's members.

Zhenfeng Tang had been completely stunned at this moment. No words could express his excitement right now.

Zhenfeng had lived for so many years. What he saw today was the most shocking moment he had ever met. As a member of the Tang family, he knew what it meant to be the patriarch of the Tang family. Not only did he have supreme power, but also his martial couldn't be surpassed. Zhenfeng had never thought that anyone could beat the patriarch. That was why Zhenfeng was in fear and despair when he learned that Jinghong was coming to the Wu family. He also had never dreamed that his son-in-law would be so powerful that he could defeat the invincible Jinghong.

As all the people were shocked, Andy looked blankly at Jinghong lying on the ground and said, "Now do you think that your Tang family is still qualified to rule the world?"

Andy's voice wasn't loud, but his words were the sharpest questioning of the Tang family. As a reclusive family, the Tang family was hidden from the world on the surface, but they secretly dominated everything in the world. They suppressed developments of the outside world, but said what they had done was to maintain the balance of the world. It was an injustice to the outside world, and Andy was now trying to break it.

Jinghong, who was lying on the ground, had already suffered a huge blow, and then he heard Andy's questioning. He became more annoyed. His eyes turned red with anger. He slowly stood up from the ground, facing Andy, and roared, "I'm not defeated yet. Our battle isn't over."

This time, Jinghong was injured heavily, but he could still stand up. His physical qualities were different from normal people. An ordinary person's endurance couldn't compare to his. He still had the power to fight again now.

As soon as he finished speaking, Jinghong instantly showed his evil aura. Now he was like a devil, staring hard at Andy

The disappointed Tang family's members saw their patriarch stand up and meet the battle again. Their eyes shone brightly. The patriarch was their faith, and even their god. Such a man would never admit his defeat easily. He had been beaten by Andy once, but he wasn't necessarily defeated by Andy again. It was clear that the fight between Jinghong and Andy wasn't over yet. It was still unclear who would win in the end.

While the Wu family's members tensed up again. They were now aware that the final outcome of this duel had yet to be decided. They couldn't get too excited. They could only hope that Andy would defeat Jinghong completely and win a victory.

Andy wasn't surprised that Jinghong would stand up and challenge him again, nor was he afraid of Jinghong. He remained calm and said, "You can't defeat me."

Andy was confident. He was sure that he could defeat Jinghong.

Jinghong's face darkened. "You exulted too soon, young man." said he.

Then he extended his right hand outward and said loudly, "Seven-star Sword, come here."

Suddenly, the west gate at the back of the Wu Family's mansion suddenly shook violently.

The place that shook was the forbidden area of the Wu family

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 485 He was invincible**

Everyone present heard a loud sound coming from that direction. Suddenly there was a tremor from the Wu family's forbidden area. A shadow shot into the sky from the Wu Family forbidden area, and then the shadow flashed from the sky and fell into Jinghong Tang's hands.

The Wu Family's forbidden area finally stopped shaking. The mansion became quiet. Now a sword was in Jinghong's right hand.

It was Seven-star Sword.

The blade of the sword shone with dazzling blue light. There were seven silver studs inlaid on it, emitting silver light, dazzling.

Cold light was emitted from the sword, instantly pervading the scene. The air became colder, permeating everyone's skin.

The Seven-star Sword was Jinghong Tang's weapon. Once he was united with the sword, he would be invincible and unmatched.

Jinghong who held the Seven-star Sword became more confident. His murderous aura was also fiercer. It was as if he came from the hell. He unleashed a terrifying and intimidating aura.

The Wu family's members became nervous again, their hearts trembling.

"Now, I must kill you." shouted Jinghong

Then he raised his Seven-star Sword and slashed at Andy. A fierce energy of sword attacked Andy viciously.

Once the sword was unsheathed, the coldness became even stronger. The entire scene seemed to be swept by countless icebergs. The people's skin was hurt by the coldness. This was the power of the Seven-star Sword.

Andy did not hesitate, immediately leaping up and flying into the midair. He abruptly threw a palm at Jinghong's sword in mid-air.

This palm was as heavy as a mountain, and the genuine energy in his palm was like the fire of purgatory with a fiery energy. Wherever the genuine energy passed, the heat was immense. The icy air instantly merged with hot air.

Andy's genuine energy hit Jinghong's Seven-star Sword, sending out shocking energy. Cold air and hot air crossed and filled the sky.

The next minute Andy's genuine energy instantly crumbled, as if it was being swallowed by the sword.

Seeing this, the Wu family and Tang family were all shocked. Jinghong's Seven-tar Sword was truly extraordinary in power. Even Andy's fierce and genuine energy didn't shake the sword's power. Its terror was beyond

everyone's imagination and made the Wu family's members worry about Andy.

Even Andy was a little shocked, his heart also beating faster. He intended to return to the ground.

However, as soon as he landed on the ground, Jinghong swung out his sword once again. That gloomy and cold sword's power instantly swept towards Andy.

This time, the sword's power was even more domineering and colder than just now. As soon as the energy of the sword was released, the air around seemed to freeze in a moment.

Andy clearly felt as if his entire body was locked up. He quickly stretched out his hands and waved them in front of his chest. His speed wasn't fast, but the magnitude was great. In a few seconds, the frozen air melted and crumbled, and the air seemed to ring with the sound of a river flowing. The energy of heaven and earth suddenly gathered towards Andy. As Andy's hands continued to move, the energy of heaven and earth would be endless.

Endless energy of heaven and earth gathered between Andy's hands. When Jinghong's Seven-star Sword attacked him, Andy suddenly pushed his hands forward, releasing a huge amount of energy.

Then the energy rushed straight at Jinghong's sword.

The two forces violently collided together, creating a loud, thunder-like noise, shaking the ground violently.

The Seven-star Sword's cold energy abruptly dissipated during the impact.

Andy was struck by a tremendous force. His body instantly surged with blood, flying backwards violently.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 486 The power of Blood Dragon Sword**

Andy flew backwards so far that he ended up falling to the ground heavily.

His body also bounced up and down on the ground, which was obvious that he had fallen heavily.

The people's heart of Wu family trembled as well. Andy was unable to withstand the power of the Seven-Star Sword. Their lives were in danger again.

However, the people of Tang family were extremely excited. Andy was doomed to fail. Their Tang family could win finally.

At this moment, Jinghong Tang was filled with arrogance of a king. He held the Seven-Star Sword in his hand, domineering and powerful. He was like a demon.

In a moment, Jinghong walked towards Andy. "How dare you belittle me?" He said gloomily.

Jinghong's voice was deep and arrogant. He was completely infuriated with Andy. He was unable to tolerate Andy anymore. He was bound to chop Andy to pieces.

Ying Tang was so nervous that she could hardly breathe. With tears in her eyes, she looked worriedly at Andy lying on the ground.



Qingdi Wu clenched his teeth tightly. He held his breath as he looked at Andy. His eyes were filled with anxiety.

Andy felt Jinghong's chilling murderous aura. He quickly stood up. Then he stretched out his hand and spoke harshly to the void, "Blood Dragon Sword."

His voice was deafening and resounding.

The Blood Dragon Sword stuck in the ground instantly broke through the ground and flew towards Andy.

As soon as Andy grasped it, his body seemed to emit blazing light. His power was about to explode. The sword in his hand also burst out with an incomparably fierce aura.

Andy was united with the sword in an instant. He hadn't even made a move yet, and his might was already on display.

Andy was able to stand up, and even had the power to use Blood Dragon Sword, which meant he had a chance of reversing the trend. The outcome of this duel was still unknown. The people of Wu family still had hope to win.

Under the gaze of the people present, Andy held the Blood Dragon Sword and looked at Jinghong coldly, "If you only have that power, you still can't defeat me."

At this point, Andy was still arrogant. Jinghong's Seven-Star Sword was nothing to him.

Jinghong stopped, stared at Andy, and said sternly, "I want to kill you. I want to cut you into pieces."

Jinghong's anger rose again. He was like an enraged beast now with rage and fury all over him. His eyes also became even redder with anger. He didn't hesitate and immediately emitted strong genuine energy, condensing it into the Seven-Star Sword.

The blue blade of the Seven-Star Sword emitted dazzling light. When the light was at its peak, Jinghong suddenly threw the Seven-Star Sword at Andy.

The Seven-Star Sword flew forward at an extremely high speed. The icy energy of the sword made the entire scene shiver as it lingered.

When everyone saw the blue light flashing in the sky, the Seven-Star Sword had reached Andy's body. However, it didn't chop at Andy, but instead carried a huge amount of energy spinning around Andy.

In an instant, a layer of light blue energy net formed from the sword's rotation, and the atmosphere was terrifying. The surrounding resounded with a roar.

The light blue energy net was like the cold ice that existed for ten thousand years, enveloping Andy and the Blood Dragon Sword tightly.

Andy suddenly exerted power, and the energy on his body increased abruptly. The Blood Dragon Sword in his hand suddenly turned a blinding crimson red, as if a red branding iron was emitting heat.

Then, Andy violently wielded the Blood Dragon Sword. After the cold air touched the sword, heat waves were instantly stirred up. The hot air instantly rushed away the cold air, causing the temperature around him to rise.

Andy held the Blood Dragon Sword and swiftly slashed at the Seven-Star Sword that kept spinning around him.

Suddenly, the ground trembled slightly and the wind roared. Now the Blood Dragon Sword was showing its great power.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 487 Battle of the swords**

The non-stop spinning Seven-Star Sword seemed to have its sense. When the Blood Dragon Sword slashed it, it suddenly retreated, dodging Andy's devastating slash. Then the Seven-Star Sword spun again in mid-air.

The Blood Dragon Sword was powerful, and the Seven-Star Sword's reaction was swift as well.

Without any hesitation, Jinghong Tang immediately leapt into the air. He instantly rushed to the position of the Seven-Star Sword and reached out his hand to grasp the hilt of the sword.

Once he had the Seven-Star Sword in his hand, Jinghong directly sent his genuine energy to the Seven-Star Sword in mid-air and launched a swift attack on Andy.

He held the Seven-Star Sword in his hand and made seven strokes in a row against Andy. The speed was faster and faster, and the strength was stronger and stronger. The energy of sword was like a waterfall pouring down towards Andy.

This was exactly a set of sword techniques that Jinghong had developed specifically for the Seven-Star Sword. It was called the Swordsmanship of Seven-Star Sword.

Jinghong fully used his Swordsmanship of Seven-Star Sword this time. One after another, the energy of the sword seemed to be able to destroy the heaven and earth.

At this time, the wind was blowing fiercely. Suddenly, the sky was overspread with clouds. Even the ground was shaking. There was even thunder roaring. The heaven and earth seemed to be unable to bear the power of Jinghong's Swordsmanship of Seven-Star Sword.

Andy didn't dare to stop. Immediately he waved the Blood Dragon Sword swiftly in his hand, constantly hitting back at the energy of the Swordsmanship of Seven-Star Sword.

He slashed again and again. Each slash was filled with violent ferocity. Even if there was a mountain in front of him, it would be chopped to pieces by Andy.

The two swords clashed incessantly in the air, sending out burst after burst of sparks and tremors.

The battle was incomparably fierce and the atmosphere was extremely tense.

Both the Wu family and the Tang family stared at the fight with wide eyes, holding their breath. They knew that this duel was crucial, and both Andy and Jinghong Tang held the ultimate weapons, both maximizing their power. The battle was about to enter its end. Perhaps after this battle, the final winner would be known soon.

It was for this reason that everyone was even more nervous. The moment to decide the fate of all the people present was coming.

Andy and Jinghong became more and more courageous during the battle. Jinghong was always hanging in the air. His Seven-Star Sword had devastating power, as if the sword could cut down the heaven and the earth. It was also powerful enough to kill the demons. Andy had to use his Blood Dragon Sword to resist that countless terrifying energy of the Seven-Star Sword.

Since Jinghong couldn't kill Andy, his tyrannical aura became more intense. So his moves were even fiercer, as if the entire sky above was filled with the energy of the sword that he was displaying.

Andy gradually became a bit more strained.

Jinghong's gaze was fierce as he stared at the Seven-Star Sword in his hand and shouted harshly, "Go."

Then the Seven-Star Sword in Jinghong's hand instantly broke free from his grip. It transformed into a light, carrying a horrifying energy as it slammed into Andy.

At this moment the Seven-Star Sword was unstoppable, as if it was going to poke a hole in the ground.

Andy had already felt the great danger. He immediately emitted a huge amount of genuine energy and gathered them all on the Blood Dragon Sword. He raised the sword violently and placed it on top of his head, resisting the Seven-Star Sword.

The swooping Seven-Star Sword struck the blade of Blood Dragon Sword with a loud sound and dazzling spark.

A large amount of genuine energy spread out from where the blade met the sword.

The Seven-Star Sword flew downwards with much force and the ground beneath Andy's feet was instantly pocked with a crater, as if a bomb had exploded on the ground.

Andy stood in the crater without moving. He raised his Blood Dragon Sword in both hands and did his best to resist the power of Seven-Star Sword.

Droplets of sweat were welling up on his forehead. The situation was clearly not in Andy's favor at this point. His power was being held down by the power of Seven-Star Sword. He was now unable to move an inch.

Jinghong, who was in mid-air, swung a palm towards Andy when he was in stalemate with Seven-Star Sword.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 488 A Fight between Life and Death**

As Jinghong Tang's palm fell, a powerful genuine energy was cascaded down. The genuine energy was great in both size or amount which was like the sky collapsed. It poured down irresistibly with formidable force. And it went directly to Andy who were in the pit.

Obviously Jinghong wanted to take Andy's life. He didn't show any mercy and he made every effort to send out the genuine energy.

Members of Wu family stood still because of shock. Their hearts were going to burst out. The genuine energy of Jinghong was enough to

destroy the world. And Andy couldn't be distracted. Andy would die surely if he was hit by the genuine energy.

"Watch out, Andy." Ying Tang shouted out because of worry. She was the most panic one present.

Andy who was trapped in the pit changed his expression suddenly. He began to gain strength quickly. His right foot stamped hard on the ground and instantly powerful and cool genuine energy was burst out from his feet.

It was not the ordinary genuine energy. It made the manor of Wu family shook like a atomic bomb was bombed. The hot wave was caused as the air churned like the air was on fire. All people there felt burned. It was incomparably mighty.

And at the moment, Andy let go of the Blood Dragon Sword and he jumped from the deep pit.

Blood Dragon Sword and Seven-star Sword were still in a fierce tug of war.

And at the same time, the genuine energy sent by Jinghong arrived suddenly.

Andy moved swiftly after he jumped out of the pit to avoid the genuine energy of Jinghong, and luckily he was spared.

But Blood Dragon Sword and Seven-star Sword were hit hardly by the genuine energy. In a flash, a powerful surf surged to sweep the pit. And both Blood Dragon Sword and Seven-star Sword fell in to the deep pit.

Jinghong who were in mid air was disappointed seeing his genuine energy didn't hit Andy. His face was full of viciousness. He jumped to the ground without hesitation and shouted "Seven-star Sword, return."

The Seven-star Sword in the deep pit immediately shoot out and leaped to Jinghong's hand.

His momentum soared as Jinghong got his sword. His eyes were full of reddish light. His face was shivering greatly with fiendish and horrible expression. He was like a demon standing there. Everyone there could easily feel his killing intention. He wanted to kill Andy this time no matter what price he had to pay.

He went to Andy suddenly with Seven-star Sword in hand and killing intention in mind.

Andy dared not to delay but stretched out his hand and shouted "Blood Dragon Sword, come to my hand."

The Blood Dragon Sword in the pit suddenly leaped to the air and then fell in Andy's hand with a bang.

Andy's momentum also changed greatly as long as he got Blood Dragon Sword. He was full of majestic power. His clothes was blowing. Piercing light could be seen in his eyes. The Blood Dragon Sword in his hand was reddish from stem to stern, emitting horrible light under the sun. The Blood Dragon Sword and Andy united as one and their power was enough to rock the earth.

Jinghong suddenly slashed at Andy with his Seven-star sword as long as he got near to Andy. A murderous light of the sword split off the sky in a flash, then it pierced the sky. It was going to strike Andy.



The sword light carried biting coldness, destructive smell and primeval power. It seemed that it wanted to cut Andy into two pieces.

Murderous look flashed from Andy's cold face. He raised his Blood Dragon Sword to defend the Seven-star Sword without hesitation.

As the Blood Dragon Sword was put up, a reddish light crossed the sky immediately. The Blood Dragon Sword went to the seven-star Sword with prehistorical power.

Bang.

Blood Dragon Sword and Seven-star Sword met each other in the sky, red and blue brilliant rays sparkled instantly, dazzling people's eyes. The after-winds scattered in all directions which could shake the universe.

Andy and Jinghong climbed upward against the after-winds to continue their fight.

The next moment their swords were stroke and the blades of their weapons crashed. A harsh sound was made instantly. It was so powerful that the world began to shake.

The onlookers were jumpy.

It was so strong.

Both Andy and Jinghong did their best for its the last moment. They spared no effort to kill the other one. Both Andy and Jinghong were holding their sword just now. But they stepped backward after the collision. Immediately they began to attack each other.

Jinghong behaved like someone possessed because his attack was crazy, and his momentum was violent and strong. He never gave Andy a temporary respite and kept hitting Andy with his sword.

Andy was unwilling to show weakness. He never made a concession. His movements were swift and fierce. Andy attacked Jinghong when Jinghong attacked him, he kept attacking when Jinghong moved back. No matter how hard Jinghong's attack was, Andy could fight back with his Blood Dragon Sword with magnificent and mighty power.

The fight was getting scorching.

And the people around were getting more nervous.

Ying Tang was one of the most nervous. She was worried about Andy when he was fighting with Jinghong between life and death. Though it was a closely fought race now, Andy was not easy to keep alive if he was hurt by Jinghong's sword. After all, Jinghong was so powerful and sword would show mercy to nobody. Ying was so tensed that she dared not to breath or blink. She stared at them wholeheartedly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 489 The Seven Star Sword is broken**

Qingdi Wu, Zhenfeng Tang and the members of Wu Family all stared at the fighting unblinkingly. Feeling nervous for Andy Wu, they all prayed that Andy would beat Jinghong Tang.

Minutes passed as the battle started.

During the combat, Jinghong Tang jumped up and soared to the sky, then holding up the Seven Star Sword, he shouted fiercely: "Icy Sword!"

Then, Jinghong Tang cut his sword downwards and all of a sudden the sky seemed to be cut in half by a flash, and the flash rushed downwards and it was so fast that only an afterimage was left behind.

“Icy Sword” was the most powerful technique practiced by Jinghong Tang, and only he knows how to employ this powerful and murderous skill. This technique once made Jionghong Tang invincible in Tang Family and helped him to become the leader of Tang Family. Jionghong had never got another chance to utilize this skill since he became the leader but this time, he was forced by Andy Wu to practice it again.

Zhenfeng’s face crumpled when he saw this, and he couldn’t help but feeling panic, because he was aware that Icy Sword was Jinghong’s last resort, and nobody could survive its hit. Although Andy Wu was taking Blood Dragon Sword with him, which was also powerful, but still, Zhenfeng didn’t believe Andy would survive Jionghong’s Icy Sword, and Andy was in real danger.

The moment Icy Sword was employed, the sky and the earth changed their color. The sword sent out an air that was bitterly cold, as if it was from the south pole. The air swept across the whole place in an instant and the plants were all frozen and stopped swaying. Everyone present was so cold that they found their faces pale, their limbs numb, and their teeth chattering.

The energy released by the sword rushed down towards Andy together with the bitter coldness.

Andy frowned and shouted suddenly: “Flame Cut!”

Then, Andy held the Blood Dragon Sword tightly, brought out all his inner energy and transferred it to the Sword and then raised it up, and thrust at the energy that was rushing down.

This thrust was so powerful that the Sword broke away from Andy's hands and soared up to the sky.

The Sword soared to the sky and then stopped going up; instead, it began spinning violently, and then a shining crimson glare was thrown from the Sword, which frightened everyone.

The Sword was spinning more and more violently and the glare was getting more and more blinding, and then people felt a strong wave of heat was sent out from the Sword. The heat was so searing that it began to dispel the bitter coldness in the air.

The heat brought out by Flame Cut was tremendous, and people felt as if the sun was within their reach.

Icy Sword brought about extreme coldness and Flame Cut brought about intense heat, which was driving the coldness away.

This is a competition between the swords, and also between ice and fire.

Both Icy Sword and Flame Cut were extremely powerful techniques, one being the technique practiced only by Jinghong Tang, the other being the super skill taught to Andy Wu by Jinyang Yang.

Blood Dragon Sword was still spinning violently in the air, the extreme heat it created dispelled the coldness, and the energy sent out by Flame Cut bumped violently into the energy created by Icy Cut, and such was the force of the impact that the whole place was enveloped in an air that was both freezing and burning, and it was just the doomsday scenario.

After the violent impact, Blood Dragon Sword soared up all of a sudden and thrust violently towards Jinghong Tang.

Jinghong's face clouded, and thrust his Seven Star Sword once more, and again, he used Icy Sword.

But the Blood Dragon Sword was so powerful that Icy Sword failed to stop it, and then, Blood Dragon Sword bumped directly against the Seven Star Sword that was cutting down.

And then a sharp snap was heard, and people found the Seven Star Sword was broken.

Blood Dragon Sword's Flame Cut defeated the Seven Star Sword, and it broke into two pieces. One piece was still in Jinghong's hand, and the other dropped on the ground.

Icy sword was utterly defeated.

But Blood Dragon Sword didn't stop. It kept rushing upwards, targeting directly at Jinghong Tang.

Jinghong was frightened. He looked at the Seven Star Sword in his hand in disbelief and then looked at the Blood Dragon Sword that was moving towards him. He was utterly enveloped in the energy created by Blood Dragon Sword and he was in total despair.

Out of instinct, he got onto the ground and tried to escape Blood Dragon Sword, but the sword kept chasing him where ever he went. His eyes rounded, and no matter where he went, he couldn't get rid of the chasing sword.

He was so desperate. He stopped running and used his inner energy against the sword, but how could he stop it when even his Icy Sword failed to do so.

Within everyone's expectation, Blood Dragon Sword cut through his inner energy and rushed into Jinghong Tang.

And then, Blood Dragon Sword cut Jionghong and a deep wound appeared on his chest.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 490 What do you want to do?**

After slashing at Jinghong Tang, the Blood Dragon Sword immediately flew back to Andy's hands.

The Flame Cut of Blood Dragon Sword was so powerful that it hurt Jinghong seriously. The bloody wound on his chest was long and deep, extending from his left chest to his right waist.

And the Blood Dragon Sword penetrated through Jinghong's flesh and even hurt his internal organs, causing him to suffer serious inner injuries.

He vomited blood, then fell heavily to the ground and passed out.

Jinghong was defeated. He had no chance of fighting again.

The final winner of this ultimate battle was Andy.

This battle shocked the people present. The scene suddenly fell into silence.

The people of the Tang family were stunned. They were too painful to think. No one could accept the fact. Their patriarch used the invincible Swordsmanship of Seven-Star Sword but he couldn't kill Andy, and even he was injured by Andy. His injury was so serious that he passed out. This

was the deadliest blow to the Tang family. All the Tang family present was extremely shocked.

The Wu family was surprised that Andy won in the end. He defeated the terrifying patriarch of the Tang family, and he saved all the people of Wu family. They felt that the ending was so good that it was unreal like a dream. A few minutes ago everyone was very worried about Andy when they saw that Jinghong had the Seven-Star Sword. They were very afraid that Andy would be killed by Jinghong. But Andy won a victory in this thrilling duel, which was a huge surprise for the Wu family's members.

Zhenfeng Tang was completely frozen. His eyes brightened and his lips trembled slightly. He was really surprised. He just thought that Andy was absolutely no match for Jinghong's Swordsmanship of Seven-Star Sword. But in a blink of an eye, Andy's Flame Cut cut him badly. This ending made Zhenfeng ecstatic.

Ying Tang's finally calmed down at this moment. She breathed a sigh of relief. Now she was too tired because she was too nervous before. Now she finally relaxed, but she could barely stand steady. After a series of twists and turns, Andy finally won. Ying's nightmare finally came to an end.

The Andy was shining now. Holding the Blood Dragon Sword, he stood there proudly.

Not knowing how long it passed, the dull Tang family's members came to themselves. They immediately rushed to Jinghong.

When they came to him, everyone surrounded him and called out eagerly.

"Master Patriarch, are you okay?"

"Wake up, Master Patriarch, please wake up."

"The patriarch is still alive, give him the magic pill."

Fainted Jinghong really frightened the people of Tang family. They were afraid that the patriarch would die and the Tang family would encounter this devastating disaster. Fortunately, Jinghong still could breathe.

The family's guard squat down quickly and lifted Jinghong slightly, and then he took out a magic pill and fed it to Jinghong.

After feeding the pill, the guard quickly hit at certain acupoints on Jinghong's body and stopped the blood flowing out of Jinghong's chest.

After Jinghong took the magic pill, the color was beginning to return to his face. His faint breath gradually became even, and his eyelids also moved. Immediately, he slowly opened his eyes under the worried gaze of the Tang family.

Seeing Jinghong awake, all the Tang family's members were relieved. They finally calmed down.

Andy's look was cold. He held the Blood Dragon Sword tightly and walked towards Jinghong.

Seeing Andy coming with killing intent, everyone in the Tang family immediately stood in front of Jinghong and faced Andy.

The Chief Presbyter who had regained his strength stood at the forefront of the Tang family. He said to Andy coldly, who was approaching, "Andy, what do you want to do?"



Jinghong was defeated. There was no one to stop Andy at the scene. However it was impossible for everyone in the Tang family to watch Andy kill Jinghong. Now they tried their best to protect the patriarch.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 491 Jinghong Tang was dead**

"If you still want to stay alive, don't get in my way." Andy said coldly.

Andy's tone was ruthless and harsh, which made people feel cold. At this moment Andy was like a god of death, horrible.

The Chief Presbyter was arrogant and domineering throughout his life. Today's failure was the greatest shame in his life. The fact that Andy defeated him and even his brother Jinghong Tang made The Chief Presbyter clench his fists in anger. He couldn't accept all of this, but he could do nothing. Now Andy yelled at him and threatened him with arrogance, which made his eyes were blazing with fury. He gritted his teeth, glared at Andy, and said, "You..."

"You don't have to worry about me. Don't stand in his way." Before The Chief Presbyter finished speaking, Jinghong suddenly interrupted.

Jinghong took the medicine to stop the bleeding, but he was still in an extremely weak state. His voice was very weak and hoarse.

The Chief Presbyter frowned upon hearing Jinghong's words. After hesitating for a few seconds, he finally made a way for Andy.

Others in the Tang family also gave way to Andy.

Andy slowly approached Jinghong, and then stopped. He raised the Blood Dragon Sword, pointed at Jinghong with the sword, and said coldly, "I let you go, but the premise is that you must promise you not to trouble the Wu family in the future."

Andy's voice was cold, and his Blood Dragon Sword was still dripping with the blood of Jinghong.

The blood of the sword stung Jinghong's eyes and threatened him. He stared at Andy and said word for word, "No. Your family won't get away with the trouble."

Jinghong's voice was still weak, but his tone was firm. His Tang family had controlled this world for many years. This was the first time that the Tang family had suffered such a heavy loss. Jinghong would definitely hate him very much. The Tang family and the Wu family would always be enemies.

Andy's look changed slightly, and he said coldly, "Do you know the consequences of your rejection of me?"

Obviously, if Jinghong did not agree to Andy's request, he would kill him on the spot.

Jinghong felt Andy's killing intent, but he had no intention of compromise. He continued, "Do you think my Tang family will be afraid of you? If you dare to kill me, both you and your family will be sent to grave once and for all.

After Jinghong finished speaking, The Chief Presbyter also ran over and sternly echoed, "Andy, The Supreme Presbyter of our Tang family is the most powerful. If you kill the people of Tang family here, you will definitely....."

However, The Chief Presbyter didn't finish his words. Suddenly, a sharp blade cut his throat, blood splashing all over the ground

"You.... you..."The Supreme Presbyter

The Chief Presbyter touched his neck and looked at Andy in horror. His eyes widened with disbelief. He never thought that Andy dared to kill him.

The Chief Presbyter only said a word and couldn't make a sound anymore. His body stiffly fell to the ground.

The Chief Presbyter was dead.

Until death, he did not close his eyes with shock and unwillingness.

Upon seeing this, the Tang family yelled in shock, "Chief Presbyter....  
Chief Presbyter ....."

However, The Chief Presbyter never responded to them again.

Suddenly Andy pointed at Jinghong again with the Blood Dragon Sword, and said harshly, "I will ask you one last time. If you promise that Tang family will not trouble Wu family in the future, I will let you go."

When he said this, the murderous aura on Andy had already risen. His Blood Dragon Sword was also full of bloodthirsty aura.

The Tang family's members were horrified. They felt a kind of chill emanating from Andy. Their shock was endless. At this moment, they were aware of Andy's horror.

Jinghong, who was lying on the ground, also stared in surprise. He looked at The Chief Presbyter's body, and then he stared at Andy and said, "I also say it one last time. That's impossible."

Jinghong harboured an intense hatred for Andy and the Wu family, and now Andy killed his brother in front of him, which made Jinghong hate Andy to the marrow of his bones. He could never compromise with Andy.

As soon as he finished speaking, Andy suddenly raised his sword and swung it at him.

Jinghong's neck also had a bloody wound in an instant, and blood spurted from it immediately.

Jinghong Tang was dead.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 492 What is Your Answer?**

Jinghong Tang, who was already hanging on his last breath, was killed for sure from this slit on his neck by Andy.

His eyes were still wide open and filled with anger and shock as blood was gushing out of the slit. What a frightful scene...

It brought silence down to the place, down on everyone.

Tang's families all seemed lost. They stared at the body of Jinghong as their eyes blazed with astonishment of fear. Jinghong was their patriarch! The death of him, the nasty death of him, was nothing close to acceptable to them.

Andy's determination and cruelty shocked everyone.

Not only Tang's families were shocked, so were Wu's family. Their hearts' were bumping like an engine of an airplane and their mind was left in disbelief of what they just witnessed. First the Chief Presbyter, then the patriarch, killing them was like pinching an ant to Andy, which took him no hesitation or mercy.

Even though the Tang's families were defeated for sure today, but the fear of them had been rooted in Wu's families' heart for a really long time. Tang's family was like a hidden colosseum where lived mysterious people who are powerful as well, Wu's family was just puny comparing with it. They had been doing anything they could to avoid even getting in touch with Tang's family, therefore no one had seen it coming that Andy could rub Tang's families pride on their noses, even killed Tang's Chief Presbyter and patriarch without a second thought.

People eyes were all on Andy, filled with complicated mood.

Standing in the middle of Tang's families, Andy looked just liked an emperor who took no orders from no one but himself. He looked around, pointed the Blood Dragon Blade toward them the Tang's family and exclaimed in great rage: "Does anyone wants anymore trouble with my families?"

It knocked the consciousness backed into Tang's families head, they all looked to Andy angrily, but there was nothing they could do. Andy did cross the red line killing their patriarch, but none of them was able to even just confront him, since whoever dared would only wind up dead. As angry as they were, they could only stay silent.

The death of the Chief Presbyter and the patriarch was a warning, and clearly it worked.

But there was always someone who was bald in enough. The Left Guard rose from the silence, staring right at Andy and shouted: "You'd better stop that arrogance, Andy Wu! Remember this: the Chief Presbyter and the Patriarch are both sons of our Supreme Presbyter, his vengeance for the death of his son would eventually come down upon you and your families! Your families would pay for what you have done to us!"

The Left Guard had never shown any respect to outsiders, his tolerance had reached the limit seeing how conceited Andy was after such a disgrace of Tang's family.

But no sooner did the Left Guard finish his words than Andy raised the blade and slashed it toward the Left Guard.

The air was cut through by a streak of red light, which slashed open the Left Guard's neck.

Having no opportunities of saying anymore words, the Left Guard put his hands on the nasty wound on this neck and fell down like a tree, with eyes filled with rage and disbelief.

The rest of Tang's families' mind was put in purgatory witnessing one more death of their own people. Anger was still there, but fear had exceeded it. Andy was the god of death that wipes out anyone dare stands in his way. Tang's families had no chance of fighting back after losing so many leaders.

And Andy left them no time to think, he raised the blade again after killing the Left Guard and pointed it to the Tang's families again, exclaimed: "If you still cherish your life, stay the hell away from my families. Answer me!"

He raised his voice, so was his murderous wrath, but his patience was wearing thin.

Going against his will was going for suicide, but none of Tang's family wanted to back down as well.

After a short while of silence, the Right Guard stepped up. He turned to Andy and said in sternness: "It's our call to make. Now the Supreme Presbyter is the one that has control over the Tang's family, not us, not me."

The Right Guard was always calmer and more considerate than the Left Guard, it was not that he held no hatred against Andy, he knew clearly that anger could do the no help confronting Andy in such a situation. Therefore, he suppressed his own anger and tried to negotiate with Andy.

There was a slight change of mood on Andy's face, then he said to the Right Guard seriously: "Cut the crap, what is your answer?"

And that was his attitude. He didn't care whoever was still out there in Tang's families, everyone around him must subdue.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 493 Endless Fear**

Frowned, the Right Guard kept contemplating. After a while, he gave his answer in great sternness: "Fine, I accept it."

Andy Wu then pointed the Blood Dragon Blade to the rest of the Tang's families, shouted: "And you?"

Discarding their insistence, they replied: "We accept it, too!"

The patriarch, the Chief Presbyter and the Left Guard were all dead, thus the Right Guard was the only one who could make decisions for the Tang's families. And since the Right guard accepted, so would they, naturally.

Seeing the Tang's families kept their head down, Andy dropped the blade and uttered sneeringly, without wasting any more time: "Piss off!"

It was such a disgrace on the Tang's families and all they wanted to do was to bail out as soon as possible. Andy was way too formidable to them that they didn't want to stay for not even one more second. As soon as Andy finished his order, they fled with the bodies of Jinghong and the other two people.

Soon, they disappeared.

And eventually, there came peace in Wu's mansion/

Qingdi, Ying, Zhenfeng and Yiran all walked up to Andy.

"Andy, how did you become so powerful like this?" Said Qingdi as he got near Andy.

It was what the others wanted to ask, too. It was so amazing that Andy's power grew to such a level, which only took him one day, that made him powerful enough to defeat the patriarch of the Tang's family and saved Wu's family. People were all confused, also curious.

With no intention of withholding anything, Andy answered: "I asked Jinyang to be my teacher, and he taught me everything he knows."



There was slight jealousy crawling around in people's heart as their face turned stern hearing what Andy said. Jinyang, who sacrificed himself to save them, was noble and great, the death of him and his apprentice Guixu left guilt in everyone's heart

Moments later, Andy looked to Zhenfeng and asked: "Who's the Supreme Presbyter they talked about?"

After the death of Tang's patriarch, Andy thought that no one in Tang's family would be of any threat to him, until they mentioned the Supreme Presbyter, who was the father of Jinghong and the Chief Presbyter and seemed to be mysteriously powerful. Knowing nothing about him, Andy tried to figure out something from Zhenfeng.

Zhenfeng frowned and answered slowly: "I don't know much about him. He has been keeping himself somewhere secretly for more than forty years, as for where it is or how powerful he is, I have no idea."

Zhenfeng almost forgot about the Supreme Presbyter's existence, for the most powerful person in Tang's family he knew was Jinghong, the patriarch, and barely had heard about anything of the Supreme Presbyter.

Boom!

No sooner did Zhenfeng finished his words than there came a series of thunder-like blares from the forbidden place of Wu's family, and it sent the ground shaking as if it caused an earthquake.

And it shocked everyone, include Andy, who frowned as he perceived the incoming threat.

Bang!

As everyone was shocked and confused, the west gate of the mansion was blown open as they heard another blast.

There came endless fear in everyone's eyes as they looked to the west gate...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 494 The Horror**

It was the forbidden place of Wu's family that lies behind the west gate.

As the gate was blown open, people thought that there was formidable fog coming towards them.

It was the fog that came from the forbidden place.

The fog was kept only in the forbidden place for years, but now the fog was about to spread around everywhere in Wu's mansion, which struck people's hearts in greatest fear.

The forbidden place of Wu's family to them was like a cat's cafe to the rats, they were told that whoever entered there would be lost in it for eternity and suffer unendurable pain. Everyone kept their distance from the west gate. But now, the fog of it was coming right at them, naturally everyone was left in horror.

Even Zhenfeng who used to live in the forbidden place was shocked. The Tang's family located in the center of it, but they used teleportation triggered by the golden plaque to leave and enter there, hardly had they been to anywhere else of the forbidden place. They were also aware of all the stories of how dangerous and treacherous it was so they also kept their distance from it. Zhenfeng barely knew anything about it but it's

mysteriousness, but the coming fog was a clear sign: something strange happened.

As the fog spread around, anything it touched, trees, houses, all collapsed and withered.

Nobody knew what was inside the fog, but they all knew that both the mansion and themselves would be annihilated if they don't stop the fog as soon as possible.

The horror!

There was nothing left on people's face but fear.

Boom!

The houses kept falling apart wherever the fog reached, which also kept eating up people's mind like a devil burning away people's kindness. It seemed like it was not fog but death that was coming near them.

The west gate was at the back of the mansion as the Qingdi, Andy, Tian, Zhenfeng's families and most Wu's families were at the front gate.

Some of the Wu's families and Xia's families were fleeing away toward the front gate since they were at places closer to the fog and more frightened of it.

It was the biggest disaster of Wu's family.

Andy frowned, but he burst out his energy without hesitating and leaped upward. He remained still in the midair like a god, holding the Blood Dragon Blade in his hand. He exerted his energy and chopped down toward the fog.

He wanted to stop it.

Boom!

The blade slashed Andy's energy downward. The immense energy shaped into an axe, swooping down to the fog with intimidating power.

There came a sound of blast as the attack landed, but that was it. The fog didn't stop, it was still making its way to the front gate.

The horror went even worse. How could anyone survive if not even Andy could stop the fog? The fear rooted in people hearts deeper as they see the fog coming closer and the house falling, it seemed like it wouldn't take long for the fog to destroy the whole place and kill everyone.

Andy exerted his power harder as he perceived the emergency.

"Circle, up!"

As his power peaked, he clutched the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand and pointed it upward immediately.

Boom!

A crystal like semi-sphere magic circle started to form from the top of Andy's head, and seconds later it covered everyone in the mansion.

Thin and frail was how the magic circle looked, but in face it was solid and durable.

Having had learned from Jinyang, Andy had also become more versed in the knowledge of magic circles, he could form any circle he wanted to.

And it was the Nine-Palace Circle he just summoned.

It was the circle that had the strongest and toughest defense power, in the meantime, it was extremely difficult to summon, even a top master of magic circle would have to use up most his power and genuine energy.

Andy hardly exert his power to summon the Nine-Palace Circle given how much energy it consumes, but it was the only way he could do to protect his people.

After the circle was finished, Andy landed back on the ground.

It didn't take long for the fog to reach the circle, and the fog turned to other directions as it hit the circle.

The Nine-Palace successfully protected the people.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 495 The Overwhelming Misery**

People in desperation finally got a chance to catch a breath under the protection of the circle, it may not last forever but it was a relief.

Tian Wu quickly walked up to Andy and asked, still pampering because of fear: "What, what is all this?"

The west gate was blown open, the earthquake, then the formidable fog, it was too strange for Tian to fathom what really happened. He asked Andy because he knew that Andy had been to the forbidden place.

Fixing his eyes on the fog, Andy replied sternly: "I have no idea."

Zhenfeng followed, also fixing his eyes on the fog: "There has to be something in the fog, it should stay in the forbidden place for good, there's no way it just spread out like this. Something must have happened."

Knowing little about the forbidden place, that was as much as Zhenfeng could think of.

Bang! Bang Bang!

Before he finished his words, there came a series of worrying sound of collision from top of the circle, one after one.

The circle started trembling, as if it was going to collapse the next second.

The relief was gone, people's hearts were left in fear again.

Slight surprise shimmered in Andy's eyes for a second, then he gathered his power in the Dragon Blood Blade and pointed upward to the circle again, using his genuine energy to repair the circle.

The circle was stabilized to a better situation, but the fog was still hitting it, and the sound only kept growing louder and scarier.

And the hearts of people in the circle were trembling harder. They were terrified not knowing what was hiding in the fog, while knowing that the fog left nothing alive wherever it went, which frightened them most. They were deeply worried that the fog would break in the circle and killed them all.

And the sound of fog hitting them circle was still there, even louder, each of which echoed in people's heart and sent fear into their soul.

It felt like the end of the world was near.

There was nothing left in the air but worries.

And time kept dripping like drops of water.

The hit came one after another, as hard as Andy tried to repair the circle, it wouldn't last forever. Regardless of how powerful Andy was or how endless his genuine energy was, to summon and maintain and repair the Nine-Palace circle was an extremely energy-consuming thing. The moment Andy depletes his energy would eventually come sooner or later. Once Andy failed to keep the circle on, they would all be doomed.

After a short while of contemplating, Andy suddenly drew back the blade and stopped repairing the circle. Then he uttered to Qingdi and others: "Wait here, I'll check what's happening outside."

The Nine-Palace circle wouldn't last long, and Andy couldn't keep repairing it with his genuine energy. The only way to survive was to find out what caused everything, to go into the fog and cope with whatever was inside it.

Qingdi looked stressed hearing Andy's word, but he answered after a short hesitation: "Stay careful, and safe."

Andy's replied sound serious as well: "Will do."

Then he took the blade in his hand and left the circle.

The Nine-Palace Circle had been surrounded by the fog completely, which had blocked the sight of everyone in the circle. As soon as Andy stepped out, people lost visual on him immediately.

But moments later people heard the sound of a fight. They couldn't see anything, but they were sure that Andy had run into something.

There came the sound of blade cutting through flash and skin, and screams, and shouts. They even saw fogs of blood coming near the circle and left blood on it, dyeing the circle red.

The fiercer the fight sound like, the more worried people are. They all knew how powerful Andy was, but having no sight of him fighting in the fearsome fog still made them afraid of his safety.

Everyone held their breath, praying that Andy would come back with some good news, safe and sound.

But the fight seemed to be endless. Screams, shouts, blood still kept coming out of the fog, and the crystal-looking Nine-Palace circle was covered in red blood.

Bang!

As everyone was still nervous, there came a sound of blast, then they saw Andy's body was tossed out of the fog and landed on the ground inside the circle nastily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 496 This was incredible**

Everyone was stunned to see Andy hurt seriously. Their eyes were filled with shock and fear.

For those present, Andy was a savior. Their lives depended on Andy, and he was the only one who had the power to defeat all enemies. Hundreds



of Great Masters of the Tang family had been defeated by Andy before. Andy seemed to be able to do anything.

But when Andy came back from the battle in the fog for some time, he was injured seriously. He was now covered in wounds. His clothes were all torn and tattered beyond recognition. His whole body, including his face, was covered in blood. There are many bites and scratch marks on his body. Even his bones were exposed in places that were shocking to the eye.

Fortunately, Andy didn't die or faint. He furrowed nervously, holding the blood-soaked Blood Dragon Sword tightly.

Everyone in the magic circle was startled and looked at Andy. Their eyes were filled with worry as well as unspeakable pain and despair.

Jenny and the Xia family, who had arrived here, also turned their attention to Andy. There were tears in her eyes. Jenny's heart ached when she saw the injured Andy.

Ying Tang burst out tears directly. She struggled to move her feet, slowly walked to Andy and asked, "Are you okay?"

Ying's voice trembled a little with a crying tone. Those gruesome wounds on Andy's body were really heartbreaking for Ying to see. She was in so much pain that she almost couldn't breathe.

Andy lay on the ground and responded weakly, "I'm fine, you don't have to worry about me."

Then Tian Wu ran over and asked nervously, "What's going on outside? Why did you get hurt like that?"

Not only was Tian puzzled, but everyone was puzzled, too. Andy could defeat a hundred Martial Saints. But the things outside were able to hurt Andy so badly, which made everyone really unable to figure it out.

Andy looked grave and said deeply, "There are many ferocious beasts outside."

As soon as they heard Andy's words, all the people present turned startled. Within the mist, there were even terrifying beasts, so Andy was attacked by fierce beasts. The opponent was not a man but a beast. No matter how powerful humans were, they couldn't compete with a ferocious beast. Moreover, those beasts were in the Wu family's forbidden area. Who could destroy them?

Now everyone's fear was even greater, and their face turned pale.

Just when everyone was desperate, the magic circle trembled violently again, and a banging sound rang out.

The ferocious beasts were attacking the magic circle again.

And, this time, the impact was much more ferocious than before. Obviously, it was Andy's fight with them that aroused their desire to fight and kill.

"What should we do? We can't escape this time."

"Andy can't fight these ferocious beasts, and we're even less likely to be able to fight them."

"This magic circle won't last long. Bu Andy is badly injured now. No one can stop those ferocious beasts now."

"Once the magic circle is breached, we will all become the food of these ferocious beasts."

Panic and fear spread inside the magic circle. The fear of being devoured by the ferocious beast enveloped all of them. They were afraid of dying, and they were even more afraid that they would be torn apart by the ferocious beasts.

Qingdi Wu and Zhenfeng Tang were also worried. They wanted to find a way to deal with these beasts. However, they had no solution at all. They could only fall into endless despair.

Seeing that everyone was in panic and fear, Andy immediately took out a small bottle, and then he opened it and poured out a golden pill from it.

This golden pill in Andy's hand shone with a dazzling golden light instantly.

When Qingdi saw this, he immediately asked, "What is this?"

"This is the Golden Pill that Master Jingyang Yang left. He said when I was seriously injured, I can take this Golden Pill to save my life." Andy explained.

After saying that, Andy ate this pill that emitted a golden light.

This small pill was a rare divine medicine which had stronger medicine effect. Jinyang Yang purposely left this pill for Andy to save his life. Facing the terrible situation outside the magic circle, he could only take this divine medicine. The effect of this medicine was extremely miraculous. No matter what kind of injury a person had, he would instantly return to normal and his power would be increased greatly as soon as he took it

After Andy swallowed the pill, something unbelievable happened.

Everyone could see through Andy's skin that the pill passed through his throat, slipped into his esophagus and entered his stomach. After that, the pill was quickly absorbed into Andy's body, flowing into every blood vessel and cell of his body.

Immediately, Andy's gruesome wounds healed rapidly, and even the missing piece of flesh on his body was miraculously repaired. His wounds were all healed, and his inner injuries were completely recovered.

What's more, Andy's body glowed with a shining golden light, like an immortal.

This was too incredible.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 497 It Was Just A Beginning**

Everyone was in a state of shock, and a golden ray was reflected in their eyes. They found what happened in front of them unbelievable, and it was absolutely a miracle. After taking the little pill, Andy Wu' wound got healed in an instant, and his power was also getting exceptionally stronger. He emanated a golden light, and he was looking exceptional, like a god.

Andy himself was also shocked, and he now realized the power of the golden pill. His wounds and pain disappeared immediately, and he felt he possessed endless strength, as if he was infused with a magical power.

With all the strength he possessed, Andy got up to his feet with great ease and, holding the Blood Dragon Sword, he said to Qingdi Wu and other people: " You stay where you are, and I'll deal with them.

Then, without a minute's hesitation, Andy pushed his right foot against the ground and flew out of the Magical Grid.

And again, Andy found himself in the mist.

But this time, Andy was like a golden light and when he got into the mist, everything in it was lightened by the light emanated from him.

People in the grid were finally able to see what was in the mist. There were all kinds of enormous monsters, and they were attacking the grid violently and madly.

The monsters were all hideous and fierce. Among them, there were giant tigers that were a mass of color, black spiders that were larger than people, snakes with two heads that were covered by silver scales, vicious wolfs the size of elephants with cavernous mouths, and some other strange creatures whose appearances could hardly be described. They were all staring at the people in the grid fiercely, as if they wanted to tear everyone in there apart.

Some creepy monsters killed by Andy were lying on the ground.

That was truly a horrifying scene and everyone was shocked to the core. Andy's description of the monsters was already scary enough, and now they were able to see it themselves, and they were so frightened that they found their heart beating violently and limbs trembling. Then they finally realized what a dire situation Andy was in. The fact that he went back to the grid alive should all be attributed to his great power. If

anyone else found himself in the same situation, he would surely be torn apart by the monsters.

When Andy got back to the mist, emanating golden light, all the fierce creatures stopped their attack against the grid and they all took a few steps back as if they were afraid of Andy Wu who was glowing.

However, when the monsters were moving backwards, a deafening roar was heard from the further mist, and the monsters stopped moving backwards when they heard the roar and stared at Andy fiercely.

Obviously, that almighty roar was an order to attack.

Then, that giant colorful tiger roared first and charged towards Andy. It was fierce, fast, and a gust of wind began to blow.

Andy then soared up to the sky without hesitation. He raised up Blood Dragon Sword and thrust it towards the tiger that was charging into him, and all of sudden, a red flash was seen and the tiger's throat was cut open. Blood spurted from its throat violently and spilled all over the place. And the fierce tiger died instantly.

Andy killed the colorful tiger within a second.

Obviously Andy was much more powerful than before since he took the pill, and his Blood Dragon Sword was also getting so deadly that such a horrifying tiger could not survive a hit of this sword.

The tiger was dead and Andy got back to the ground.

But the moment he got back to the ground, a huge spider charged to him. Its eight legs were as strong as trunks, and its body as giant as an parasol.

When Andy was about to raise his sword to kill the spider, a thread made by the spider was flying towards him. The thread was as hard as a steel wire, which could be as deadly as a bullet, and if he was hit, he would be so damned.

Andy had no time to think, he cut the thread with his sword and the thread was cut in half. But Andy was shocked as he felt like he was cutting on a steel.

The spider then spun a giant web with its hard threads and the web was about to cover Andy, and Andy was aware that if he got caught by the web, he would surely be consumed by the spider, so he took a few steps backward without thinking too much, and waved his sword dramatically and continually, and then, the hard and thick web was cut into pieces.

When the web was broken, Andy held his sword tightly and charged into the hideous spider at full speed, and when he got near to the spider, he raised up the sword and thrust it into the belly of the spider violently.

All of a sudden, a yellowish green liquid spurted out of the spider's belly and the spider twisted its body in great agony and its legs squirmed uncomfortably.

Andy looked at the spider with cold eyes, and then he took out the sword, and patted the spider violently with the other hand of his, and suddenly, an extremely powerful inner energy was sent out and the spider was hit. So powerful was the impact that the spider exploded in an instant and its entrails flew everywhere, as if it was hit by a bomb.

People in the grid all froze, their heart pounding in their chest.

But it was just the beginning.

When the spider was killed, all the other monsters charged into Andy blindly with their cavernous mouths open!

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 498 The Monsters' King**

Countless fierce monsters flooded to Andy Wu like a storm.

It took no time for the monsters to hold Andy surrounded.

Andy looked so small in comparison with those gigantic monsters that immediately blocked everyone's sight of Andy.

People in the circle couldn't see Andy anymore.

They all held their breath. Powerful was Andy indeed, but they didn't know whether Andy could survive from attacks of so many homicidal monsters.

Unlike human, these monsters were driven by primitive desire of killing and had no intention of letting go of any of their prey, which was Andy at that time. The danger Andy was caught in was self-evident, and it drove the people in the circle deeply worried. People kept praying for Andy's safety and wished him to survive.

The fight kept going on outside the circle; the worries kept escalating inside the circle.

They hardly saw how the fight was going on, only things they caught sight of was strays of golden light coming out of the herds of monsters and the frightful roars of them.



There were screams and shrieks of death from the fight, and the sound of blades slashing through flesh, all of which drove the people in the circle trembling in fear. As terrified as they were, the fight in the fog seemed to be lasting forever.

The good news was that the monsters' attack didn't stop, which meant that Andy was still alive fighting them. But there was nothing people could do but praying, for they had no idea where the fight would wind up.

People's hopes were fading because they didn't see any signs of Andy breaking out of the fog. But as time rolled on, they found that there were monsters fell on the ground, one after one.

And it immediately light the hope back up again. People's eyes were shimmering with joy, wishing Andy would eventually make it out.

More monsters were falling down on the ground, of which the blood nearly dye the sky red. Fear was turned into excitement witnessing what was happening: Confronting the monsters alone, Andy managed to not only survive but also kill those monsters.

People lost count of time when they finally found Andy standing in piles of cadavers of extensive ponds of blood, as his body glowed with golden light.

Andy slaughtered all the monsters.

With no help but the blade in his hand, he made it out of the fight and saved everyone's life again, which made everyone so sure that Andy was their savior assigned by gods.

But before they got to celebrate, there came a vicious roar from deep of the fog, which was exactly the same as the one that gave the monsters orders.

It knocked the people's hope away. Everyone held their breath as they stared at the fog, where the roar came from.

There was a white dot dashing toward Andy, which looked peculiar in the the fog.

Shock hit Andy, too. He fixed his eyes on the coming dot, for he sensed the sudden drop of temperature in the circle as the dot was drawing near. Even him couldn't help but chilled.

He clutched the blade in his hand as he set himself ready for whatever may come next.

Moments later Andy caught a clear sight of the white dot. It was another gigantic monster: four meters high, snow-white fur, two large horns on the head. Its breath froze the air and its eyes were gleaming with chilling hunger of killing. It sent shivers down people's spine and sent fear rooted in their hearts again.

It was the king of the monsters.

Now one dare look it in its eyes, as if they would eat up people's soul.

Andy looked serious, too. Genuine energy emitted out of him as he locked his sight on the king.

"Roooooar!"

The king leaped upward like a ghost and dashed down toward Andy.

It was fast as lightning; Andy may fail dodging its attack hadn't him covered himself in golden light which exposed the sight of the king to him.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 499 The Death of the Monster King**

But now, thanks to the golden light, Andy's vision cleared and he could capture the the motions of the monster king precisely. His reactions are quick and his speed lightning. Andy soared up at full speed and dodged the monster king's charge.

And the monster king fell onto the ground and a huge hole was made by its enormous body.

The monster king missed the hit, and it roared angrily and charged into Andy at full speed again.

Instead of dodging, Andy held up Blood Dragon Sword, and faced up to the monster. He transferred his most powerful inner energy and barbaric energy to the sword and thrust it at the the monster king that was charging into him.

All of a sudden, an energy was sent out from the sword the way lava being erupted from the volcano. Empowered by the inner energy and barbaric energy, it charged into the monster king with a force that can only be described as destructive.

Confronted by the tremendous force, the monster king didn't withdraw; instead, it roared and kept its charge at Andy, with its head bending and its horns facing forward.

The energy sent out by the sword cut fiercely against its horns, but the horns remained intact, and only a few hairs were cut off.

Andy failed to kill the monster king and his hand was shocked numb when Chi bumped into the horns.

The king monster was so much stronger than all the other monsters, and Andy was more wary.

When the king monster was hit, it opened its mouth, and its menacing teeth were revealed. Its eyes cast a cold glance. And all of a sudden, a flow of cold air was produced from its mouth and soon it turned into a icy arrow which flew towards Andy at full speed.

Andy was taken aback when he saw the formation of the icy arrow as it was so sudden. Andy moved backwards in a hurry but the arrow seemed to be able to target Andy, and soon Andy felt his blood was about to be frozen and he couldn't even breath properly. What a terrifying icy arrow.

With no hesitation, he brought out all of his inner energy and transferred it to the sword, and then he held it up and placed it in front of his chest.

Then the icy arrow bumped into the sword and the whole place was enveloped in a cold air in an instant. The force of the impact knocked Andy backwards.

And the icy arrow had already melted into water.

Without giving Andy a chance to take a breath, the monster charged into Andy again. Its huge horns were like two sharp swords.

Andy raised his eyebrows, and held up his sword, and hit it repeatedly against the monster that charged into him. And then, his inner energy

rained destructive blows onto the monster, who was unable to dodge blows this heavy and intense. And then, deep cuts appeared on its white body and its white hair was stained with blood, which was hard to watch.

The monster was further irritated by the pain and it rampaged through the mist and its anger overwhelmed the whole place.

Then few icy arrows were shot from its mouth and they flew towards Andy again. Andy was surrounded by the coldness, which was so biting that Andy found his whole body numb and he couldn't even move nimbly. And if Andy was froze by the coldness, the arrow would surely pierce his heart.

Luckily, Andy was not the average, he held up his Blood Dragon Sword quickly and brandished it dramatically, and the sword sent out some inner energy and knocked down the arrows precisely. And the arrows all melt into water.

"DIE!"

Andy didn't stop. He jumped up nimbly and thrust his sword into the monster, and a feeling of fear swept over the monster but it didn't have enough time to dodge.

The next second, the sword cut the monster's throat open and blood spurted out. The monster king roared desperately and a sense of anger could be sensed from his roar.

Then the monster king breathed its last breath with hatred and anger.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 500 A mess was everywhere**

The Monster King was dead.

A miraculous scene followed. After the Beast King was dead, the dense mist covering the manor slowly retreated to the direction of the Wu family forbidden area.

The sky above the entire Wu's manor gradually regained clarity. Everyone's sight became clear.

The people within the magic circle completely relaxed. Surprise and excitement appeared on everyone's face. Such a huge crisis had been solved by Andy. Even the terrifying Beast King had been killed by him. Such an ending really made the people wild with excitement.

All sorts of exclamations were heard on the scene.

"We survive this. That's incredible."

"Yeah, I was really scared to death just now. Those ferocious beasts are really too terrifying."

"Look, the ground is full of corpses of all kinds of terrifying beasts. Andy is so powerful. He killed so many monsters alone."

"He fought off the Tang family and destroyed such ferocious beasts. Thanks to Andy, we can survive."

Discussions were endless, and everyone couldn't stop being excited. Everyone was exhilarated, and some were in a state of shock. Everything that had happened before was just too terrifying. Especially now that the fog has receded, the scenes in the manor are clearly reflected in the eyes. The bloody and cruel images were truly shocking.

The entire manor had been mostly destroyed. The houses collapsed and trees fell. Flowers were buried by the dust. Anywhere that had been covered by the fog had turned into ruins.

But it was lucky that there were no casualties, so the people of Wu family didn't care much about the damage to their belongings. It was the best to stay alive in this situation. Everyone was also happy at the moment. At the same time, everyone was filled with gratitude and admiration for Andy. He had become a great hero in everyone's heart.

Although Jenny was in the middle of the people, she felt that she was already an outsider. The distance between her and Andy was growing. His achievements and glory had nothing to do with her. But to her, Andy's safety was the greatest comfort for her. She couldn't force him to give her anything. She and Andy would eventually become strangers.

As for Ying Tang, as Andy's wife, she was the most excited at this moment. Ying breathed a sigh of relief when Andy survived. And the fact that Andy had destroyed all the monsters and saved all the people made Ying proud to have such a husband.

Qingdi Wu, Zhenfeng Tang, and Yiran Song all smiled happily. Their eyes were all shining. Andy was also their pride.

Tian Wu also began to worship Andy. He suddenly felt that the jealousy he once had for Andy was ridiculous. He realized that He couldn't even compare to Andy. As the head of the Wu family, his power really did not live up to his position, but that was no longer important now. The survival of the Wu family was the main concern of all Wu family's members. Now that the Wu Family survived under the protection of Andy, Tian was also happy.

But just as the crowd was immersed in excitement, suddenly the Wu Family's manor shook violently again.

One after another, the vibrations were both violent and regular, as if they were the sound of some kind of giant beast stomping its feet. Each step it took could cause the entire manor to shake violently.

The people in the magic circle were instantly startled again, tensing their nerves. Everyone was nervous again

The gaze of Andy outside the magic circle was also stern. He frowned slightly and looked in the direction of the Wu family's forbidden area.

When the others saw this, they immediately followed Andy's gaze and stared in the direction of the manor's west gate.

The area of west gate was full of ruins. Along with the vibrations, the stones on the ruins were trembling violently.

Soon, everyone saw a figure gradually appear in the ruins. He was coming this way slowly.

His steps were slow yet extremely powerful. With every step he took, the entire manor trembled. He was the one who caused the manor to shake.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 501 The Supreme Presbyter**

When the man got closer, everyone finally got a good look at his face.

He was an old man with a bent body. His face was full of wrinkles, but his hair was black and long. He had very dark eyes that were like deep, dark



holes. This gaze of his was terrifying, as if it could devour a person's soul. Once a person met his gaze, they couldn't help but tremble all over.

Apparently, this old man was not ordinary.

While all the people were staring at this old man, Zhenfeng Tang suddenly said, his eyes filled with horror, "The Supreme..... Presbyter. "

At the news, people at the scene trembled even more. They had previously learned from Jinghong Tang and the others that the Tang family had The Supreme Presbyter, who was currently the only person in the Tang family could defeat Andy and was the biggest threat to the Wu family.

Now he was here. He had come so quickly.

Qingdi Wu instantly frowned and said nervously to Zhenfeng, "He is The Supreme Presbyter of the Tang family?"

"Yes." Zhenfeng returned with certainty.

Zhenfeng was still young when The Supreme Presbyter was living in seclusion and cultivating kung fu. He didn't have much of an impression of him, but he had seen the statue of the The Supreme Presbyter. The old man in front of him was slightly older than what he looked like on the statue, but his facial features are the same as the statue he saw. Zhenfeng was certain that he was The Supreme Presbyter.

Qingdi's face darkened after hearing this. He knew that The Supreme Presbyter was extraordinary. It was still unknown whether Andy could defeat The Supreme Presbyter or not. The final fate of the Wu family would depend on this time.

Soon The Supreme Presbyter was already in front of them. He stopped at a distance of about five meters from Andy. He faintly looked at the corpses of the surrounding ferocious beasts, and then he stared at Andy and said, "You can kill these beasts in the mist. You're really quite capable."

The Supreme Presbyter was very old, but his voice was strong as he spoke. There was an undeniable authority on his face.

"Obviously." said Andy.

He looked at The Supreme Presbyter and said in a cold voice. Facing The Supreme Presbyter, Andy was unafraid and not surprised. He had known that the fact that ferocious beasts became mad suddenly and attacked them must have something to do with The Supreme Presbyter. So now The Supreme Presbyter was here, he was not surprised at all.

The Supreme Presbyter said gloomily, "Originally, you are a talented person, but it's a pity that you influence my cultivation."

The Supreme Presbyter's voice was emotionless and cold. His body also exuded a fierce murderous aura.

Andy, however, did not change his look and casually said, "I didn't mean to disturb you."

The Supreme Presbyter's eyes went cold and he said in a deep voice, "You killed two of my sons. Do you think I'll stand by and do nothing?"

When The Supreme Presbyter was in seclusion, he decided to ignore the world and concentrate on his cultivation. But today, the Tang family was in great danger. How can he be indifferent when his two sons were killed

by Andy? Now he wanted to avenge his son, and he wanted to make those who fight against the Tang family pay the price.

"Your two sons invaded Wu family and tried to destroy my family. What's wrong with me killing them? And I gave them the chance to make a choice, but they didn't cherish their lives. They asked for this." Andy said.

After The Supreme Presbyter heard it, he was furious. He stared at Andy, and said, "Nonsense. It's you that deserve to be killed."

The Supreme Presbyter's murderous fury was even fiercer as he spoke. He didn't hesitate and swung a palm at Andy abruptly.

His palm was filled with enormous energy that broke through the void and attacked Andy ferociously.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 502 Like the largest divine bird: Peng**

The Genuine Energy of the Supreme Presbyter contained a special power of death which outpowered that of the Chief Presbyter. It could annihilate whatever it touched in no time, even the lifeless objects.

Andy Wu perceived it immediately, after which he burst out his genuine energy and gathered it all in his Blood Dragon Blade, for he understood how threatening that power of death was.

As the blade was infused with sufficient energy, Andy aimed the power released from the Supreme Presbyter's hand and slashed toward it as quickly as possible.

The slash sent a series of genuine energy shaped into a crescent moon dashing to the power of death, as if enraged thunder that would tear the sky apart.

Bang!

There came an explosion where the energy meet and sent shockwaves of genuine energy all around the place, leaving storms running about.

The people inside they circle could have been torn apart hadn't they were protected by the circle, even so people who were closer to the explosion almost lost their footing.

Meanwhile, the winds were still roaring as if the void was about to collapse, and the sound of explosion were still out there, one after one.

But in the center of the storm, Andy and the Supreme Presbyter remained standing upright, and were still emitting power.

The Supreme Presbyter squinted and said to Andy sternly: "So you did block my attack. Now, you're qualified to be my enemy."

His overwhelming confidence was self-evident. Though he was clear that Andy not only killed his two sons but also slaughtered all the monsters, neither of which had made him show even the slightest interest in Andy. Until now, after Andy blocked his attack.

Andy replied indifferently: "Do you really think you can take me down with an attack like that?"

Andy was no less confident than the Supreme Presbyter, no one could remain calm hearing a response like.

Murderous rage flashed in the Supreme Presbyter's eyes. He uttered, incensed: "Then take this!"

There came a sudden rise of the Supreme Presbyter's energy. After waving his hands in front of his chest for a while, he suddenly pushed both his palms forward and launched two streaks of genuine energy to Andy.

As soon as the Supreme Presbyter launched his attack, it brought chaos. The dark clouds were gathering, the thunder was brewing, and the winds were bordering upon forming a tornado. The two streaks of genuine energy seemed to be absorbing power of nature and eventually grew as big as two mountains, coming down onto Andy.

There was a slight surprise on Andy's face. He knew very well the power of that attack, but he remained calm since he had taken a special pill from Jinyang, without the help of which he would definitely die from such attacks. Without wasting any more seconds, he slashed toward the incoming attacks.

Boom!

He slashed at five times within nearly a second, each one dwarfing the last of power and speed, The five slashes joined as one, dashing to the attack of the Supreme Presbyter like a rocket.

Bang!

Another blast! Shockwaves spread around the whole place again, as if hit by a cyclone.

Boom!

The Nine-Palace Circle was met with the shockwaves again and was left shaking, whoever inside were also shocked. What a monster this Supreme Presbyter was! Andy had killed so many monsters, even the king, with the help of the pill, but now he still hadn't got the better of the Supreme Presbyter, which told how powerful this enemy was.

The tension rose again, everyone fixed their eyes on Andy and the Supreme Presbyter.

As they caught sight of the two people again, they found Andy and the Supreme Presbyter both took a few steps back, and the power released was gone as well.

It was another draw.

Even more murderous rage crawled up into the Supreme Presbyter's eyes. He set himself in a peculiar stance and sprinted toward Andy again.

The Supreme Presbyter was rather thin and small, but the power he released as he started running was dramatically powerful, not to mention his speed. He dashed about like a lightning, making everyone incapable of locating where he really was.

It made Andy alert as well. He clutched the blade, burst out his energy and tried to figure out what stance the Supreme Presbyter had taken.

The moment the Supreme Presbyter got near, he started his attack in a strange way, punching his both fist that were filled with genuine energy to Andy non-stop.

It was a stance of Peng (The largest divine bird in Chinese myth, also known as Garuda in Indian myth). The punching fists were just like the beak of Peng that was about to devour Andy.

Peng hunts dragon, and now the Supreme Presbyter was Peng, and Andy was the dragon.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 503 Violent battle**

Andy Wu was ready to attack. He fixed his eyes on The supreme presbyter who was releasing punch, raised his sword immediately, and attacked The supreme presbyter with one sword all at once.

This attack, carried Andy Wu's soaring strength, and brought out his super savage power, together with continuous genuine energy.

The wrath of sword cut through the void space, and the genuine energy was just like heated wave, with savage power in it. Together, they roared to The supreme presbyter's punch of which the power was like the beak of a huge bird, and attacked it.

Bang!

The attacks from two sides, bombarded together, and burst out extreme power and roaring wave. But, both The supreme presbyter and Andy Wu had no intention to give up with injuries.

More than this, they kept attacking and fighting with each other.

In an instant, these two figures intertwined with each other. Both of them carried extraordinary power and fought with each other quickly and violently at the speed of lightening. It was extremely fierce when the battle began.

Andy Wu was holding Blood Dragon Sword, and every attack was strong and fierce. But The supreme presbyter, with bare hands, faced Andy Wu who held magical weapon, but he was not inferior.

Bang bang bang!

When time went by, they fought faster and more violent. The supreme presbyter's acute and strongest punches, together with Andy Wu's invincible and fierce sword, kept attacking each other. Loud noise that could make ears deaf, kept rumbling in the air, and the rippling genuine energy was raging madly one after another, sweeping to all directions.

The vast world was full of enormous energy and endless genuine energy was roaring in the sky. The sword stained with blood shone constantly, and the battle, never ended.

The spectators all froze where they were, kept still, held their breath, and nervously stared at the figures fighting with each other.

The people from Wu's family felt confused about the battle. In other words, they couldn't see the tricks they play clearly at all. Fast speed, strong power, huge dust, everyone was dazzled and dizzy. But they still stared at those two figures without a blink. They expected to see the result, but were also afraid to know it. The supreme presbyter was stronger than anyone else, and it could be said that he was a totally demon. It was so tough for Andy Wu to defeat him. But Andy Wu had gone through so many blocks, if he died in the last one, then everything that he had done was in vain. Wu's family would fall into the deepest hell from the highest point of excitement. No one could withstand this severe blow.

Qingdi Wu cared about the survival of Wu's family, and also Andy Wu's life. Andy was his son, and the only hope of everyone. Only when Andy



Wu defeated The supreme presbyter could Wu's family have a chance to survive. Otherwise, once he lost this battle, everyone would die, and Tang's family would rise again. So this battle was rather significant.

Zhenfeng Tang knew that The supreme presbyter was invincible, but no one was clearly aware of the extent that his power had reached. He had been in seclusion for over 40 years. In these long years, his life might be full of practice and training, which made him extraordinary today. Though Andy Wu had gained Jinyang Yang's secret technique, and even owned the help of Golden Pill, but it was still tough for Andy to win, for his opponent was mysterious The supreme presbyter. Negative thought had emerged in Zhenfeng Tang's heart. He felt that all the thrilling triumphs they had gained would be meaningless and vain. All of them couldn't escape from being killed by Tang's family.

Ying Tang worried about Andy's body more. Though magical Golden Pill made him recover, he had fought many times today, plus he had been hurt severely by that horrible beast, so his body must have been destroyed a lot. His strength and energy might consume largely. It was unknown whether he could persist or not. What's more, his opponent was that strong, Andy Wu must have consumed his energy more. Ying Tang was really concerned that Andy might lose the battle.

But in fact, it was really due to the effect of Golden Pill that supported Andy to fight with invincible The supreme presbyter. Golden Pill made Andy recover quickly and enhanced his energy. At the same time, the lasting effect could transport strength and power constantly to Andy. Because of that, Andy could withstand firmly and response quickly.

Nevertheless, even the best medicine had exhaustion. The effect of this Golden Pill was very long, which made Andy defeat so many fierce beasts and even the Beast King, and fight with The supreme presbyter for such a long time.

Now, the effect Golden Pill seemed to disappear.

Andy clearly felt the change of his strength. He became powerless when the battle continued. Even the power that his attack showed, became weaker and weaker. But The supreme presbyter was stronger as if he had enormous strength and endless energy.

Faced with powerful The supreme presbyter, Andy Wu felt stressed. He frowned slightly, and sweat was emerging from his forehead. He, couldn't hold on anymore.

The supreme presbyter acutely noticed that Andy Wu was sort of different. And there was a cold sneer at the corner of his mouth.

"Go to hell!"

All of a sudden, The supreme presbyter screamed. And the energy within his whole body rose instantly. A huge evil power emerged and soared high, sprawling to the whole space.

And then, The supreme presbyter clenched his right hand, and punched out quickly. The punch carried fierce and violent genuine energy.

This genuine energy was like lightening across the sky, and appeared in front of Andy's eyes in a split-second.

With strength running out, Andy's response was slower than before. He had no time to fight back when faced with sudden and violent attack from The supreme presbyter. He had to put Blood Dragon Sword in front of his chest in the fastest speed, and released all his genuine energy to Blood Dragon Sword.

At this point, the effect of Golden Pill was almost gone. Andy's power and genuine energy was not strong anymore, how can he withstand such violent punch from The supreme presbyter.

Bang!

The genuine energy within The supreme presbyter's punch, hit Blood Dragon Sword in front of Andy Wu's chest, and made a loud sound "bang".

Huge wave exploded instantly, and Andy Wu's genuine energy was broken into pieces in a second.

The supreme presbyter's genuine energy carried all before one, and kept attacking Andy Wu.

Andy Wu had no strength to resist anymore. He was struck and flew away, and then hit the ground heavily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 504 Who Is the Winner**

And then, a huge noise was heard and Andy Wu was knocked on the ground so heavily that a hole appeared on it.

Andy just lay in the hole, and his body completely failed him, and the effects of the golden pill also wore off.

Andy Wu was defeated.

Everyone in the grid was greatly shocked. Andy's defeat crushed their last hope and their spirits sank.

Although they were all aware of the fact that

Supreme Presbyter was basically invincible, but Andy was also not mediocre. He created so many miracles that people can't help but having great hopes for him. Even though this time Andy's chances of success were slim but still there was a glimmer of hope. But the reality was so harsh that Andy was defeated at his last challenge. All the efforts he exerted before were in vain. And their previous joy and happiness also became a joke. They were doomed. They were brought down to hell from heaven, which was harder to take than to find themselves in hell in the first place.

Qingdi Wu, Ying Tang, Zhenfeng Tang, Yiran Song, Tian Wu, Jenna Xia, everyone fell into despair . Their eyes went blank. Their faces darkened. Their hearts were filled with agony. The whole place was overwhelmed by a sense of pain and despair.

Supreme Presbyter was the only exception. His heart swelled with pride. His eyes were glowing. His presence was commanding and his manner authoritative. He was the ruler there.

Then, he slowly walked to the hole and looked down upon Andy and said coldly: "I thought you were quit awesome, but turns out, you were only using some medicine to maintain your strength."

His said it with undisguised contempt. The fact that Andy killed all the monsters and the monster king made him believe that Andy was truly powerful, but during the combat, he noticed Andy's strength was slowly draining, which was obviously because of the fact that the effects of the medicine were wearing off. Now Andy Wu was as feeble as an ant in his eyes.

Andy didn't say anything. He lay in the hole quietly to ease the pain he was in. In order to defend himself against Supreme Presbyter's attack, he used all his inner energy and the effects of the medicine also wore off. His life was saved, but he was terribly wounded. He was in great pain and his strength was all gone. He looked like someone on the verge of death.

When Supreme Presbyter saw Andy in that state, he said coldly: "You were powerful all because of the medicine, without the medicine, you are nothing."

What Supreme Presbyter said was so humiliating. Andy frowned and then he stood up slowly and walked out of the hole. His eyes were fierce and he faced Supreme Presbyter and said: "It's not finished. What are you so proud of?"

People in the grid found new hope when they saw Andy standing up, and their eyes were sparkling again.

But Ying Tang was still looking nervous. His brows were still frowned. Because Andy failed to beat Supreme Presbyter when he was sustained by the medicine and when he was in good health, and now the effects of the medicine wore off, and he was badly wounded. How could he still fight with Supreme Presbyter?

Supreme Presbyter was looking at Andy with open contempt, and said: "You still want to fight?"

Andy was determined, and he said fiercely: "Of Course!"

Andy was in a bad state and his wound was not healed. But he was looking so determined, calm and confident.

Supreme Presbyter shook his head and said: "You think you can still survive one single hit of mine?"

Andy now represented no threat to Supreme Presbyter at all. So Supreme Presbyter didn't care too much about him. Andy's decision to keep the fight going was just a decision to commit suicide. Supreme Presbyter could end his life with ease.

Andy was expressionless. He said coldly: "Knock it off. The game is not over and we still don't know who is the winner!"

Then Andy opened his arms, shut his eyes and raised his head slightly. He looked very calm and he seemed to be at great peace. It seemed as if he was in a higher stage and his aura slowly changed.

And then a light smoke billowed from his body and the smoke grew dense gradually and surrounded Andy. Andy looked exceptional. He looked invincible, too powerful to be destroyed, either by the gods from heaven or the ghosts from hell.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 505 The Demonization of Andy Wu**

And soon, Andy opened his eyes slowly, and his eyes looked different. Some blood seemed to be swimming in the whites of his eyes and his stare was so cold, as cold as the stare of death. And his energy was so powerful, even more powerful than the energy he possessed when he used the golden pill. An atmosphere of horror dominated the whole place.

All of a sudden, heavy and dark clouds had gathered over the place and the sun that was shining brightly just now was completely covered. The

wind was blowing violently and the whole place was enveloped in darkness.

Everyone in the grid was frightened and they felt their skin was pierced by biting coldness and their heart attacked by it.

“Demonization!!” Supreme Presbyter shouted. His brow furrowed and he looked at Andy in disbelief.

Demonization is a technique that has long been considered as lost. It is powerful, and it is horrifying. It could only be practiced by people with exceptional power and strength, and the person practicing this technique must exert his inner energy constantly or his power would not be strengthened to the highest level. Besides, it is very difficult to bring it under control, and once he lost his control over it, he will become a total demon and his inner energy will be exhausted and he will die before he could fight.

Jinyang Yang taught Andy this technique and asked him to use it only as his last resort. And Jinyang Yang also specially warned Andy that he should not apply it no matter how grim and dangerous situation is, unless his power is regained and his condition is stabilized, otherwise he will surely fail to control it.

But Andy could not wait. He had not regained his power and he was not sure whether his body condition is good enough to sustain it or not, but he used it anyway. Because he had the responsibility to save the life of everyone present, and he had to try his best.

Zhenfeng Tang and Qingdi Wu knew this technique very well and they knew how dangerous this technique is. So when Supreme Presbyter shouted the word, their faces darkened. They never expect Andy would apply it because powerful as this technique is, it is so very dangerous

that Andy would become a real demon and even die if he made a tiny mistake when using it. And now they were more worried for Andy.

Everyone was looking at Andy. Even though the darkness was enveloping and scary, it was not absolute. People's vision was still clear.

Supreme Presbyter soon recovered from his shock and he stared at Andy fiercely. He was looking murderous and his presence was violent and barbarous.

He then raised up his hand and punched violently towards Andy who was in the process of Demonization, because he knew that Andy was only in the initial stage of Demonization and he was not stabilized. So he didn't want to waste this good chance and he punched with all his strength. He didn't dare to make light of Andy because he knew Andy wanted to perish with him when he used Demonization, and he had to kill Andy before he finished the process.

His punch contained his supreme inner energy and his most deadly power and strength. Once it is sent out, the whole universe seemed to be cut open, as if it was not a punch, but a huge ax that is going to cut Andy open.

Andy's arms were still slightly raised and he was still in the process of Demonization, and when he saw Supreme Presbyter's inner energy charging into him, he held up Blood Dragon Sword and cut it against Supreme Presbyter's inner energy.

The energy sent out by the sword took the form of a red flash and a huge cut was made by the flash in the air. All of a sudden, a huge amount of destructive energy was sent out from the cut and it charged into the inner energy of Supreme Presbyter's. The energy sent out by the sword was even more destructive and horrifying.



Then, the destructive energy and strength sent out by the sword bumped into the inner energy sent out by Supreme Presbyter. And a huge sound was heard.

And then, Supreme Presbyter's inner energy was gradually broken and the whole space seemed to be broken with his inner energy. The earth was shaking and a huge blast overwhelmed the whole place and everything was knocked down by the blast.

Even the defensive Magical Grid made by Andy was destroyed by the blast and the people within were all knocked down.

The whole place was in a great mess and everyone was affected.

Supreme Presbyter was hit by the blast in the hardest way possible and his old body was blown away by the giant blast.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 506 The Result Was Still Undecided**

The supreme presbyter flew a long arc in the air, and finally fell to the ground. After landing, he took a few steps back and finally steadied himself.

The hit of Andy Wu was too powerful that the majestic supreme presbyter was beaten badly.

Demonized Andy was indeed much more powerful. In this round of competition, he was even better than the supreme presbyter. Although Andy hadn't defeated him completely, it was a great turnaround beating off him. The people at present felt greater hope in an instant.

The people who were fallen to the ground got up one after another, and those who were hit by the shock wave also recovered. Everyone ignored the injury of their body and was excited by the result. Andy deserved to be the embodiment of miracle. He could always create miracles when everyone was desperate. He once again brought dawn to those who with a gloomy heart.

Zhenfeng Tang and Qingdi Wu were also surprised, but they couldn't help being worried. Although Andy had successfully demonized, but it was unknown that how long could he persist and could he always control the power of demonization. There was no conclusion yet, so they could not reduce the tension in their hearts.

On the other side, after the supreme presbyter stood firm, he stared at Andy at once. There was a vague complication in his eyes. He pondered for a moment, and then said in a cold voice, "The power of demonization is truly extraordinary, but it is still not enough to defeat me."

Although the power Andy showed after demonization was beyond the imagination of the supreme presbyter, he was still full of confidence. He did not think that demonized Andy could defeat him.

Andy's eyes became more and more red. He opened his lips gently, and said coldly, "Show me what are you capable of!"

Andy was in an unusual state. He seemed to be standing on the top of clouds, or standing in the dark hell. It was terrifying that his breath was as faint as a specter. It was breath-taking that his voice was cold as the sound of a ghost.

Hearing this, the eyes the supreme presbyter became fierce in a sudden. He showed a furious and murderous look, and his body burst out with an

infinite Force of Extermination. The Sense of Extermination lingering around him instantly came into an extremely mad state.

“The God & Devil Exterminating Palm!”

The supreme presbyter burst out a roar, and at the same time, his palms suddenly waved toward Andy with a strange force. Suddenly, the Force of Extermination flocked to Andy, carrying with the overwhelming Sense of Extermination.

This was the God & Devil Exterminating Palm. Whether you were a god or a devil, once hit by the palm, you would surely be exterminated.

The supreme presbyter had perfectly mastered the God & Devil Exterminating Palm. His Force of Extermination poured into the void mixed with the Sense of Extermination, which made the audience felt an unprecedented sense of panic. All people seemed to have fallen into a bottomless black hole. An endless sense of dark abyss completely enveloped everyone. They could not find a way to survive, and could only struggle helplessly in the darkness. This feeling was terrible.

While Andy, at the bottom of the black hole, was hit strongly by the God & Devil Exterminating Palm.

Andy suddenly jumped into the air without hesitation. He held the hilt of the Blood Dragon Sword with both hands, raised the sword and brandished it in the air.

In an instant, a dazzling red glow split the void, broke through everything, and slammed against the Extinguishing Power of the supreme presbyter.

Boom!

Two extreme forces collided, and there was a rumble, like a thunderstorm swept across the sky. The sky exploded, the earth trembled and the weather changed. And there was a hurricane.

The onlookers retreated quickly one after another. All kinds of air waves and energies struck them, making them hard to breath. They felt extremely uncomfortable.

When they stood up and looked at the battlefield again, they found that Andy had already jumped back to the ground and was fighting with the supreme presbyter.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

There were constantly sounds of crashing. The two figures quickly intertwined with each other, and a powerful wave of genuine energy rolled out, filling up the entire space.

The spectators stood on the turbulent scene, watching the two fighting fiercely. Everyone knew how terrifying the God & Devil Exterminating Palm of the supreme presbyter was. The old monster had unlimited potential and great strength. It was not easy to deal with him. Andy had demonized, but it was still uneasy to fight this old monster. The two of them fought so hard, but they were still equally matched. The result hadn't come out. However, this battle might be the real last battle. Everyone cared about it a lot. Everyone hoped that Andy would win the final victory, and gave everyone the chance to live.

Qingdi Wu, Ying Tang and Zhenfeng Tang were also praying for Andy to win. They even wanted Andy to win as soon as possible as it took his essence to keep the state of demonization. If he continued like this, he would be exhausted at last. He could not wait.

However, after a long period of fierce fighting, the result was still undecided.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 507 The Supreme Presbyter lost**

The supreme Presbyter's prowess was so powerful that his deadening power and energy could even destroy the world. In addition, his movements and attacks were so violent that Andy had no time to have a rest. He attacked Andy without stop. His attack never stopped, neither his power or energy.

Luckily the demonized Andy was strong and sharp to cope with the horrible supreme Presbyter. So he was not beaten by Supreme Presbyter. And his demoniac energy was getting more powerful so that his killing intention was getting stronger. The Blood Dragon Sword in his hand was full of blood energy and terrified demoniac power. Andy, with Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, was like a lord that dies with regret. He came back to revenge with boundless hatred in heart and sword in hand.

The forceful fight was still on.

The Supreme Presbyter was getting more raged because he could not beat Andy. And his attack was getting more fierce. He almost used all of his power.

Andy was getting more furious with his demoniac energy accumulating. The demoniac power in his body was poured out like the flood burst its banks when the demoniac energy rose to the highest level.

"Ah..."

Andy shouted crazily like a demon. The prehistorical powers in him was stimulated by his roar. Then it expanded in his body to a level that his body could not bear anymore. The huge power made his skin split. And blood came out from the crack.

Andy looked horrible with blood. However, his momentum was soaring at the same time. His demoniac energy kept fortifying. It filled the air and covered the sun.

Andy became a demon. He did become a demon.

The supreme Presbyter could obviously feel that Andy's power broke his limits to an impassable level.

"Andy, you will only die sooner by doing so."

The Supreme Presbyter growled and began to attack Andy in a hurry.

The deadening energy in Supreme Presbyter outburst to the highest, so did his speed. He began to attack aggressively.

Andy burned his essence energy to fasten the process to become a demon. The power his body burst out was already terrified. If his power kept accumulating, then he would be a huge threat of the Supreme Presbyter. So the Supreme Presbyter was going to kill the threat in advance.

But what the Supreme Presbyter didn't expect was that even though he was fast, Andy was faster. When the Supreme Presbyter attacked Andy aggressively, Andy suddenly disappeared without foundation. His Shape Shifting made him change a place instantly.

The Supreme Presbyter suddenly became very ferocious. He stared at Andy in the new position and waved his hands across his chest. In a flash the air around was collected by his hands. Then he pushed hard so that the collected energy was burst out like a tangible net which covered Andy. The air locked Andy so that he could not use Shape Shifting anymore.

Immediately the Supreme Presbyter attacked Andy with two consecutive palms. Each of the palm was deadening demon palm carrying supremacy energy. It contained endless deadening genuine energy power. As the palms were sent out, deadening genuine energy pillars went to Andy with overwhelming power.

Andy's super power was still expanding and his skin was still splitting. His eyes turned red. Then his eyes changed a little bit when the Supreme Presbyter's consecutive palms came. He became furious so that his skin was turning purple from red. Finally his giant power rushed out from his body.

In a flash, an incredible reddish sword shadow crossed the sky and it started to hack the deadening genuine energy of the Supreme Presbyter.

The sword seemed appeared without foundation, but its power was extremely strong. As it hacked the genuine energy, not only the air around Andy was split, but also the countless deadening genuine energy sent out by the Supreme Presbyter was defeated and dispersed.

The sword began to attack the Supreme Presbyter since it broke the deadening genuine energy of the Supreme Presbyter.

Instantly the Supreme Presbyter was pale and he moved backward in a hurry. Cold sweat was oozing from his back. The sword was so powerful,

unexpected and strange that the Supreme Presbyter didn't even know when did Andy play it.

the Supreme Presbyter was so surprised that he began to move back while releasing his genuine energy to form a genuine energy shield to defend the sword which was as quick as a flash of lighting.

But Andy's sword carried endless demoniac energy and the mystic energy so that the genuine energy shield of the Supreme Presbyter could hardly defend it.

Bang.

As the sword came down, the genuine energy shield of the Supreme Presbyter was crushed instantly. And the Supreme Presbyter's body was hit directly.

Immediately the Supreme Presbyter vomited blood and his body flew off. And finally the Supreme Presbyter fell on the ground hard.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 508 It's just a beginning**

Andy showed his demonic-like power to the fullest.

The Supreme Presbyter was finally knocked to the ground and vomited blood.

This time Andy defeated The Supreme Presbyter and got his first win.

The people's eyes lit up as the monster-like Supreme Presbyter was knocked down by Andy. There was hope in their eyes. Even though it



wasn't the final result of these two men dueling against each other, they believed that the ultimate victory would be theirs, and that Andy would lead them to a glorious future. They all started to believe that they would survive this greatest calamity today.

Qingdi Wu, Ying Tang, and Zhenfeng Tang also had great expectations for Andy, but worries were still lingering in their mind. Now, Andy didn't look like a normal person. The more power Andy exerted, the more his energy expenditure would increase. His eyes were red and his clothes were ripped. His skin was covered in blood. He seemed to have reached the limit of human endurance. If he continued to consume his energy like this, his body would definitely have problems. They didn't know how long he could hold out.

The Supreme Presbyter's face contorted with pain and fury. He had never been in such a mess in his life. He thought his kung fu was unbeatable, but now he was defeated by Andy. When Andy had reached the pinnacle of his demonic power, The Supreme Presbyter was severely injured by him.

He lay on the ground healing his injuries and easing the pain of his body. Then He slowly stood up and faced Andy.

Andy stared at him with red eyes. His look was also filled with intensely murderous intent.

"You lose." Andy said coldly.

Then he walked towards The Supreme Presbyter. At this moment Andy was like a demon who wanted The Supreme Presbyter's life.

The Supreme Presbyter was unsteady on his feet. Now his appalling aura was gone. He looked vulnerable. But his eyes were still fierce. There was murder raging in his body too. His vengeance was eager and intense.

"Andy, I've really underestimated your power." The Supreme Presbyter stared at Andy and said in an extremely hoarse voice.

There was still some blood coming out from the corner of his mouth as he spoke. He wiped the blood from the side of his mouth and continued, "But it's just a beginning."

As soon as he finished speaking, The Supreme Presbyter's aura changed abruptly. It was as if he had changed from a dying old man to a monster in an instant.

He slowly stretched out his hand, and he took out a silver stick the size of a finger from his sleeves, and then he gathered his power on the silver stick.

As he exerted his power, he said something. He seemed to be chanting an incantation.

Only the small and thin silver stick slowly grew bigger and thicker. In the end it actually turned into a cane that was over a meter long. It could change size and stretch itself freely.

It was too incredible.

All the people were dumbfounded. Everyone's eyes were filled with shock.

The entire body of this crane shone with a silvery light. At the top of it was an exquisitely carved dragon head that was so lifelike that it seemed

to be alive. Its mouth was open as if it could devour all things. Its gaze was majestic.

The Supreme Presbyter held the cane. It was as if his body was glowing with unusual light. He was at the height of his power now. He became something different.

When The Supreme Presbyter placed the crane with dragon head on the ground, the entire ground shook violently. The ground beneath the crane was cracked like a giant spider's web, which showed the power of the crane.

It was obvious that the crane with dragon head was not only The Supreme Presbyter's crutch, but also his weapon.

The Supreme Presbyter gripped the cane tightly, glared at Andy, and said, "Now, it's time for you to die."

With that, The Supreme Presbyter gathered all his energy into the cane. He then lifted it and swung it at Andy.

He did not move his body. He just pointed the cane at Andy and kept swinging it.

All of a sudden, the fierce genuine energy was like a dragon's head, sweeping madly towards Andy with a monstrously murderous aura

At this time, The Supreme Presbyter looked like a madman. He waved his crane as quickly as he could. The faster he waved it, the fiercer his aura rose. The energy from his body was coming at Andy along with the genuine energy. He was determined to kill Andy.

The whistling dragon head's energy was unending, like a stormy net over Andy.

Andy stared at the raging genuine energy and fiercely swung his Blood Dragon Sword, quickly slashing it.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 509 Cover the sky and earth**

The dragon's head-like genuine energy was released continuously, and Andy Wu kept wielding his Blood Dragon Sword in his fastest speed. The wrath within that sword was fierce and invincible. In an instant, the whole space seemed to be cut into pieces. Between the sky and earth, countless sword shadows shone.

Bang bang bang!

One and another sword wrath released by Andy Wu's Blood Dragon Sword, hit the genuine energy pulled out by The supreme presbyter's cane in dragon's head shape.

Under the constant impact, the waves of genuine energy swept in all directions one after another, which made the gusts of wind blow and everything shake.

The spectators stepped back quickly, for they were afraid of being hurt by this powerful energy.

This battle was truly fierce and violent. The supreme presbyter waved his cane constantly, and Andy Wu kept wielding his Blood Dragon Sword. Both of them were fighting for their lives.

The dragon's head-like genuine energy released by The supreme presbyter, carried the power to kill everything, fierce and invincible. However, Andy Wu, who had turned crazy and strong, the power of his Blood Dragon Sword was even unstoppable. It could be only seen that those dragons' heads roaring out of The supreme presbyter's attack, were killed by Andy's Blood Dragon Sword as they came out one by one.

After a violent fight, The supreme presbyter didn't stay in the dominant position.

But at the same time, Andy's sharp wrath within his sword, collapsed instantly and turned into nothing.

The most strongest power of these two sides, collided with each other in the void space, and melted together. No one was in the dominant position.

A moment later, The supreme presbyter suddenly frowned, stopped his attack immediately. He carried his cane instead of wielding it, and rushed to Andy Wu violently.

The supreme presbyter's speed was fast like lighting. And the cane of dragon's head shape in his hand, which glittered with silver light, flashed out a beam of sharp and cold light, dazzling and shocking.

Hoosh!

In a blink, The supreme presbyter rushed to Andy Wu. And his cane was pulled out immediately, just like a snake sticking out its tongue, and directly flew to Andy Wu's throat.

Seeing this, beams of fierce light burst out of Andy's red eyes. With no hesitation, he raised Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, facing towards The supreme presbyter's cane directly.

Duang!

Their weapons collided with each other in a clear and sharp noise, made an extremely harsh sound of metal, burst out shining and dazzling flare, and emerged horrible genuine energy.

After withstanding The supreme presbyter's attack, the power of Blood Dragon Sword was still violent and strong, and kept rushing forward. The fierce attack of Blood Dragon Sword, carrying the horrible murderous wrath, lunged forward to The supreme presbyter's chest.

The supreme presbyter's body was like a waving dragon. He flashed to the right side nimbly and avoided Andy Wu's attack. And then he wielded his cane, which burst out a sharp and violent genuine energy, and swept to Andy's waist directly.

Andy responded quickly. He flashed back instantly and kept a distance from The supreme presbyter.

But then, they wielded their weapons and attacked each other again.

These two figures intertwined with each other. Their weapons kept hitting constantly, which produced enormous energy.

The supreme presbyter used bare fists to fight against Andy Wu who held Blood Dragon Sword, and he finally failed.

But now, The supreme presbyter also held a magical weapon. His cane was not weaker than Blood Dragon Sword. So this time, they were well-matched, and it was hard to tell the outcome for a while.

The spectators were more nervous than before. Andy Wu had given huge hope to them, but the hope in their heart became faint as the cane appeared, for The supreme presbyter holding his cane was really unstoppable, invincible and horrible. It was really tough for Andy Wu to defeat that powerful The supreme presbyter. But it was really overwhelming and devastating even than losing their lives, for them to accept the failure after having such huge hope. So during this battle, they could only accept the good outcome.

Qingdi Wu and some others were very worried. Though Andy Wu didn't lag behind, considering his special circumstance, no one knew how long could he persist. Once he used up all his energy, he would die with no doubt!

Time, was slipping away.

These two men still fought with each other.

The supreme presbyter in the battle, shone cold light in his eyes suddenly. And his right foot touched the ground, then flew up to the sky in an instant, jumping to the middle of the sky. His hands held the cane tightly, and hacked heavily towards Andy Wu beneath him.

With just one attack, endless shadows appeared in void space. One and another powerful genuine energy froze quickly in the air, and turned into a huge iceberg, falling down quickly.

This huge iceberg covered the sky above Andy's head, the boundless power sprawling to all directions, and fell to Andy Wu heavily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 510 Everything was calm again**

In the blink of an eye the icy air swept through the people. The temperature of the entire scene dropped drastically. The icy air seeped into people's body and marrow, making people stiff.

All the people seemed to be shackled. They stared at it in horror as the iceberg-like genuine energy attacked Andy.

He instantly felt an extremely strong sense of oppression. The cold air and huge force mixed together, which made Andy unable to breathe.

Andy had no time to ponder more, so he immediately gathered his strongest genuine energy and tried his best to slash at the iceberg's genuine energy that was rushing towards him.

This was Andy's strongest slash. The energy released by the Blood Dragon Sword resounded through the air like thunder in the sky.

The mid-air The Supreme Presbyter's pupils narrowed and the astonishment flashed in his eyes. Andy was actually unaffected by his iceberg-like genuine energy and he even chopped out such a devastating move. This move seemed to be able to split the mountains, making The Supreme Presbyter feel dangerous.

In the next instant Blood Dragon Sword struck at the iceberg-like genuine energy that was attacking him. The huge iceberg was actually split in half directly by this sword

A shocking sound rang out, and the icy air spread out all around. The huge iceberg genuine energy melted and then disappeared.



Andy's sword was so strong that it directly broke through the attack of The Supreme Presbyter's iceberg, and even the part of The Supreme Presbyter's hand that held the cane hand between the thumb and the index finger was numb from the shock. This time The Supreme Presbyter felt a little weak.

His face changed abruptly. Immediately his blood flowed faster in his body, and then he jumped back to the ground.

The instant he hit the ground, his blood started to boil. Without thinking, he continued to grip the cane with his right hand, making his left hand into a palm, and swung a palm at Andy.

Suddenly, the powerful genuine energy was released from his palm. As soon as this genuine energy entered the void, it gathered the energy of heaven and earth and formed a giant palm.

The palm full of the energy of the heaven and earth was like a majestic mountain pushing towards Andy, instantly putting Andy in another dangerous situation.

The air at the scene was swept by the genuine energy of the giant palm. That giant palm gradually grew so large that it could almost hold up a piece of sky.

Andy was enveloped by a tremendous amount of energy. Seeing that the palm was rushing towards him with unrivaled power, Andy immediately released his genuine energy, and threw Blood Dragon Sword at the giant palm with infinite demonic power.

Suddenly, the Blood Dragon Sword flew out from Andy's hand, carrying a bloodthirsty murderous aura with endless power and genuine energy, rushed towards The Supreme Presbyter's giant palm.

The mighty Blood Dragon Sword cut off The Supreme Presbyter's giant palm directly like a giant axe. Instantly a huge wound appeared in the giant palm. It was broken and instantly crumbled and disappeared.

The sword then returned the way it came and flew back to Andy's hand.

Everything was calm again.

Only a wound appeared on The Supreme Presbyter's hand, and blood was pouring out of the wound.

The Supreme Presbyter's eyes became terrifying, and the blood on his hand was red and glaring, which deeply irritated his nerves. His eyes grew redder, his rage more and more intense.

These onlookers trembled slightly. After Andy fended off The Supreme Presbyter's iceberg and giant palm attack and also wounded The Supreme Presbyter, no one was thrilled, for they saw The Supreme Presbyter's frantic appearance. They were just horrified. At this moment, The Supreme Presbyter seemed to become a demon.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 511 Blood Holy Slash**

Qingdi Wu and Ying Tang frowned tightly. They had seen the power Andy showed when he turned into demon. It could be said that Andy never stood to lose after his change, and he completely owned unstoppable and invincible power. But this so-called power came from his consumption of energy, which had a limit of degree and time. But The supreme presbyter was quite different. He seemed to have infinite potential, not to mention that he had the cane in dragon's head shape, a magical weapon. No matter how many times he failed, he could rise up

again, and became stronger. He would probably be the winner in the end.

Of course did Andy Wu notice the change of The supreme presbyter. He knew that The supreme presbyter was very dangerous now, and he must be careful. So he wielded Blood Dragon Sword before The supreme presbyter broke out, and attacked The supreme presbyter continuously.

Andy Wu wielded his sword one after another. In an instant, the sound of weapons hitting together went on and on, in such huge space. And the wrath within Blood Dragon Sword sprawled in all directions, just like enormous lasers, and shot directly towards The supreme presbyter.

The supreme presbyter's eyes became sharp and fierce instantly, and his power was released out in a second. His anger was also surging out. On the back of his right hand, blue veins burst, and he tightly held the dragon's head-like cane. He pulled his endless genuine energy into the cane.

And then The supreme presbyter wielded his cane quickly, directly swept towards the enormous sword wrath coming violently.

All of a sudden, the dragon's head of his cane released genuine energy of dragon's head shape one after another. This genuine energy was much denser and scarier than before, which carried horrible wrath and power that could kill everything, and the essence of the universe.

The supreme presbyter became furious.

Bang bang bang!

One and another dragon's head-like genuine energy collided with enormous sharp sword wrath, made sounds of "bang", and produced

continuous waves of genuine energy. These vast waves sprawled in all directions, and shook the air, with everything rocking and wild wind howling.

The defense of The supreme presbyter was violent enough, but still couldn't withstand Andy Wu's denser and denser attack. Though The supreme presbyter's dragon's head-like genuine energy had destroyed most of the sword wrath, but there was always some leaking out, and hit The supreme presbyter, and left some wounds on his body. Though the injury was not that serious, but as time went by, he might be scratched out more wounds, and his old weak bones might be broken into pieces.

It was not a long-term plan.

The nervous spectators saw plenty of scars and wounds on The supreme presbyter's body, and he seemed to fail. The light of hope in their heart, lit again, and they were more eager expecting Andy Wu to win.

Nevertheless, just when everyone became excited, The supreme presbyter shouted instantly, "Well, it seems that you won't die until I use my secret trick."

The instant The supreme presbyter finished speaking, he stamped the floor and jumped to the mid-air suddenly.

And then, The supreme presbyter put his injured left hand on the dragon's head of his cane tightly. Then he gritted his teeth and released power violently.

All of a sudden, the fresh blood of The supreme presbyter, flowed into the dragon's head of his cane. It could be only seen that the cane belonging to The supreme presbyter shone silver light, and turned into

dazzling red suddenly. The whole cane seemed to become a magical stick that killed demons and gods.

The supreme presbyter was rousing the inner power within his cane, using his own blood.

When the dragon's head-like cane turned red, The supreme presbyter's eyes were red and bleeding, too. His eyes became extremely horrible. He looked at Andy ferociously from above, and growled loudly, "Blood Holy Slash!"

And then The supreme presbyter wielded his red and bloody cane heavily towards Andy Wu.

All of a sudden, a shadow of the cane suddenly emerged in the air. This shadow was exactly the genuine energy burst out from Blood Holy Slash. The genuine energy was in the same shape of that dragon's head-like cane, and once it appeared in the air, it would become bigger, and finally turned into a huge dragon's head-like cane.

Hoosh!

In an instant, endless essence of the universe gathered together and turned into a horrible bloody and red shadow, flew into that huge cane and became part of it.

This powerful genuine energy, which came from the cane like a bloody pillar that could hold up the sky, flew to and attacked Andy Wu in the speed of bolt.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 512 Shaking the heaven and earth**

Blood Holy Sword is The supreme presbyter's super secret skill. He uses his own blood to rouse the deeper energy of that dragon's head-like cane. The genuine energy pulled out of that cane, had absorbed the essences of the universe and gathered into a powerful genuine energy that could destroy the world. The whole scene seemed to be covered by this enormous genuine energy.

People at the scene only felt black clouds were stressing them at the top, as if the sky would collapse. Panic emerged in people's heart suddenly.

"Hoosh!"

It was seen that huge dragon's head-like genuine energy was sweeping towards. Andy Wu growled furiously and abruptly. His red eyes were glowing, and muscles over his whole body curled up, and blue veins burst. Endless power of demon was released violently from his body. His mind to fight was like a raging fire, and his wrath was soaring high in the sky.

And then, he flew up to the sky abruptly, till the mid-air. With no hesitation, he raised Blood Dragon Sword, and slashed heavily towards that huge genuine energy in the shape of cane.

In a second, a horrible light of that bloody sword, chopped at the sky and slashed the space into two pieces. The endless genuine energy and power of demon within that sword, was so powerful that could kill everything.

Bang!

The shocking wrath of Blood Dragon Sword slashed The supreme presbyter's genuine energy heavily. Loud noise appeared when these two power collided with each other.

The next moment, it was seen that The supreme presbyter's genuine energy was split by that violent sword wrath. It was just like a huge cloth being cut by scissors, and made a long sound of tearing.

Nevertheless, the battle was not over. The supreme presbyter's energy seemed endless and continuous. The power within Andy's sword was gushing out constantly. These two forces were still fighting with and pounding each other.

Finally, the instant when Andy's Blood Dragon Sword was about to split The supreme presbyter's genuine energy thoroughly, in the only trace of that blood shadow, came out a huge bloody dragon's head.

This dragon's head was exactly the same as the one on that cane. Differently, this bloody dragon's head became large to the most when it appeared. It was like a living creature, which opened its large bloody mouth, carried mad murderous wrath, and seemed to swallow Andy.

Andy Wu was in the posture of putting sword downwards. He never expected that The supreme presbyter would save this trick. This horrible bloody dragon's head was too violent, fast and unexpected, and Andy was caught completely off-guard. In this situation, he had no way to attack or defend, but escape.

With no hesitation, Andy Wu dodged and flew away instantly. He seemed to become a beam of flowing light, flashed across the sky and then fell on the ground.

But as he fell on the ground, that vigorous, huge and bloody dragon's head, kept following Andy. The attack of that genuine energy was still violent and fast, spared no space to survive.

Andy Wu fell into passive situation instantly, and that fierce murderous wrath of that bloody dragon's head had already covered Andy Wu thoroughly. Andy Wu had noticed a trace of danger. He dared not to hold up, and showed his skill of moving instantly. He dodged the attack of that bloody dragon's head in his fastest speed.

The bloody dragon's head still opened its horrible mouth, and it sped up, leaving a sound of whiz, just like growling towards the sky. A horrible wrath burst out from its mouth. The power that could kill everything also came out, and lingered in the whole space.

Andy Wu was tightly wound by this horrible and deadly wrath. He seemed to fell into the death land, and it became tougher for him to breathe. He needed to escape quickly from this dangerous place. So he saved his energy again, and dodged quickly.

But it seemed that the horrible bloody dragon's head had installed a tracker on Andy Wu, for it chased and followed Andy no matter where he went, and never gave up.

After some times of teleportation(moving instantly), Andy chose not to escape anymore. Facing with the bloody dragon's head which followed up, he held his Blood Dragon Sword tightly with two hands, and slashed towards that bloody dragon's head heavily.

All of a sudden, a glaring red light of sword, which carried Andy's wild violent power and his strong genuine energy, scratched the void space and slashed the heaven and earth, in an unstoppable way.

This time, Andy was furious, too. He was forced so tightly by that insane bloody dragon's head that he nearly went crazy. He no longer held back, he released his strongest power with one slash.



Boom!

Sound of thunder was rolling in the air. Andy Wu's move was really shocking and amazing. The wrath within his sword had swept this space, burst the air, shocked the universe, and stirred the wind and cloud.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 513 You should pay for what you did.**

With all his power, Andy thrust his sword into the scarlet dragon that was attacking him, creating a tremendous amount of force.

Suddenly, there seemed to be a dragon's roar resounding in the void. It sounded like a scream of pain at first, and then turned into a furious roar. It seemed that the scarlet dragon head was furious.

The crow clearly saw that the eyes of the dragon head burst out with extremely dazzling red rays. Its eyes were also extremely hideous.

The angry scarlet dragon head was extremely terrifying, and its power was terrifying. It actually resisted Andy's earth-shattering sword, and then it quickly bypassed Blood Dragon Sword and directly attacked his body.

When Andy saw this, his face changed drastically. He instinctively wanted to dodge, but this time his speed was slow.

Just as he was preparing to make a Shape Shifting, the scarlet dragon head hit him violently.

Suddenly, Andy flew backwards, blood spurting from his mouth. When a large amount of blood fell from the sky, it was like a rain of blood.

After being hit for a long distance, Andy's body fell heavily to the ground, causing a loud noise.

In the end, Andy was knocked down by the dragon head. He lost.

This result gave onlookers a blow.

People in the Wu family had great hope for Andy. They thought Andy had a good chance of winning. Even when Andy used the sword to break through the Blood Holy Slash of The Supreme Presbyter, people in the Wu family thought that victory was coming. But at a critical moment, a scarlet dragon head put Andy in a passive state. He escaped the previous attack, but could not escape the final blow. Finally, he was knocked down. The hope of the Wu family was also snuffed out.

Qingdi Wu's look was darkened. He was afraid that Andy could not hold it. But in the end, Andy was not defeated by exhaustion of his energy, but was defeated by The Supreme Presbyter's fatal blow. Seeing Andy fall to the ground, Qingdi's confidence had been crashed. He stood motionless.

Ying Tang was afraid that Andy couldn't hold on, but this moment came in the end. She looked at Andy who fell to the ground with tears in her eyes, full of anxiety and fear.

After a while, The Supreme Presbyter in mid-air slowly fell to the ground. The arrogance of a winner appeared on his face.

The Blood Holy Slash is the strongest skill he has cultivated for more than forty years. The key to this skill is the scarlet dragon head. All the power from the front of the cane is about to cover the scarlet dragon head. The cane is truly powerful, but its power is far less than the scarlet dragon head. The Supreme Presbyter wanted Andy to do his best to

fight the genuine energy of the cane, and the scarlet dragon head took this opportunity to give Andy a fatal blow. Andy eventually fell into his scheme.

After falling on the ground, The Supreme Presbyter slowly walked towards Andy lying on the ground.

His pace was slow, but the murderous aura on his body was gradually rising. Apparently, he was about to kill Andy.

All the people present at the scene were nervous with their hearts in their mouths. They were really afraid that Andy would be killed by The Supreme Presbyter. They hoped Andy could stand up and fight again.

Under everyone's gaze, The Supreme Presbyter came to Andy's side. He looked down at Andy and said coldly, "Now, you should pay for what you did."

As soon as The Supreme Presbyter finished his words, he lifted the cane and slammed it towards Andy who was lying on the ground.

Suddenly, a wave of majestic genuine energy surged out from the cane, and instantly turned into a thick blood shadow to attack Andy fiercely.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 514 The Final Battle**

As soon as the blood shadow came out, there appeared a crying of a dragon in the void. Then the heavy blood shadow instantly turned into a threatening dragon which was viciously devouring towards Andy Wu.

The onlookers on the scene immediately held their breath seeing the scene. Everyone was astonished. No one had the ability to save Andy. If he could not save himself, he would definitely die this time.

The atmosphere suddenly got all up tight.

Bang!

The fierce scarlet dragon slammed down, making a loud noise.

On the ground, where Andy was lying was left with a big hole. While Andy, who was extremely weak as he was severely injured, was gone. He was not hit.

Andy successfully escaped a deadly strike from the Supreme Presbyter.

Seeing this, everyone was suddenly relieved. Their hanging hearts were immediately released. No matter what, Andy still had the ability to escape, and everyone had hope..

At the moment when Andy's life was seriously threatened, he survived by using Disapparation.

Everyone saw that Andy standing about ten meters away from the Supreme Presbyter. He did not die, but stood up again.

The light of hope in everyone's hearts brightened.

The Supreme Presbyter failed with one shot, and his old face shook twice. He suddenly turned around and gaze at Andy. His eyes were chilled, and it could be seen from the deep of his eyes that he was shocked. He opened his mouth gentlemanly and said solemnly, "How can you stand up?"

The Bloody God Slash used by the Supreme Presbyter was one of the most powerful skills. The bloody dragon head in the end couldn't be more powerful. Andy was hit by the bloody dragon head, so even if he was not dead, he should have lost half of his life. However, to the Supreme Presbyter's surprise, Andy could disappear and stand up again in such circumstance. How strong was this guy!

Andy gave the Supreme Presbyter a blank stare, and said in a deep voice, "It's not that easy to kill me."

Andy, who was lying on the ground just now, was clearly badly injured and half-dead. However, at this moment, he was in a completely different state. He stood straight and was full of killing will. His eyes were filled with endless coldness, and his aura suddenly became stronger.

He was filled with the will to fight. He and the Supreme Elder had fought for too long, making him staying in the demonized state for a long period that he spent too much essence in his body. If it continued this way, no need for the Supreme Presbyter to kill him, he would die because of excessive consumption.

Therefore, he needed to hurry up and make a final fight.

At the moment when his aura soared to the peak, he suddenly took a big step forward, and stepped on the ground. The earth tremble suddenly, and the air around him burst due to his powerful aura. His muscles bulked up, and his clothes were completely torn into pieces, falling to the ground.

Everyone saw it clearly that Andy's skin was as red as fire, bringing up his blood-red and fierce eyes, which made him look like an ancient evil climbed out of hell. The scene extremely terrifying.

Andy had entered the peak state of Demonization.

It was the ultimate state that the human body could withstand. At this moment, one's body and strength had reached the peak state, and the person even fell into the state of selflessness. The person wouldn't feel pain, not even joy, anger and sadness. All you knew was to fight.

Obviously, this peak state could make a person at his/her strongest. But at the same time, it would also push a person to the edge of death. If one could not control it properly, the result would be explosion of the body and death .

Andy was fighting reckless of his life.

The mood of the spectators became extremely complicated in an instant. Everyone felt that Andy became strong, super strong, which was a good thing. However, Andy's state made people worry, he was challenging the bottom line of the Death, and his life may be harvested at any time.

Qingdi Wu and Ying Tang were so nervous that they forgot to breathe. Their heart was strained, and they stared at Andy without looking away. They only hoped that he would end this state soon. They hoped that he could defeat the Supreme Presbyter in the shortest time, and return to the original state.

Facing the demonized Andy, the Supreme Presbyter narrowed his eyes and said coldly, "You are really bringing destruction to yourself!"

The Supreme Presbyter was not afraid of Andy, who was at the peak level of Demonization. His tone was full of contempt. Andy was taking a shortcut to death. It would only make him die faster. The Supreme Presbyter seemed to have foreseen that Andy exploded and died in the end.

Andy's eyes were red, and he said coldly, "It's time to end, now, let me send you to the hell"

Andy took a step forward when he finished the words.

Bang!

The entire manor trembled violently because of Andy's step. The air was surging, and the sky was full of smoke.

The Supreme Presbyter stunned for a moment, and then snorted coldly and said in anger: "Huh, arrogant child, you are the one who's going to hell."

As soon as the Supreme Presbyter finished speaking, Andy suddenly turned into a flash of lightning and sprinted toward the Supreme Presbyter . His speed reached the extreme, as if in an instant, he sank into endless void. He seemed to be blur, and it was hard to see him with naked eyes. It also seemed that he had turned into thousands of phantoms, flashing from all directions. It made people confused and was hard to tell from false and true.

Seeing this, the face of the Supreme Presbyter suddenly changed. He did not hesitate, but flashed out, encountered Andy directly, and fought with him.

Of course, the Supreme Presbyter realized that now Andy was much more powerful, but he was still confident. Andy was fast and moved in a wicked way, but he could not escape from the eyes of the Supreme Presbyter. He captured Andy's figure and took the initiative to kill him.

Andy was holding the Blood Dragon Sword, and he was in the top form of the demonization. His strength was really at the peak. He easily

avoided the attacks from the Supreme Presbyter, and launched a continuation of violent killing moves toward the Supreme Presbytery at the same timer.

The Supreme Presbyter had a dragon head crutch in his hand. He also had unmatched strength. He quickly resisted Andy's serial killing moves. It looked like that he was fighting with an army.

The slugfest between the two had just begun, and it reached a climax.

The battle scene seemed to have become the centre of a tornado. Anyone who got a little closer to them would inevitably be involved in it and be crushed to pieces.

The spectators all stepped back quickly, trying to avoid the violent aura. Nevertheless, no matter how far they stood, they still felt hard to breath, because the aftermath of the fighting between the two people was too great. It was too strong and oppressive.

Everyone pursed their mouths tightly, held their breaths, and watched this thrilling ultimate fight nervously.

This must be the final battle.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 515 Supreme Presbyter died**

The final winner will be announced soon.

Blood and wrath were surrounding Andy Wu and The supreme presbyter, who were in the violent battle, just like two ancient beasts.



Hoosh!

In the whole scene, there was constant booming sound, and the roaring genuine energy seemed to blow up the sky.

Andy Wu who had turned into a demon, was so violent that made people frightened. His attack was violent, ferocious, and irritable to the most. It seemed that his whole red body was about to explode at any time.

Though The supreme presbyter was strong and invincible, he was still in the normal state. Under Andy's crazy attack, The supreme presbyter became nervous and panicky. He couldn't find a chance to fight back, but just only defend.

He could handle this successfully at the beginning, to get away from the bad situation. But gradually, the breath rhythm of The supreme presbyter became more and more disordered, and even seemed to cope with this randomly.

The supreme presbyter who was always confident, became a little frightened and panicky.

"Ahhh!"

Just when The supreme presbyter became puzzled, Andy Wu suddenly growled like a tiger. All of a sudden, he flew up to the sky, with tremendously violent wrath.

When he was up, his power became stronger when he was higher, and even his body seemed bigger and stronger. He was just like a giant when he flew up to the mid-air.

The supreme presbyter only felt that he was covered by an enormous shadow. His heart shook suddenly, and he noticed a trace of very dangerous wrath. Before Andy set his attack, he held the dragon's head of his cane tightly, using his injured left hand. He exerted force to make blood gush from the wound, and pull into the dragon's head.

And then, he pounded the whole cane up violently

All of a sudden, the cane carried The supreme presbyter's strongest genuine energy and power to kill everything, rose to the sky, and attacked Andy directly.

The dragon's head on that cane, became red color of blood immediately. This was the true bloody dragon's head, which carried the power of Blood Holy Slash, and swept towards Andy.

Andy was in the state of demon, and he seemed to neglect the dragon's head-like cane, with no trend to fight back.

He didn't take action until the cane had been in front of his chest. His five fingers of his left hand became five sharp claws, and grabbed the dragon's head on that cane acutely and tightly.

Ahhh!

All of a sudden, a painful sound of dragon, rolled up to the sky and shook the universe.

This claw, was the strongest attack after Andy turned demon, and there was no way to solve it.

The next moment, it was only seen that the magical dragon's head-like cane burst and became powders.

Seeing this, The supreme presbyter's pupil enlarged suddenly, with full astonishment and panic.

"You're the one who kills yourself!"

After smashing the cane, Andy Wu screamed again. And then he raised his Blood Dragon Sword, and slashed towards The supreme presbyter.

One sword of crazy demon, could slash the sky and break the earth.

The supreme presbyter was very frightened. With no hesitation, he released genuine energy instantly, which then became a extremely thick shield, and covered him from the head to the foot. But facing such absolutely violent power, the defense of The supreme presbyter seemed so weak.

Bang!

A loud noise started. The amazing wrath and power of Andy's Blood Dragon Sword, slashed The supreme presbyter's shield heavily, and attacked The supreme presbyter's flesh.

The supreme presbyter fell backwards instantly, and banged on the ground.

The supreme presbyter who fell into the ground, with blurry flesh and blood over his body, was just like a pool of mud.

His eyes was still staring tightly, but his breath had already gone away.

The supreme presbyter, died.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 516 It Was Coming to an End**

An end had finally been put to this fierce fight.

Supreme Presbyter, who possessed exceptional strength and power, was finally defeated and killed by Andy Wu.

Andy Wu got back down to the ground slowly when the battle was won. His presence was commanding. He was like a king.

Everyone present was in a state of shock. They had been waiting for this moment for so long that when it finally came, they couldn't believe it was real. Everything seemed to them surreal and unrealistic.

The stillness of the manor was utter.

The clearness of the sky was fair.

The silence of the world was absolute.

Everything seemed wonderful.

After what seemed like a very long time, people recovered themselves. Then, a giant smile spread across everyone's face. Their eyes were sparkling. Some people then began yelling excitedly. Some people were so moved that tears of joy streamed down their faces. That was the final victory, and the victory was so hard to get. Everyone broke free of the terrible situation and their joy was beyond description.

Tang Family was just way too formidable, and when targeted by this family, people just gave up their hope. Because no one had a chance of success when he is against Tang Family.

But Andy Wu appeared. He was like a savior. He defeated the exceptionally powerful people in Tang Family, which includes their leader and Supreme Presbyter, the most powerful character in Tang Family. And now Tang Family was eliminated and everyone survived and got new hopes.

Their heart was filled with gratitude and admiration.

Qingdi Wu was overwhelmed by intense emotions. Not only his son, Andy Wu, survived this disaster, he created a miracle and saved the whole family. Tears brimmed in his eyes. After going through so many touch times, Wu Family finally survived. Most importantly, The future of Wu Family is now bright thanks to Andy. Under the leadership of Andy, Wu Family was surly walking to a better tomorrow. Qingdi Wu's heart swelled with pride for having a son this brilliant.

Happy tears also filled Zhenfeng Tang and his wife's eyes. They escaped from Tang Family and got into Wu Family out of the intention to find La Wu's instructions and tips, but when they found his instructions were only a few words, they sank back into despair. But unexpectedly, it was Jinyang Yang, mentioned by La Wu's instruction, who helped everyone. He passed all his martial techniques to Andy at the cost of his own life, and Andy then saved everyone's life by defeating hundreds of martial elites, killing some of the most powerful characters in Tang Family and destroying all the monsters belonged to Tang Family. That was such a happy ending. Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Song's joy was written all over their faces. They feel glad for having Andy as their son-in-law.

Ying Tang sighed with huge relief. She was finally at ease. She worried that Andy would not survive, but he did, and he even killed Supreme Presbyter, the biggest obstacle for their family. Now everyone is free and can live in peace. Andy's efforts paid off. He became a god in people's mind, and he is the beloved of Ying Tang. Ying Tang was very grateful that Andy was fine. She feels happy as long as Andy lies.

But when everyone was cheering, Andy, who had been standing straight like a king, fell onto the ground all of a sudden.

Everyone was shocked. Their smile froze, and their eyes are rounded.

Qingdi, Ying Tang, Zhenfeng and Yiran, the four of them rushed to Andy like a flash.

And then the others recovered themselves and also rushed to Andy.

Ying Tang got beside Andy the first and she knelt on the ground and called Andy in a trembling voice. "Andy, wake up Andy. Are you alright?"

Andy won, but his victory came at a great cost. The red glow surrounded his body disappeared, but he was black and blue, and many gaping wounds appeared on his body. You could hardly find one part of his body that was intact.

Ying Tang's heart broke. She didn't even dare to touch Andy, fearing that she may hurt him. Looking up closely, Ying Tang finally realized how exhausted Andy was. When Andy started demonization, she worried Andy would exhaust his inner energy. And when Andy reached the top level of demonization, She was more concerned and she knew Andy was using his last resort. But whatever happened, Andy finally got through, and she believed Andy would be fine. But it seemed Andy was not fine at all.

Ying Tang was so worried. She stared at Andy closely and there were tears in her eyes. She wanted Andy to respond. But Andy was motionless. His eyes were closely shut. His complexion was pale. He was so silent, as if he was dead.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 517 Andy Was Dying**

Zhenfeng Tang rushed over at the moment, he bent down to check Andy. Then he took out a drug bundle and fed Andy. He comforted Ying Tang "Don't worry, he will be fine."

Qingdi Wu and Yiran Song came to them. Qingdi stared at Andy and said heavily "Andy did too much for the fight."

Qingdi's voice was hoarse when he said that. He was hurt to see his son was badly hurt. He knew Andy's demonized status went beyond his enduring. Andy did his best to win.

Zhenfeng also knew how damaged it was to demonize. And he knew Andy was in great danger now. He was persuading himself when he was comforting Ying. He hoped that the drug bundle could play its therapeutic effect and ease Andy's injuries.

Both Wu and Xia Family rushed in became serious hearing what Qingdi said. Everyone knew that how difficult it was to win this time. Andy paid huge price for the victory. Everyone was safe now because Andy tried his best to win.

Jenny Xia, who was standing in the crowd, looked gloomy. Jenny worried about Andy so much. Jenny was happy to see Andy was alive and won supreme Presbyter. But she couldn't stop worrying about him seeing

Andy was full of injuries now. She could never be with Andy anymore. But she could never forget Andy. Only if Andy was safe, could Jenny live a happy life in the future.

Everyone was silent there.

It was tense and grimmer there.

All the people present were praying for Andy, hoping he could wake up.

But with time flying, Andy had no reactions at all after he was fed with the drug bundle. He had not even a signal of waking up.

Ying was more panic seeing this. She choked out "Andy, wake up. Talk with me."

There was a ghost of desperate in Ying's mind. She was afraid that Andy couldn't wake up anymore.

Zhenfeng also became very nervous now. Normally Andy shall turned better after he took the drug even if he couldn't wake up soon. But now it seemed Andy was getting worse.

Qingdi noticed its abnormality. He was panic as well. Immediately he shouted at the crowd "Doctor, doctor, come and check Andy."

Wu Family was the No.1 family at home. A private hospital was established here. Many outstanding medical staff including national famous professors were hired. Qingdi dared not to delay seeing Zhenfeng's drug didn't work. He called for doctors immediately.

A man in his sixties came from the crowd hearing Qingdi's shout. He was the specialized doctor for Wu Family. He was good at both Chinese



medicine and Western Medicine. He ran to Andy at his fastest speed. Then he bent down to feel Andy's pulse.

The professor looked serious and concentrated during taking Andy's pulse. But gradually his expression became flurried and at last he looked alarmed and panicky.

He took back his hand from Andy after short-time's pulse-taking. He looked to Qingdi seriously and said painfully "I'm afraid that Third Young master is going."

His words were like a bolt from the blue. It surprised everyone present.

Qingdi swiftly changed his face and shook his head. He said to the doctor hastily "That's impossible. Check him carefully."

Qingdi knew it consumed Andy greatly to demonize, but he believed Andy would survive since he won at last with his unique physical conditions. He couldn't accept Andy would die.

Ying's eyes were full of tears hearing what the professor said. The horror and despair in her went to the top suddenly. She was so afraid and sad now. She could not breath properly with all kinds of emotions in mind.

Jenny's eyes got misty with sorrowful tears. The sad news stabbed her to the heart. Her brain was as blank as paper now that she couldn't even think. She not even dared to think the possibility of Andy's death.

The professor frowned and answered cautiously "The third master consumed himself too much until he was exhausted. And his organs were eroded by other energy greatly thus he was damaged badly. I'm afraid he couldn't be with us for long."

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 518 Sound of Nature**

The old doctor said it affirmatively, which meant he gave them the critical condition notice of Andy.

Andy couldn't be with us for long.

It was like a bomb that made people present shocked and terrified.

Over thousand people present were safe now because of Andy's fiercely defense. It was Andy who saved them time and again from death. Andy was not only the patron saint but the saviour for them. No one was willing to see Andy die because of fight.

No one could accept the fact and neither did they want to believe people as strong as Andy would die so easily.

It was stifling and serious there.

Zhenfeng Tang was pale and he was painful and regretful. Andy saved all the people except himself, which stabbed Zhenfeng's heart and made him so upset. At the same time, he was sorry for Andy. If Andy died, it was not only a loss of Tang Family and Wu Family, but the loss of the society. No another genius could be found in the world like Andy. Andy was an unusually lucky person, the dragon among the people, even the god who saved the world. How could he die?

Qingdi Wu could hardly stand still hearing what the professor said. Something was murmuring in his brain. He couldn't bear the pain to lose his son, he couldn't bear the pain to take part in his son's funeral. He could never believe his excellent son would die. Qingdi was hopeful

because of Andy. There was a Lai Wu came from Wu Family created a myth, and he was the person Qingdi admired the most. And now Andy became the miracle of Wu family and created a new high for Wu family. Andy became the favourite of Qingdi now. Qingdi's feeling to Andy was not easy to describe by words. It meant Qingdi's heart was taken if Andy died.

Jenny's tears fell down silently. She was far away from Andy because she had no reason to stay together with Andy anymore. But her sadness was not less than others. Her heart was tore into countless pieces and it could never be completed anymore.

Ying's tears kept rolling down like pearls with a broken string. What she was afraid was going to happen. She was going to lose the one she cared the most. The strike was so heavy that she could not bear nor accept.

She shook her head with empty eyes. She murmured like a ghost "It's impossible, impossible. Andy will not die. He was not an ordinary person. His physical quality was extraordinary. He could always create miracles with strongest strength. He can't die like this."

Even though Ying knew Andy was badly hurt, even though Ying knew the doctor would not lie, she still wanted to persuade herself that Andy could make miracles again to wake up.

Others agreed with Ying. They believed that Andy was the symbol of miracle. His resilience was extraordinary and no one could beat him. He could always turn calamities into blessings. He could compete with death, death couldn't take him away.

Ying's words reminded Qingdi, so Qingdi snapped at the professor "Think out a way to save Andy. He must be okay. I don't care what method you use."

Qingdi was urgent to save Andy and he was excited. He began to believe Andy could survive.

"Andy, Andy, what's wrong with you?"

However, as Qingdi's words fell, Ying suddenly burst into tears.

Qingdi turned to Andy as soon as he heard it.

Andy was still lying on the ground, but his face was full of blood. Blood was oozing from Andy's eyes, nose and mouth.

Qingdi's heart couldn't help but shaking. His body was going to fall. His brain was going to explode.

Others present were shocked as well. Their face was gloomy.

The old professor dared not to hesitate, thus he began to check Andy. He was almost collapse after checking Andy. His face turned pale and said weakly "The pulse of the third master stopped. Even god couldn't save him now."

All the people were stifled hearing that.

Everyone fell in desperate condition.

Ying was choked with sobs.

"I can save him."

A calm voice came from outdoor when everyone was in great despair suddenly.

It was sound of nature for the people present.

All people turned optimistic from gloomy suddenly. It reignited their hope again.

Ying stopped crying hearing that and looked to the gate of the manor.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 519 Hansong Tang**

The others also looked towards the door.

A young man in white stepped through the manor gate and slowly walked towards this side.

This man was like a scholar out of the ancient world. He had a handsome appearance, with long black hair, and wore a white coat.

But when he approached them, people could see that his eyes were cold and sharp, his features strongly marked. He was like an eagle in the night, cold and arrogant.

He carried his aura; the light in the world seemed to move slowly as he walked. He was majestic and extraordinary.

The Wu family that surrounded Andy all unconsciously made way for this young man.

The man quickly walked towards Andy.

At this moment, Qingdi Wu stepped forward and stood in front of the young man, cautiously saying, "Who are you? Why should I trust you?"

The young man's words just now did give Qingdi a glimmer of hope, but Qingdi didn't know him and wouldn't trust him.

The other people's looks were very complicated as well. No one knew the young man, but he was the only one who could save Andy. None of them knew if they should trust this person in front of them.

The young man looked at Qingdi and said coldly, "You must trust me. If I don't save him, he will surely die."

His voice was emotionless and his expression was also cold. He didn't intend to explain anything to Qingdi, but his words spoke of what Qingdi was most worried about.

Qingdi cared about Andy's life the most, and now Andy was dying. If no one saved him, he would definitely die. Qingdi had no other choice but to trust this stranger.

He immediately stood to the side and allowed the young man to treat Andy.

The young man approached Andy. He squatted down to help up Andy's upper body, and then he took out a silver needle.

This silver needle was thicker than the silver needles normally used for acupuncture, and it emitted a dazzling light. People gathered around felt that its light glared.

He slowly inserted this thick silver needle into the center of Andy's head.

After inserting the silver needle, the young man began to gather his energy, and then he slammed his palm on Andy's chest.

After Andy was hit in the chest, he vomited a mouthful of red blood.

Then Andy's eyelids moved slightly and his eyebrows furrowed lightly.

The people present were all pleasantly surprised at this. Qingdi was so excited that his heart was racing.

Ying Tang was so happy that she kept crying.

The young man pulled out the silver needle on top of Andy's head and then put Andy back on the ground. He stood up and said quietly, "He is out of danger."

Hearing this, people were overjoyed.

Qingdi also breathed an enormous sigh of relief. He immediately expressed his gratitude to the young man, "Thank you for saving my son. May I ask your name?"

Qingdi was grateful to this young man. He didn't expect that a stranger would suddenly come to the Wu family to save his son, who was on the verge of death. The young man was like immortal that had fallen from the sky and could bring the dead back to life. Qingdi was curious to know who this young man was.

"Hangsong Tang." The young man said coldly.

Upon hearing this, Zhenfeng instantly stared at him. He felt that this name was familiar. He remembered that the Tang family had a legendary

figure named Hangsong Tang. He was revered as the God of War, the first master of kung fu in the Tang Family's history.

So he immediately looked at the young man and asked, "You are the God of War of Tang family?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 520 A young man in white**

Zhenfeng Tang was filled with horror; he was more shocked than seeing a ghost.

This young man was Hansong Tang

But Hansong Tang was a person from the Tang family a hundred years ago.

The Tang Family had countless mysterious people. But Hansong Tang was considered to be the most legendary person in the Tang family over the generations. He had been the Tang Family's number one master of kung fu at a very young age, and his power was unrivaled. When the Tang family was in the greatest need, he had made countless contributions to the family and he was considered a great God of War.

All of Hangson Tang's great achievements were a hundred years ago. He was considered the very old generation of the Tang family. Zhenfeng had never met him. He was the strongest God of War in the Tang family's history, so Zhenfeng knew his story very well. But Zhenfeng had always thought that Hangsong Tang had died early. How could he have survived until now?



More importantly the man in front of him looked young. He seemed to be about the same age as Andy. How could he be an old man from a hundred years ago?

Zhenfeng didn't believe that. However, in the face of Zhenfeng's doubts, the young man did not hesitate to say, "Yes, I am."

He really was Hangsong Tang. This shocked Zhenfeng.

The others present were surprised. Their excitement was instantly gone, and everyone was horrified. The person who saved Andy was the number one master of Kung fu in the history of the Tang family, which was a nightmare to the people of Wu family.

Andy had fought for his life to kill The Supreme Presbyter, but everyone did not have time to enjoy this victory. Now the most powerful God of War of Tang family arrived, which made everyone desperate.

Qingdi Wu's face darkened all of a sudden. His gratitude towards Hansong Tang instantly changed to vigilance. He said in a deep voice to Hansong Tang, "What have you done to my son?"

Just now, Qingdi had treated Hangsong politely with respect and gratitude. Now that he heard that Hansong was the number one master of kung fu of the Tang family, Qingdi immediately changed his attitude. He didn't know why Hansong would appear here, let alone what he had done to Andy.

Hansong's face was indifferent. He looked coldly at Qingdi and said in a soft voice, "Don't be nervous, I just want to save him."

Qingdi remained tense and suspicious, "You're a member of Tang family. I don't believe that you'll save my son."

Now Qingdi couldn't calm down. He felt a great crisis again. The Tang family's God of War in front of him was very unusual. Qingdi had only fear and caution for him. He would never trust him.

Hearing Qingdi's question, Hangsong snorted and said bluntly, "I can kill you all easily. Do I need to play tricks with you guys?"

His words were arrogant, but it left Qingdi speechless. Indeed, as the number one master of kung fu of the Tang family, Hangsong's strength must be powerful. Andy was the only one the Wu family could rely on, but he was on the verge of death just now. Hangsong could easily destroy the Wu family at this point. But Hangsong didn't not only take advantage of the chance, but also he saved Andy's life.

Qingdi was full of doubts. He looked at Hangsong, and asked, "Why did you save my son?"

A slight sternness appeared on Hangsong's indifferent face. He looked at Andy on the ground and said, "Because it is not time for him to die. His life can only be ended by me."

Suddenly, Hangsong had killing intent in his eyes.

He meant clearly that Andy could only be killed by him, otherwise Andy wouldn't even have right to die.

When he ended, Hangsong quickly rose into the sky.

Before everyone reacted, they saw Hangsong disappear from the place and appeared above everyone's head.

Then Hangsong slowly waved his hands in the air.

Suddenly, a huge circle formed above the manor. The circle slowly took shape, and finally turned into a huge silver hemisphere. This hemisphere tightly enveloped all the people.

Immediately everyone felt difficulty breathing and fainted. Everyone's heart filled with indescribable depression.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 521 Dead**

Hansong Tang in the upper air, stopped waving his hands, but put them on his back, and looked at the people from above, uttering coldly, "This is Soul-locking Circle, and no one could survive over two days in my magic circle. I wonder whether you can make it. Good luck."

Soul-locking Circle was a strongest magic circle, which was particularly used to trap and kill people. People had no way to escape if they were trapped in this magic circle. And the ending could be nothing but death.

What's more, this was a very painful way to die. People trapped in Soul-locking Circle was just like staying in the hell and heating their souls. Soul would burn and flesh would be destroyed gradually. You couldn't even live more than a day if you were normal people, and at most two days for powerful one. Till the third day, all in Soul-locking Circle would die for the devastation of soul and body.

This magic circle was the cruelest capital punishment. Hansong Tang wanted everyone here died from the most painful torture. He saved Andy Wu not for kindness, but for he didn't want Andy died that easily and comfortably. He wanted Andy to die in his Soul-locking Circle, and from the cruelest way to die.

This was the outcome of offending Tang's family.

And then, Hansong Tang, disappeared suddenly in the upper air.

He had gone.

But his words still lingered around people's ears, and made everyone at the scene so frightened.

Everyone lost in the endless panic and fear.

The whole scene was incredibly silent.

After a while, Qingdi Wu walked out with tight frowns, and came to a relatively open space. And then he accumulated power all over his body, gathered his vast genuine energy, clenched his one hand into a fist, and released a strongest attack violently towards Soul-locking Circle over his head.

This was the strongest genuine energy that Qingdi Wu released with all his effort. He wanted to figure out whether Soul-locking Circle was that strong as Hansong said.

Bang!

The genuine energy roared to the mid-air, and hit the silver membrane of Soul-locking Circle.

The next moment, it was only seen that Qingdi Wu's genuine energy suddenly disappeared, but the whole Soul-locking Circle was still the same.

The frightened people became more hopeless after seeing this. The fear in their heart, was deeper.

Qingdi Wu's heart also fell to the bottom gradually, but he didn't give up. He saved his energy and was ready to try again.

At this time, Zhenfeng Tang walked out quickly, and said to Qingdi Wu gloomily, "It's no use. I have heard of Soul-locking Circle. This is an ancient magic circle, which was very powerful. Even Tang's family couldn't solve this invincible magic circle.

Hearing what Zhenfeng Tang had just said, Qingdi Wu put down his hand sadly, which was ready to attack again. He looked at this large Soul-locking Circle, and became silent gradually.

Panic was spreading at the scene.

Rustling discussion began in the crowd:

"Oh gosh, we'll die and no one can save us."

"Why was Tang's family so haunting. One died and another will appear. We still can't get away from them eventually."

"Yep. Tang's family was so horrible. One is better than another. The third young master (referring to Andy Wu) had killed The supreme presbyter of Tang's toughly, but now a god of war appeared, and used Soul-locking Circle to trap and kill us."

"We will die absolutely this time. Though The third young master survived, he is still in a coma with serious injury. We have no hope."

"What to do now? I can't breathe staying in this magic circle. It's painful!"

Soul-locking Circle was just set, but many people reacted hugely at the scene. Some felt hard to breathe, some felt dizzy, some felt dazzling, and some were retching.

Even one of the crowd fell onto the ground suddenly, foaming at the mouth and turning white in both eyes, and the whole body was convulsing violently.

“Mom, are you OK?” Bill Xia and Julia Xia were so frightened and screamed.

The one who fell down was Bill and Julia’s mother, Yuzhen Xiong.

After some seconds of convulsion, Yuzhen Xiong stayed still. Her body was stiff, and her face was pale. White foam kept spilling from her mouth.

Seeing this, the old doctor rushed to Yuzhen Xiong. He came to Yuzhen, and checked her situation quickly.

And then, the old doctor with panic over his face, said shockingly, “She’s dead.”

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 522 The old lady was dead**

Yuzhen Xiong was dead.

She who was alive a moment ago died suddenly.

The Xia family's members surrounding Yuzhen Xiong were instantly terrified. Bill Xia and Julia Xia were even more frightened. After a brief moment of shock, they both cried out in grief.

Heartbreaking cries filled the Wu family's manor, making the desperate people even more terrified.

Qingdi Wu walked over with a serious face. He looked at Yuzhen Xiong's corpse, and then asked the old doctor, "Why did she die?"

The old doctor shook his head and said curtly, "I'm not sure. From the symptoms, she died of suffocation."

The old doctor had seen all sorts of illnesses, but this was the first time he had seen an illness like Yuzhen Xiong's. It was too strange for a living person to die suddenly.

After hearing the doctor's words, Zhenfeng Tang explained, "Her death should be caused by the Soul-Locking Circle. This is a killing circle. Anyone trapped by it will eventually lose their soul and spirit, and no one can escape the death in the end. Those with high martial skills and stable mind can live a little longer, but at most, not more than two days. People with no martial arts and unstable mind will die faster. So the more violent the emotions, the easier it will be for people to die quickly."

Zhenfeng knew the Soul-Locking Circle. He also knew how to slow down death in the Soul-Locking Circle, but he didn't have a way to break through it. He was equivalent to telling everyone here that everyone would die and it was just the difference between dying sooner and later.

Everyone present had heard Hansong Tang's words before that no one could survive two days in the circle, but people hadn't expected it to cause death so quickly. After listening to Zhenfeng's words, people knew

that there were many factors that could slow down the death process, and a calm mood was one of the factors. But at such a time, no one could maintain their composure. Death was so close to them; they seemed to have stepped into the gates of hell. How can they not panic?

Everyone was horrified to the extreme. But the more scared and panicked they were, the harder it was for them to breathe and the more painful their bodies became. It was a vicious cycle that no one seemed to be able to escape from.

After hearing Zhenfeng's words, Qingdi immediately reminded everyone present loudly, "The more you panic within this Soul-Locking Circle, the faster you will die. You must remain calm if you want to live a little longer."

Qingdi's voice resounded powerfully throughout the manor.

Suddenly, the scene suddenly quieted down. People were having trouble containing their panic, but no one wanted to die too quickly. In order to save their lives everyone tried to suppress their emotions and keep themselves calm. Even a little bit of calmness was better than complete panic.

Fear was greatest for those without martial arts, but they also needed to remain calm, so these Xia family's members were trying to calm themselves down in order to die less quickly.

The large scene just became silent. All the people were like old monks standing quietly and chanting sutras.

The scene became peaceful and tranquil.

But as time passed, this seemingly peace was gradually broken.



From the time the Soul-Locking Circle was set up, there were people who felt discomfort. This discomfort actually intensified the fear, but because they knew that fear would hasten death, everyone tried not to care about that discomfort and tried to maintain a stable and peaceful state of mind. But the longer it went on, the heavier the discomfort became, so people simply couldn't ignore it.

After a while, some people began to talk about it.

"What should I do? I feel like I can't breathe. I want fresh air so badly."

"Yeah, me too. I feel like this is worse than holding my breath in the water."

"My head is so dizzy, I think I'm going to faint."

"I can't see straight anymore. I feel like the sky is spinning."

"I'm also dizzy. I can't breathe. I'm going to die."

Everyone was trying to remain calm, but the physical pain made them unable to calm down. They were like fish on the shore, which were desperate to find relief from the water that saved them.

Just then another person fell to the ground.

It was an elderly man from the Wu family. He had worked in the Wu family all his life and was a servant with no martial arts.

Like Yuzhen Xiong, as soon as the old man fell to the ground, his body trembled and twitched, and he kept foaming at the mouth. After a few seconds, the old man was dead.

The fear of death instantly gripped everyone present.

Some couldn't help but scream, some cried out, and some covered their heads in pain.

After seeing this, Qingdi shouted again, "Calm down, everyone. The more you panic, the worse the situation will be."

Qingdi's voice was still loud and powerful, but this time his words didn't make any difference.

Suddenly, another person fell to the ground.

The Xia family panicked instantly. The person who fell to the ground was the old lady of the Xia family.

The old lady twitched and foamed at the mouth. After a while, she died.

The Xia family's members immediately gathered around the old lady and wept loudly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 523 Andy was desperate**

The previous death of Yuzhen Xiong had deeply shocked the Xia family. Now that the old lady of the Xia family was dead, these people were even more panicked. They felt frightened for their situation, but also sad for the old lady's death.

Jenny stood silently, his eyes full of sadness and despair. Suddenly many pictures flashed in her mind. She remembered that her grandpa loved her very much, but grandma didn't give her any warmth. Later, Grandpa

died and her life became extremely difficult. She raised a fool, Andy, but suffered endless ridicule because of this, and grandma treated her even worse. Later, when her dad came back, she and Andy divorced. The relationship between grandma and her was gradually improved. Now she did not hate grandma, but grandma was dead. Jenny was painful. At least at this moment, she was heartbroken because of her grandma.

The chaos on the scene further intensified, and the panic deepened suddenly.

Especially those who did not have martial arts were the most afraid. The three people who died so far were ordinary people who did not have martial arts. This clearly showed that these people were the first to die, and their fear was the deepest. The more fearful they were, the worse their health was, the closer they were to death.

In a panic, a middle-aged warrior in the Wu family also fell and died.

His condition was the same as that of the first three. He convulsed and died.

His death made everyone suddenly realize that people who had martial arts might die fast.

At this time, almost everyone collapsed. They were all caught in endless fear whether they had martial arts or not,

Gradually more people fell and died.

Seeing the people around died one by one, the rest of them panicked even more. As a result, more people died faster.

The Wu family's manor was shrouded in death. Everyone seemed to be strangled by an invisible hand.

This Soul-Locking Circle not only trapped their bodies, but also stifled their hope. They could no longer see any hope, as if the whole world was in doomsday. Everyone's heart fell into the abyss of darkness.

The panic continued to spread.

At this moment, Ying Tang's deafening cry suddenly sounded in the chaotic scene, Andy's already awake. He wakes up."

Her words were like a thunder in the middle of the night, awakening everyone in an instant. The noisy scene fell silent.

Everyone quickly gathered towards Andy.

Now, Andy was the only savior in everyone's heart. Only when he waked up can people have hope.

So everyone's desperate hearts seemed to have found a place to rest, which was like a drowning man grabbing the straw for life, and Andy was this straw.

Even Qingdi Wu was excited. Although he told others to calm down, he has no way of being calm in fact. The Wu family's members died one by one, how could he be indifferent? He was already anxious, but he could do nothing.

Now, when he heard Andy wake up, Qingdi finally saw the hope. He rushed to Andy and asked anxiously, "How do you feel? Can you speak now?"

Andy just woke up, his mind was still not clear, but he heard Qingdi's words clearly. He tried to answer, "I feel better."

When Qingdi heard this, his eyes lit up. He immediately said to Andy urgently, "Now all of people are trapped in the Soul-Locking Circle. Many people have already died because of it. Can you break this circle? "

As soon as he heard the Soul-Locking Circle, Andy suddenly became sober. He frowned suddenly and asked Qingdi, "Who set up this magic circle?"

"Hansong Tang." Qingdi said bluntly.

After hearing his words, Andy's face sank. His eyes were sullen. He said desperately, "It's the end of us."

When Qingdi heard this, he felt like being poured with cold water. He looked at Andy in a daze, and said solemnly, "What's wrong?"

"Master Jinyang Yang told me before his death that I could compete with anyone of the Tang family. But there is one person I cannot defeat. That man is Hansong Tang. And Master Jinyang Yang can't defeat him either. I didn't expect him to live till now." Andy explained helplessly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 524 The golden magic circle**

After Jinyang Yang passed his kung fu to Andy, his life came to an end. Before he died, he told Andy a few things, including Hansong Tang's story. Andy knew that the most powerful person in the Tang family was Hansong Tang, but the man had disappeared for a hundred years and was probably no longer alive, so Andy didn't pay attention to him.

But Andy didn't know that Hansong Tang was alive, and he also hadn't expected that Hansong Tang would come to Wu Family so soon. The man also set up a Soul-Locking Circle in the Wu family's manor, which made Andy despair.

After hearing Andy's words, Qingdi's gaze also completely dimmed. He looked dejected and full of worry. He said to Andy again, "Is there something we can do now?"

To Qingdi, Andy was everyone's only hope. Just now, Qingdi was so excited to know that Andy had woken up. But Andy's words made him fall from the hope to the bottom of disappointment, but he still hoped that Andy could create another miracle.

Andy shook his head and sighed, "No. I can't defeat him even if I'm at the top of my power, and now I'm badly injured."

Normally, Andy wouldn't have the thought of giving up. No matter what adversity he faced, he didn't give up, but this time Andy was not confident at all.

As soon as Andy finished speaking, Guilan Huang suddenly ran over and cried. She prayed to Andy, "Andy, you must save us, I don't want to die."

Guilan was afraid of death. She had watched a living person die in front of her. Now she was so scared that she collapsed. Besides, now she got a headache and her heart was palpitating. Even her hands and feet were numb. She knew she would probably be the next one to die. If this Soul-Locking Circle wasn't removed, she would die soon. But she didn't want to die, she could only ask for help from Andy, who she thought was omnipotent.

"Please do something to save us. We can only rely on you." The other Xia family's members also begged Andy.

"Yes. You can create miracles every time. It will definitely work this time too, just help us."

"Please help us. I don't want to die."

The Xia family's members all panicked and prayed to Andy. Suddenly, a middle-aged woman covered her neck, staring with wide eyes, painfully, "I can't breathe anymore, I..."

Before she could finish her words, she fell to the ground with a thud, and then she convulsed as she was foaming at the mouth. She died not long after that.

The Xia family panicked even more now. If the situation continued like this, maybe they weren't killed by the Soul-Locking Circle but by the scare.

Andy furrowed as he watched a living person die in front of him. He looked around and found that many corpses were lying on the ground, and those who survived were in fear and pain.

The sight deeply grieved Andy. His fighting spirit was aroused. His blood was boiling.

With Ying Tang's assistance, he slowly stood up, and then he said to the people present, "Don't panic.. I'll think of a way to help all of you get out of this."

Andy's words made the panicked crowd calm down instantly. All of them looked at Andy with expectation.

Andy continued to be supported by Ying and slowly walked towards Zhenfeng. He stopped in front of Zhenfeng and said seriously, "Do you have the magic pill to cure inner injuries?"

Andy was in bad shape at this point. He had woken up, but his injuries were severe. Even though his fighting spirit was high, his body was still very weak.

Zhenfeng immediately took out the pill from his pocket and handed it to Andy.

Andy received the pill and swallowed it in one gulp.

After swallowing the pill, within a short while, Andy's complexion was clearly better. His strength was also slowly recovering.

Andy didn't let Ying support him anymore. He walked alone to the middle of the crowd, and then he closed his eyes, restrained his breath and slowly waved his hands.

As Andy's hands continued to wave, a golden circle slowly appeared in the sky above the crowd. The circle started directly above Andy and spread out in all directions. In the blink of an eye a golden hemispherical circle was formed. All the people at the scene were enveloped by this golden circle.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 525 The scene still remained quiet**

The golden magic circle was a hemisphere just like the silver Soul-Locking Circle set up by Hensong Tang, but the Soul-Locking Circle was a large hemisphere, while Andy's magic circle was a small hemisphere



within the Soul-Locking Circle. It covered everyone even though it wasn't big.

These people present, who were uncomfortable, felt better once they were enveloped by Andy's golden circle, as if the invisible hand that was strangling them had loosened. Suddenly, everyone could breathe freely, and everyone felt a sense of peace and comfort. This feeling was amazing, which was like taking a hot bath after a long day.

Then Andy slowly lowered his hands and spoke solemnly, "This is the Mind-Calming Circle. It has the function of calming the mind and the soul without being disturbed by external factors. Everyone just stay within this circle and doesn't leave."

The Mind-Calming Circle was completely different from the Soul-Locking Circle, Soul-Locking Circle caused suffocation and locked people's lives, and the Mind-Calming Circle was just the opposite. It could soothe people's emotions and settle them down from within. No matter how many negative emotions you had before, once you enter it, all your negative emotions would be dissipated. One would become calm, relaxed and comfortable.

Those who died had died. Those who survived had hope again after feeling the miraculous effects of the Mind-Calming Circle. It was true that there was hope for everyone with Andy here.

All the people were at ease at this moment. The atmosphere was calm and peaceful.

In a moment of silence, Qingdi slowly approached Andy and cautiously said, "Hangsong Tang said that no matter who enters the circle, they won't survive for more than two days. Will this Mind-Calming Circle work?"

Andy looked grave and said seriously, "The Mind-Calming Circle can only protect us for a day at most. So I have to think of another way before it disappears."

This was the magic circle that Andy had tried his best to set up after taking the divine pill. After setting up it, Andy's body became weak again and he was in a bad state.

After a pause, Andy continued to say seriously to Qingdi, "Dad, you calm them down during this day. I need to use kung fu to recover my body. If there's nothing important, don't let anyone bother me."

All Andy could do now was to recover his body as quickly as possible, or else all of them would die within the Soul-Locking Circle. Although Andy thought that he couldn't defeat Hansong Tang, He had to do everything he could to break this Soul-Locking Circle. He couldn't just stand by and watch so many people die in front of him.

Qingdi nodded and said, "Okay, don't worry. I'll take care of it."

Andy heard this and immediately walked to a corner within the Mind-Calming Circle. He sat down cross-legged and began to meditate with his eyes closed.

From yesterday to today, Andy's body was severely overstretched. It took a process for him to absorb Jinyang Yang's power, but today the situation was urgent, he came over here immediately. Once he arrived at the manor he fought one battle after another without stopping, and finally even used the power of demon.

Andy's body was really depleted. He was now injured badly, and especially his internal injuries were particularly severe. In addition, he did not properly absorb kung fu that Jinyang Yang's passed to him, so now

Andy needed to use time to repair the injuries on his body and then absorbed all the kung fu that he hadn't fully comprehended. Only by doing so would he have a chance to break through the Soul-Locking Circle.

The scene remained quiet. All the people were enjoying the peace.

One day flew by in a flash.

Next day, continuous loud crashing sounds woke up the crowd within the Mind-Calming Circle.

Suddenly, all the people inside panicked. The peace that everyone had gained began to be shattered.

After one day, the air within the Mind-Calming Circle had become extremely thin. There were invisible forces squeezing and crashing against the Mind-Calming Circle. This was the Soul-Locking Circle attacking the Mind-Calming Circle with its power.

The Mind-Calming Circle had a limited duration, and now the Soul-Locking Circle kept hitting it with power. It was obvious that the Mind-Calming Circle was about to collapse. Its entire golden hemisphere was trembling violently.

The crowd within the Mind-Calming Circle found it trembled more and more. These people became increasingly panicked. They couldn't help but all turn their attention to Andy in the corner of the circle.

Andy was still sitting cross-legged, his body unmoving. Even if the noise around him was loud, he didn't have reaction.

When the others saw Andy like this, they became more and more anxious.

The Mind-Calming Circle was still being squeezed more and more violently, and cracks even began to appear in the golden hemisphere.

It was the second day after the Soul-Locking Circle was set up. If it wasn't removed, they would definitely die.

The scene had been gripped by panic.

Just at this moment, Andy who was meditating stood up slowly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 526 Hansong Tang came**

Now Andy was completely refreshed. He was in high spirits, energetic and confident again.

After a day of self-healing and recovery, Andy's injuries had basically healed. The kung fu that he had not fully comprehended was also completely comprehended and absorbed by him.

Now Andy's power was unmatched again.

Once these people saw Andy stand up, they calmed down considerably. Everyone pinned their hopes on Andy again.

Qingdi Wu quickly walked to Andy and said urgently, "Mind-Calming Circle is about to break, what should we do now?"

Andy looked up at the Mind-Calming Circle, and then he violently waved his hand to start making repairs for it.

The impact outside continued to intensify, but the cracked Mind-Calming Circle was actually restored to its original stable state after Andy's repair. Even though the impact outside was heavy, the Mind-Calming Circle did not tremble. It had powerful defense ability.

These people inside the Mind-Calming Circle finally let out a sigh of relief. They finally calmed down. The entire scene was calm again. There was only the constant banging outside.

"Blood Dragon Sword, come here." Andy held out his hand and said

Immediately the sword on the ground flew into Andy's hand with a swish.

Andy took the Blood Dragon Sword and said to Qingdi and the others, "You guys stay inside the circle. I'll go destroy the Soul-Locking Circle."

With that, Andy's figure flashed, and he rushed out of Mind-Calming Circle.

As soon as he exited the Mind-Calming Circle, Andy immediately felt an extremely powerful sense of pressure. This invisible pressure seemed to suppress his breathing, making him unable to breathe.

Then Andy emitted his genuine energy to cover himself from this oppressive feeling.

With protection, Andy began to look around this Soul-Locking Circle seriously.

Andy knew something about the Soul-Locking Circle as well. After observing it carefully for a moment, he found that the Soul-Locking Circle set up by Hansong Tang was far more powerful than an ordinary Soul-Locking Circle. If Andy's guess was right, Hansong Tang must have specially exerted an extremely sinister power in it when he set up the magic circle. This power was like tasteless poison that carried the power to erode everything and permeated the air within the circle.

The fact that Yuzhen Xiong, the old lady and the others died so quickly was not simply due to the power of the Soul-Locking Circle, but mainly stemmed from this invisible power that resembled a poison.

Now, a day had passed, and the power of Soul-Locking Circle as well as the toxicity of that poison had increased dramatically to a level where it could kill people immediately. Without the protection of the Mind-Calming Circle, maybe many people had died.

Andy stood there for only a few seconds, and then all the forces around him surged towards him, seemingly trying to squeeze him.

Among them, the evil power resembling poison was filled in the Soul-Locking Circle, making the entire Soul-Locking Circle extremely terrifying.

Andy no longer hesitated, holding the Blood Dragon Sword tightly, and flying into the air. He took the initiative to attack Soul-Locking Circle.

As he was about to approach the silver hemisphere of Soul-Locking Circle, Andy suddenly raised the sword and slashed it.

At the same time, Andy used all of his power to hack the magic circle.

The energy of Blood Dragon sword quickly increased in the void with Andy's violent force, and finally hit the silver hemisphere of Soul-Locking Circle.

However, after the sword hit the Soul-Locking Circle, but the sword did not cause any impact on it. It didn't even shake.

When the people in Mind-Calming Circle saw this, they frowned instantly. They knew that this Soul-Locking Circle was not easy to destroyed, but Andy's powerful attack had no effect on Soul-Locking Circle at all. This fact hit everyone severely.

In the next instant, the Soul-Locking Circle in the shape of a silver hemisphere slowly turned gray, and even the spells on circle began to tremble slowly.

Then the air in the Soul-Locking Circle seemed to freeze. The Soul-Locking Circle, which looked like a gray hemisphere, shook slightly first and then shook violently.

After shaking a few seconds, the force was like volcanic spewing out from the gray hemisphere spells with devastating power, and then it was directed towards Andy.

Soul-Locking Circle took the initiative to attack Andy.

Seeing this, Andy immediately held the Blood Dragon Sword tightly and slashed at the majestic force that hit from all directions.

In order to protect Andy, his sword flew around him, resisting the power of Soul-Locking Circle from all directions.

Immediately, Andy threw the Blood Dragon Sword in his hand toward Soul-Locking Circle.

The sword in the void was like a red dragon, slashing towards that majestic force after another.

In an instant, the sword and the power of Soul-Locking Circle fought together.

One after another crashing sound kept ringing during the battle. The power of Blood Dragon Sword was already extraordinary and now it contained the genuine energy and violent power of Andy, which made the power of the Blood Dragon Sword invincible. When the power emitted by Soul-Locking Circle encountered the sword, the circle was shattered by Blood Dragon Sword.

After smashing the Soul-Locking Circle's attack, the Blood Dragon Sword immediately returned to Andy's hands.

Everyone's heart beat quickly. They had a glimmer of hope again.

As soon as Andy grasped Blood Dragon Sword, he immediately attacked the gray hemisphere of Soul-Locking Circle.

Andy waved the sword and kept slashing the spells of the circle, bursting out one after another, but after the tremor, no matter how Andy slashed it, the gray hemisphere of Soul-Locking Circle still existed firmly.

Everyone in the Mind-Calming Circle looked at Andy intently. When they saw him hacking Soul-Locking Circle over and over again, they were very worried about Andy. This Soul-Locking Circle was more terrifying than countless beasts before. They didn't know if Andy can handle it, but



everyone was praying in their hearts. They hoped that Andy could destroy the Soul-Locking Circle as soon as possible.

However, the fact was not optimistic. Under Andy's uninterrupted attack, Soul-Locking Circle not only showed no signs of being breached, it even seemed to be getting stronger. Now everyone in Mind-Calming Circle had a strong sense of oppression.

There seemed to be a roaring sound in the sky. Apparently Soul-Locking Circle was provoked.

When Andy's attack was fierce, Soul-Locking Circle suddenly made a blast that shook the sky.

Then the gray evil force attached to the silver hemisphere of Soul-Locking Circle was slowly separated from the hemisphere.

After leaving the hemisphere, the gray terrifying power slowly condensed into an ancient demon god with a height of several tens of meters.

Upon seeing this, everyone in the Mind-Calming Circle was shocked. They all stared at it in horror. Then the ancient demon god took shape. Its deep eyes seemed to swallow everything in the world. Its power seemed to can destroy everything.

"This is the soul of Soul-Locking Circle." Zhenfeng Tang suddenly exclaimed, and he recognized the terrifying shadow of the demon god.

A person has a soul, but a magic circle does not necessarily have a soul. Only a particularly powerful magic circle has a soul. And the soul is the strongest part of a magic circle.

Andy's endless attacks angered Soul-Locking Circle, and also threatened Soul-Locking Circle, so the soul of the circle was separated from it. It was ready to eliminate the man who threatened it.

People didn't understand the soul of magic circle, but everyone felt infinite fear. The phantom that looked like a devil was huge and terrifying. The people in the Mind-Calming Circle were covered by the Mind-Calming Circle and were far away from the phantom, but they also felt the monstrous anger of the phantom and an extremely dangerous aura.

Andy clearly felt the threat from coming to him. He seemed to be shrouded in a huge shadow.

Immediately, Andy stopped attacking and quickly fell back to the ground, and then he raised his head to look at the huge and terrifying ancient demon god in the void.

The demon god slightly lifted its giant palm, and suddenly the entire space seemed to be lifted by its giant palm. After the phantom turned over its palm, it attacked Andy who was standing on the ground.

In a moment, this palm seemed to cause a piece of sky over Andy's head to fall. Infinite power swept down on Andy with its palm.

Andy's face changed suddenly. He was completely covered by the palm's power. The space around him seemed to freeze, making it difficult for him to move. He was in an extremely dangerous situation.

Andy didn't have time to think too much. He suddenly stepped forward, causing the entire ground to sway, and the solidified space was a little loose.

Then he took several steps in succession, his aura rising steadily. Now he seemed to become a giant, grabbing the Blood Dragon Sword and hitting the huge palm shadow.

Suddenly, the energy between heaven and earth seemed to be emptied for an instant. They all gathered on the Blood Dragon Sword. The sword carried powerful forces and absorbed the energy of heaven and earth.

It was as if countless bombs had been thrown between the sky and the earth, causing the earth to tremble violently.

In the next instant, the energy of the sword hit the giant palm, exploding with shocking power.

The air over the manor was fiercely surging, like a hurricane sweeping through the world.

The people in the Mind-Calming Circle were suddenly hit by the gale. Some people wobbled, some people backed away, and some were even knocked to the ground.

Andy was hit by the strong wind and flew out, and finally fell to the ground severely.

The phantom of the demon god in the air was also hit and eventually disappeared.

In the end, the soul of the Soul-Locking Circle was destroyed by Andy.

Seeing it disappear, Andy immediately stood up, and then flew straight to the sky. He tried his best to swing the Blood Dragon Sword and slashed the silver hemisphere of Soul-Locking Circle fiercely.

The overwhelming sword aura slammed into the spells of Soul-Locking Circle. In an instant, the hemisphere burst suddenly, and then the entire Soul-Locking Circle disappeared in the air.

Andy finally destroyed the Soul-Locking Circle.

The people in the Mind-Calming Circle were all dumbfounded and then were ecstatic. They finally got rid of this terrible Soul-Locking Circle completely.

After a brief period of calm, the crowd on the scene suddenly cheered with excitement, and some even burst into tears.

Amidst the cheers of the people, Andy slowly fell from the air to the ground. His face had turned pale, and his breath was a little weak. His hand holding the Blood Dragon Sword was weak.

This battle did not take a long time, but it consumed too much energy and physical strength of Andy, especially in the end he completely exhausted all his strength to fight the Soul-Locking Circle.

As soon as he fell back to the ground, Andy didn't have time to take a breath, suddenly a cold voice came.

"You can destroy my Soul-Locking Circle. Well done." He said with irony,

After he ended, a figure fell from the sky and landed in front of Andy.

The man was Hansong Tang.

**My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 527 The scene was gripped by fear again.**

As soon as Hansong Tang appeared, the people present were silent.

All those who were excited and cheering were stunned. The entire scene had been gripped by fear again.

In their mind, Hansong Tang was more terrifying than the devil. The Soul-Locking Circle he randomly placed made everyone seem to be in hell. People died one by one, and those who didn't die were almost scared to death. This nightmare was only relieved by Andy, but Hansong Tang came again.

Andy looked at Hansong Tang seriously, and said, "Are you Hansong Tang?"

When he asked this, Andy was a little shocked. He thought Hansong Tang should be an old man, but the person in front of him was as young as him.

Hansong Tang raised his eyebrows slightly, took a look at Andy, and then said, "Yes, I am. Your body is recovering well. You even can destroy my Soul-Locking Circle in such a short time."

Hansong's tone was relaxed and casual. He wanted to kill Andy with the Soul-Locking Circle, but Andy destroyed the Soul-Locking Circle within a day, which really shocked Hansong. But he still belittled Andy.

"No matter how powerful the magic circle is, it has its weaknesses." said Andy.

In front of Hansong, Andy was not arrogant, but cautious. Hansong was an opponent Andy needed to deal with carefully.

Hansong's look became look. He looked at Andy and said, "Is your kungfu taught by Lai Wu?"

Hansong looked like a young man in his twenties, but his real age was very old. Andy was a young man in his twenties. At this age, the only possibility for Andy's accomplishment of kung fu was that he got inheritance from a master of kung fu. In Hansong's eyes, the only person who could be called master of kung fu was Lai Wu.

When Hansong mentioned Lai Wu, Andy was taken aback for a moment, and then he replied flatly, "It's none of your business."

Andy didn't want to tell him that he got the inheritance of kung fu from Jinyang Yang.

"You better tell me." Hansong asked again.

When his words were over, Hansong suddenly emitted a majestic aura. His eyes showed a gloomy cold.

"I said it's none of your business." Andy said without hesitation

Andy obviously felt that Hansong was very concerned about this question, which inevitably made Andy a little surprised. He didn't know Hansong was interested in those who taught him kung fu or Lai Wu. In short, he didn't intend to answer Hansong's questions.

Hearing this, Hansong said contemptuously, "Since you are so anxious to die, then I will fulfill your wish."

As soon as he finished, Hansong burst into murderous aura, and the murderous aura seemed to soar into the sky in an instant and pierced

the entire sky. The air around Hansong seemed to be boiling. The entire space seemed to be filled with countless invisible sharp blades.

Andy felt an extreme pressure that could shatter his heart. At the same time his skin was prickling, and he even felt the burning sensation of being scalded by boiling water.

The release of the killing aura was so murderous that Andy's heart couldn't help but vibrate. Before they had engaged in battle, Andy had already felt Hansong's great power. This man was stronger than yesterday's The Supreme Presbyter.

As Andy's heart was shaking, Hansong slammed his palm into Andy.

A simple palm held the strongest power, and as soon as the palm was released, a huge and fierce genuine energy suddenly struck out. As soon as it entered the air, it suddenly turned into a huge palm that broke through the void and came towards Andy.

Andy's face changed suddenly, and he immediately tried his best to fly into the air.

Hansong's palm didn't hit Andy. His right foot stomped on the ground and the whole earth shook, then he fled into the air to chase after Andy.

When Andy saw this, he immediately raised the Blood Dragon Sword and swung it towards Hansong. The shocking blade cut through the void and struck him immediately.

Hansong fled into the air and raised his hand to strike out with a palm as he saw the blade flashing.

An extremely cold air was released from Hansong's palm as soon as he did so. This air was extremely cold as if it froze the entire world. Those who stayed within the Mind-Calming Circle inevitably felt the extremely cold air. Everyone even shivered.

Suddenly, everything was frozen.

All the clouds in the sky seemed to be frozen by this infinite cold, and the vast sky seemed to have turned into a glacier.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 528 The battle with Hansong Tang**

The genuine energy that Hansong Tang released turned into a huge icicle with a sharp front end in the extremely cold environment. It hit Andy with the power of piercing everything like a spear.

Andy looked at it, a flicker of horror in his cold eyes. The chill was too strong. Andy's body and even his blood became cold. He also seemed to freeze in mid-air.

Then, the energy of sword and Hansong Tang's icicle-shaped genuine energy collided

The energy of sword instantly froze as if it was swallowed by the extremely destructive power, and then it solidified in the air, unable to move.

However, Hansong's icicle-shaped genuine energy continued to attack Andy indefinitely.



The Blood Dragon Sword that Andy wielded also quickly froze by the extremely cold air in an instant.

Then the icicle-shaped genuine energy was unstoppable and continued to attack Andy.

Andy had already felt a great danger. Seeing that Blood Dragon Sword was frozen, he simply let go of the sword, bursting out of his energy to break through the ice, and then flying to the ground.

"Do you think you can run away?"

Hansong shouted, and then flew to chase Andy.

Andy's speed was extremely fast, and all barriers were useless to him. He almost returned to the ground in the blink of an eye.

However, Hansong's speed was even faster. As soon as Andy returned to the ground, Hansong chased Andy down and attacked his back.

The strong genuine energy with infinitely cold air swept out from his palm. Once the genuine energy entered the air, it turned into a giant palm again.

The palm was thick and cold, like a huge iceberg pushing towards Andy.

Andy was surrounded by the great power again, and his body seemed to be immobilized.

He didn't have time to ponder. He immediately exploded with all his strength to break through the barriers. He turned abruptly, and then struck at Hansong's giant palm.

Suddenly, an earth-shaking dragon roar resounded through the clouds.

The majestic energy seemed to condense into a hundred feet divine dragon in an instant. Its power could destroy the heaven.

The solidified air suddenly loosened, and the divine dragon seemed to smash all the obstruction.

Andy took advantage of this opportunity to strike out with a palm aimed at Hansong.

The energy of dragon transformed into a gigantic palm and met Hansong's iceberg-like palm.

With one hand, Andy used the energy of the dragon to destroy the iceberg-like palm and restore air circulation. With the other hand, he struck Hansong with his giant palm.

Andy's gigantic palm clashed with Hansong's palm-like genuine energy, causing a huge earth-shaking sound.

Suddenly, the entire space exploded, causing wind screaming. Dust and sand flied in the sky.

Now Andy and Hansong were shrouded in dust and sand.

The people in the circle could no longer see the figures of the two of them, only the gray areas. But everyone still stared at the scene intently.

Hansong and Andy in the center of the storm still stood in place, keeping their original postures, but their palms were still impacting each other.

Hansong's palm-like genuine energy was unmatched. After hitting Andy's giant palm, it not only did not collapse, but continued to advance with a more surging momentum, as if it would not stop without hitting Andy.

Andy was still fighting doggedly. When his giant palm was hit by Hansong's palm-like genuine energy, it was already vulnerable, but it still held on stubbornly and refused to give up.

After holding for a few seconds, Andy's giant palm finally couldn't hold it and was completely defeated.

Then Hansong's palm-like genuine energy rushed towards Andy with unstoppable force.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 529 A Meaningless Resistance**

Zip!

In an instant, Andy Wu dodged at a speed that was undetectable to the naked eyes, and he narrowly escaped Hansong Tang's unstoppable True Essences of Giant Palm.

However, just after Andy escaped this attack, Hansong hit Andy with a devastating palm using another hand of his.

This palm was fierce and closely followed the former, giving Andy no chance to rest.

What was released from his palm was a terrible true essence with a gloomy and cold sense.

Andy felt a strong sense of death enveloped him, and the momentum of Hansong's palm pressed him from all directions. There was no escape.

Andy had no time to hesitate. He was reckless, trying his best to meet the palm with a palm. His palm carried the supreme wild power and the power of true essence. He spared no effort.

Boom!

The palms collided again, making a loud noise which could shake the sky.

In the True Essence of Palm Momentum, there were wisps of corrosive power that could consume the vitality of the human body. This power was corrosive and destructive.

Colliding with it, Andy's supreme power didn't get the upper hand at all, but was consumed inch by inch.

However, Andy was unwilling to be defeated. He continued to exert his strength, tooth and nail, resisting the attack of Hansong's destructive power.

The strength of the two were constantly competing in the void, standing off with each other like two people who were wrist-wrestling.

However, as time passed, Hansong's huge True Essence of Palm Momentum slowly advanced towards Andy like a huge object, exuding an incomparable aura. Its constant oppression made Andy feel difficult to resist gradually. Sweat began to ooze on his forehead.

Obviously, Hansong prevailed in the trial of strength.

If it continued, Andy would definitely be defeated by Hansong.

The people in the Tranquility Formation could now clearly see the two competitors in the field, as the dust and sand in the sky had sunk down. Everyone's vision had become clear, so clear that they could see Andy dripping sweat. At this time, everyone couldn't help being anxious. They were really afraid that Andy could not withstand. Once Andy was defeated, they would all be doomed. Therefore, everyone was cheering for Andy in their hearts.

However, Andy's face became heavier and heavier that his brows were frowned tightly. His eyes suddenly caught the Blood Dragon Sword frozen in mid-air.

In an instant, Andy's pupils suddenly shrank.

Click!

The Blood Dragon Sword in the air broke through the ice that sealed it, as if it received instruction.

As soon as the Blood Dragon Blade escape, it immediately penetrated the void, sprinted quickly, and rushed down.

The blood-red blade, shining a dazzling red light, split the air, and hardly slashed towards Hansong's palm with a strength that could cleave through the waves . It seemed that it was helping Andy.

Seeing this, Andy immediately used the last of his energy, increasing his strength, and hit Hansong again.

At the same time, the sword aura of the Blood Dragon Sword attacked swiftly. Together with Andy's power, it stroke Hansong's True essence of Palm Momentum.

Suddenly, the True Essence of Palm Momentum trembled violently, and then collapsed.

Andy finally managed to resist Hansong's heavy blow.

After completing the task, the Blood Dragon Sword quickly flew back into Andy's hands.

Failed with one blow, Hansong's face suddenly turned pale. He stared at Andy coldly, and said sharply, "Huh, meaningless resistance. I will see how long can you last."

Finishing the words, Hansong instantly turned into a flash of lightning, attacking Andy.

An aura of destruction swept out with Hansong. This aura contained terrifying magic power and infinite murderous intent. The murderous spirits covered the sky, enveloping Andy from all directions.

Andy didn't dare to be careless. He held the Blood Dragon Sword tightly, and quickly met head-on with Hansong.

The two immediately fought together.

Hansong was bare-handed, but his power was boundless. Andy had a Blood Dragon Sword in his hand, and his power could not be underestimated. As soon as the two fought together, they played with a strength that could shake the sky and the earth.

The aftermath of the billowing true essence constantly surging out, sweeping all sides. There seemed to have a hurricane roaring in the huge field.

Andy and Hansong in the battle were like the eye of the hurricane. The more violent they fought, the stronger was the momentum they emitted, as well as the wind around them. The entire scene was impacted. Even those who were hiding in the Tranquility Formation were also shaken.

Hansong's continuous attack was fierce, and every move was a killing move. Andy would be teared into pieces if he was not careful. Therefore, Andy had no reservations. His moves were cautious and strong. And in the process of coping with Hansong, he was constantly stimulating his own potential energy.

After completing the meditation today, Andy could be regarded as completely absorbed the martial arts that Jinyang Yang passed to him. This was the first time that he had used his hidden energy in actual combat, so he had not been able to use it proficiently. Nevertheless, it gave him more possibilities to perform.

Hansong did not give Andy any chance to concentrate. His attacks were extremely intensive. There formed countless fist shadows with his two fists waving. Among the violent fists, there were heavy murderous intents pervading. The fist shadows covering the sky were all-pervasive, attacking every major points of Andy's body.

Andy couldn't be distracted, and he had to deal with it absorbedly and cautiously. He poured all his wild power and vast true essence into the Blood Dragon Sword, and kept waving the it to resist. The heavy fist shadows of Hansong attacking from all directions were defeated by Andy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 530 A Fiasco**

Right now, everyone in the Tranquility Formation were holding their breath and watching the fight nervously no matter if they could understand or see the situation clearly. They barely blinked and watched without distraction, since they were afraid that Andy Wu would be defeated. Although no one was sure if Andy Wu were in disadvantage or not, everyone knew how formidable Hansong Tang was. He even prevailed Andy Wu's master before, and Andy Wu had acknowledged that he had no confidence to win this battle. So naturally, everyone on the scene couldn't help worrying about Andy.

Hansong Tang was still punching his serried and stormy fists continuously while Andy was always doing his best to cut Hansong's offensive attacks with his broadsword. Andy Wu's current state was no bad and he was mentally stable. All of these made him continue to turn ill luck into good and invincible in such a thrilling situation.

However, when they were deadlocked, Hansong suddenly changed his strategy. By taking the advantage of Andy's broadsword momentum, Hansong changed his fists and generated a form of killing fist. And such a murderous and killing fist was punched on Andy's chest directly from an extremely weird and tricky angle.

The punch came so suddenly without any warning and was extremely murderous.

Andy's face went pale, so he retracted his Blood Dragon Sword and put it in front of his chest without any hesitation. At the same time, Andy swept hard towards Hansong Tang's waist with his right leg.



Bang! Bang!

The two vibrations went off simultaneously, and Hansong's fist was punched to Andy's Blood Dragon Sword while Andy kicked Hansong's waist with his leg sweep.

Hansong's fist was fierce and full of murderous intent. Although Andy offset most of the strength in the punch with his Blood Dragon Sword, he was still hurt by the Inner Energy among the fist.

However, the strength of Andy's leg sweep was also unmatched. When Hansong was hit, he couldn't help frowning with pain.

"That's interesting. Keep going."

Hansong Tang yelled and with endless frenzy momentum, he rushed towards Andy Wu fiercely and promptly.

While sprinting, Hansong slammed his punches. The Inner Energy in the punches were mighty and solid like a giant diamond, carrying destructive momentum, and were directly hit on Andy.

Andy Wu had been retreating. As soon as he stabilized and held his body, Andy saw Hansong was sprinting towards him fiercely. Andy dared not hesitate. He waved his Blood Dragon Sword in his hand and slashed hard at Hansong's heavy punches.

With a slash, suddenly there was an incredible sword shadow appeared and magnified in the air and then crashed down.

Bang!

Andy's incredible sword momentum slammed into Hansong's mighty Inner Energy directly, giving out a loud bang and arousing the aftermath.

At this moment, there was a murderous glare in Andy's eyes. He decided to grasp the opportunity to urge his potential energy, and no matter if he could operate it or not, he must give it a try.

All of a sudden, Andy's momentum surged. The blood inside his body was boiling frantically and multiple powers were rushing out. And his potential energy even stood out and released like a horse without reins violently.

And currently Andy had seemed to become the devil in the hell and was suppressing his bloody purgatory. There was a smell of blood dispersed from his body and his Blood Dragon Sword was even strongly surrounded by the scent of blood.

"You're overrating yourself."

Hansong Tang perceived Andy's change and shouted. Then he took the lead in changing his moves and gave a quick punch with both of his fists. In an instant, he blasted out several punches in succession, one faster and stronger than one. At last, all the punches merged into one, turning into an incredibly giant fist and directly rolled towards Andy Wu.

Andy Wu's eyes dazzled and in a twinkling, all of the urged power, including that potential energy was condensed onto the Blood Dragon Sword by Andy. Then, he lifted the sword and slashed it towards Hansong.

All of a sudden, a sword momentum containing all kinds of forces were fiercely hacked on Hansong Tang's power of the incredibly giant fist.

“Boom!”

The two extremely powerful forces collided together, and shook out a dreadfully huge sound wave in the air, which swept the manor and surprised everyone on the scene.

But the next moment, Andy’s face was as pale as a piece of white paper.

All of his power was completely dissipated when confronting Hansong’s punch while the momentum of Hansong’s giant fist was formidable and hit hard on Andy’s body.

“Puff!”

The fresh blood that Andy Wu vomited seemed to stained the entire sky. As for Andy himself, he was thrown into the air like a cast shot put and eventually fell down on the ground heavily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 530 Andy Wu was defeated**

Andy fell so hard that he smashed a hole in the thick ground. His internal organs were hurt badly, and his was in a terrible situation.

Andy was defeated.

The people within the Mind-Calming Circle were dumbfounded.

Everyone fell into despair again. Although everyone knew that Hansong Tang was so strong that Andy didn't have the chance to defeat him, they were still shocked when they saw that Andy was defeated.

In the end, they couldn't escape death. Everything that Andy had done seemed to be in vain. Their end would come.

Hansong walked towards Andy with a cold face

Approaching the pit, Hansong looked down at Andy in the pit and said disdainfully, "Whether the person who taught you kung fu is Lai Wu or not, teaching you kung fu is a waste of time."

Hansong's voice sounded in Andy's ears. He had been lying in the pit healing him since he fell to the ground. He had been hurt quite badly by Hansong. That move just now seemed insignificant, but its actual power was so great that it even instantly destroyed Andy's supreme power. It was also his supreme power that resisted most of Hansong's power. That was why Andy was not crushed to pieces. His injuries did cause him pain, but they weren't fatal.

Hearing Hansong's words, Andy slowly stood up. He took the Blood Dragon Sword, jumped to the other side of the pit, and stood opposite to Hansong.

He looked at Hansong indifferently and said coldly, "Really? You're not qualified to judge me."

At this point Andy became very calm. It was as if he had entered another realm, which was the opposite of berserk. Andy's breath was light and soft, but it had the power to settle people's mind.

The people within the Mind-Calming Circle seemed to be infected by Andy. Their despairing hearts were filled with hope. They began to look forward to Andy's miracle again.

Hansong looked at Andy coldly, a flicker of coldness in his eyes. He said, "You don't even know how to use the power in your body. You can defeat me? How ridiculous."

Through the competition just now, Hansong had already felt that Andy had unusual powers within his body. But Andy didn't know how to make the best use of the power. His moves were all rusty. It was easy for Hansong to defeat him.

"I really didn't know the power inside me before. But thanks to you, now I know." Andy said frankly

The final struggle just now caused Andy to push out his latent energy, but he just didn't use his power to the fullest, which caused Hanson to easily break through his offense. It was this failed attempt that allowed Andy to control his power. He now knew how to use that hidden power and put it to good use in battle.

Upon hearing that, Hansong said, "Very well. Then I'll show you how I'm going to kill you."

Immediately Hansong moved quickly. He moved to the left for a while, and to the right for a while, which made it difficult for people to see his clear pace. He was walking on a pit, but he didn't fall into it. After he used flying skills, in the blink of an eye he was standing in front of Andy.

Then, Hansong threw a punch at Andy. A stream of genuine energy was released, which was like a python. It was spinning around Andy so fast that it was as fast as a whirlwind.

Andy was enveloped by Hansong's genuine energy and the python-like energy. He could be devoured by the python at any moment.

The python was spinning so fast that Andy didn't know where its head and mouth were. So he couldn't aim at its vital points and couldn't destroy it.

Andy was in a worrying position, but he wasn't panicking. The latent energy inside him had been building up, just waiting for him to release it.

He was watching the python. He was also waiting for the python to open its bloody mouth and devour him before giving him a precise blow.

Now the python was still moving fast, and Andy kept looking for the python's head, ready to deliver the killing blow. But this was also a very dangerous counterattack plan. If Andy wasn't faster than the python, he might be swallowed up.

Suddenly the python that had been spinning at high speed opened its mouth fiercely. It was ready to devour Andy.

Then Andy's chance was coming.

Whether or not he could destroy the python was at this moment.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 532 Hansong Tang was knocked down**

The potential power surging in Andy Wu's body, burst out all of a sudden. And Blood Dragon Sword he was holding, carried all the potential power, released violently, and flew to the python's mouth.

This sword was fast, fierce and acute, and directly went into the python's throat.

Bang!

The python-like genuine energy dissipated immediately.

Andy Wu managed to resist Hansong Tang's changeable attack.

Andy Wu's potential power was perfectly put to use for the first time.

But, as the python-like genuine energy was just broke, Hansong Tang's fists followed up to attack.

The fists were rather powerful, and directly hit Andy Wu's body.

Andy Wu felt the urgency. Without any hesitation, he dodged Hansong Tang's violent fists in the fastest speed.

Andy Wu stayed meters away from Tang. But as he just steadied himself, Hansong Tang's enormous fist-like genuine energy continued to sweep to Andy. This was how horrible Hansong was. He released his attack with no sighs. And one followed quickly after another, with no pause.

Luckily, after Andy became good at releasing the potential power, his whole capability enhanced a lot, too. Plus his calm mentality, quick response and good state, he was quite flexible facing Hansong's intensive attacks.

These two men, fought with each other again.

The intensity of the battle was even greater than before, and their body movements were too fast to be seen by the naked eyes.

People in Mind-Calming Circle were like stones, staring at these fighting men with no movements. They couldn't understand their moves, but

deeply felt the energy they had released while battling. Just the rolling aftermath could make people shocked. Everyone could have died in this place without the protection of Andy's Mind-Calming Circle.

Qingdi Wu, Ying Tang, Zhenfeng Tang, Jenny Xia and other people, they paid attention to this battle, but more attention to Andy's body condition. Andy was not influenced by his injury, he performed steadily. But still, he had wounds over his body. He may not hold on anymore if he was hit by Hansong again. So they were concerned about Andy, afraid that he would get hurt again.

The battle between Andy and Hansong became fiercer and fiercer. Hansong noticed the obvious change of Andy. He was aware that Andy was better at controlling his inner energy. Just because that, Hansong's attack became more violent and fiercer. Hansong spared no effort to attack, no matter the fists or feet. His attacks were harsh and full of murderous wrath, and every attack could put one to death.

Andy Wu dared not to slight this. He kept his mind calm all along. But his wrath changed from steady to violent. The edge of his Blood Dragon Sword which stained with blood, burst out evil wrath constantly.

"Break the heaven and earth!"

When they were battling violently, Andy growled suddenly. He broke Hansong's fists, and took the opportunity to jump up to the mid-air. He put the potential power he had stored, the violent savage power, and his genuine energy, to his Blood Dragon Sword.

Blood Dragon Sword emitting evil wrath, carrying three strongest power, slashed downwards heavily.

One sword was released, then everything would die.



The sky seemed broken up by this word. A bloody light flashed by in the void space. The sharp sword stained with blood did have the power to break the heaven and earth.

Calm and confident Hansong, now felt the power of Andy's sword. His face changed immediately. Without thinking, nearly out of instinct, he raised his hand quickly, and put all his genuine energy to his hands. And then, facing the sky, his hands released power to the incredible sword wrath right over his head.

Bang!

The vast genuine energy Hansong's hands released, hit Andy's amazing sword wrath, and burst out dreadful power. Endless waves of power were rolling like tide, and spread in all directions.

As the two power hit together, they were well-matched in strength. But just at this moment, the evil wrath of Andy's Blood Dragon Sword suddenly turned into a horrible demon, growling madly, and kept attacking. Just then it shook Hansong's vast genuine energy into pieces.

Bang!

The evil wrath broke the protection of genuine energy, and attacked Hansong's hands directly. Hansong shook his body, and the ground down his feet, collapsed instantly.

Hansong Tang himself, couldn't resist the pressure, and finally knelt on the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 532 Fissile Fist**

Andy's attack was both powerful and unexpected, leaving Hansong Tang defenseless. The arrogant Hansong suddenly fell to his knees.

Andy, who was in mid-air, slowly fell back to the ground and stood in front of Hansong.

Hansong's kneeling in front of Andy completely showed off Andy's victorious posture. He stood there proudly.

Seeing this scene, all the people were stunned. Everyone's eyes were filled with surprise.

In everyone's opinion, Andy was not as strong as Hansong, although everyone wanted Andy to win. But there was a hope in their hearts. Only at this moment, when they saw that Andy had beaten Hansong to the ground, everyone was hopeful again.

Qingdi was even more relieved. He had been worried that Andy would be hurt again, but fortunately, in the end, Andy not only didn't harmed, but also suppressed the invincible Hansong, which was a great surprise. Qingdi could see that Andy's power had clearly improved after he came out of the pit. This was a good sign that Andy had unlimited potential. He may have a chance to defeat Hansong.

Andy now was inscrutable. He looked down at Hansong with an expressionless face and said coldly, "You are nothing more than that."

Hansong was known as the Tang family's God of War, and Jinyang Yang had warned Andy that Hansong was incomparably powerful, and that he was not Hansong's opponent. Andy also really thought that Hansong was invincible. But now he didn't think so.

When Hansong heard this, his face was distorted with anger, and his look became fierce. He stood up from the collapsed ground, and then jumped out. He confronted Andy, and said, "Do you think you can defeat me?"

When he was speaking, Hansong burst into a bloodthirsty aura. At the same time, his eyes were blazing with fury

Feeling Hansong's anger, Andy quickly raised the Blood Dragon Sword and attacked him first.

Hansong immediately carried his murderous aura and rushed forward.

They two fought fiercely again. The sound of energy explosion sounded constantly in the air.

Hansong was still bare-handed. When he was angry, his attacks were much tougher. His each moves brought suffocating oppression. The genuine energy he sent out was more like an angry beast, roaring to tear Andy into pieces.

Andy was more and more proficient in using the Blood Dragon Sword. His hidden power was also more and more powerful. Therefore, in the face of Hansong's violent attack, Andy can always deal with it calmly.

The genuine energy released by Hansong attacked Andy from all directions, and the energy of sword was also as dense as rain. Countless sword auras hit the genuine energy from all sides. The two sides competed fiercely, but evenly matched.

Hansong was unable to kill Andy, so his anger had become more and more intense. His face was red with anger.

"I'll kill you right now. I swear." He shouted.

After speaking, Hansong suddenly got out of the fierce battle, jumped up, and flew into the air. Immediately, he squeezed his fists with both hands and slammed his fists at Andy on the ground. In an instant, he punched again and again. Each punch contained his strongest genuine energy. Under the urge of his anger, the power of his genuine energy was the strongest.

Andy's look suddenly sank. He immediately raised his head and swung the Blood Dragon Sword swiftly. Suddenly countless sword shadows met Hansong's shocking genuine energy.

Hansong's endless power all hit Andy's layers of sword shadows. The dense genuine energy collided with countless sword shadows, banging loudly one after another. In the midair, there seemed to be fireworks blooming.

Andy's defense was extremely strong. In the face of Hansong's fierce attack, he still remained calm. When all the genuine energy released by Hansong collapsed, Andy suddenly rose into the sky.

As soon as Andy was in the air, he clenched the handle of the sword with both hands and slashed towards Hansong who was also in the air.

It was also the strongest move that was full of destructive force

" Fissile Fist." Hansong shouted suddenly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 533 A hand of Death**

Hansong Tang roared and his entire body exploded with a fierce and earth-shaking momentum. All of his strength and Genuine Energy

concentrated on his fists, and then, his fists suddenly struck out, full of scaring power.

As soon as the Fissile Fist was struck out, the fist shadows issued by Hansong was actually in the manner of nuclear fission. One to two, two to four, forming a chain reaction, and in an instant, there were actually countless fist shadows, striking intensely towards Andy Wu.

To face this, Andy used his sword to resist, which was extremely powerful. He had used it to beat Hansong to his knees, but this time, it was shattered to pieces when it met Hansong's fist shadows.

However, Hansong's shadows kept sweeping towards Andy.

Seeing that the situation was not good, Andy immediately jumped back to the ground with light-like speed to avoid the shadow attack.

Hansong also didn't hesitate and immediately leapt back to the ground. Then, without saying a word, he struck out a Fissile Fist at Andy again.

Andy was shocked by his such power, for his fist shadows fission was too fast and he couldn't avoid it all, so he had no choice but to wave his Blood Dragon Sword in his hands. He waved it extremely fast, completely desperate. Non-stop and fast. In a second, the endless sword shadows attacked the countless violent fist shadows.

Bang, bang, bang!

The power of the fist and sword clashing each other made the aftershock continue to come and the loud thumping sounds continued, like the sound of machine gun.

The fight between the two men was particularly fierce and the winner was still unknown.

Obviously, Andy was hard. When Hansong only needed to strike a single Fissile Fist, Andy had to keep waving the Blood Dragon Sword to send out intense shadows in order to resist the countless fist shadows.

When this round was over, Andy was sweaty.

Hangsong, on the other hand, was more vigorous, whose desire of killing was stronger.

“Now, go to hell!”

Hansong shouted and his voice shocked the whole land. At the same time, his fists clenched tightly and his muscles all over his body became tighter. There was a vast amount of heat continuously released from his body.

For a moment, Hansong’s entire body seemed to burn. His skin all turned into red, like heating iron and his eyes also turned blood-red, and there was even hot energy coming out of his body, surrounding his entire body.

He was fighting for all himself.

His breath became terrifying and his heat energy burned the entire world. His momentum, raised more than one level. He was like a demon coming out of the hell, shocking the entire world.

Hansong’s power was so terrifying that everyone in Tranquilization Shield couldn’t help but be terrified. Even through there was a shield,

everyone could still feel the burning pain. Hansong was like a volcano and anyone who got closer to him would burn to ashes.

Qingdi Wu and others were all worried. Hansong was so terrifying that he was like the Demon King who ruled the dark world. Whoever he wanted to die would have to die. Andy was dangerous.

At this moment, Andy was like in the alchemist's furnace. His body was so hot that his blood seemed to be burning. He didn't hesitate and he immediately use his Genuine Energy to protect himself. He tried his best to use the cold energy to resist the burning air.

There was a raging fire burning in Hansong's reddened eyes and an there was a strong fighting desire in it.

Watched by all people here, he starched out his hands and waved in front of his chest. With waving, all the heat sources in the air, the endless essence of the world and all his own Genuine Energy and power were concentrated on his hands.

Gradually, a red sphere similar to a fireball appeared between Hansong's hands. At first glance, it looked like a red glowing sun, which was rubbed between his hands.

This fireball concentrated the essence of everything, infinite heat and endless power and Genuine Energy. Its power was unimaginable, as if the entire earth could be destroyed by it.

When the fireball grew to its limit, Hansong's pupils suddenly constricted and his palms stretched out. Suddenly, the fireball, like the sun, bombarded towards Andy.

Seeing so, Andy's face was sullen. Before the huge fireball got close to him, his entire body seemed to be engulfed, with his heart shaking violently. An unprecedented sense of panic came to him.

Without time to ponder, Andy immediately concentrated all of his strength and Genuine Energy on his Blood Dragon Sword. The icy cold energy he released also all lingered around the sword. Then, he raised the sword and slashed towards the huge fireball which was speeding towards him.

Suddenly, a powerful sword energy, carrying all energy of the heaven and earth, cut through the air and struck at the giant fireball.

Bang!

The sword energy hit the fireball, travelling through it and splitting it in two.

The fireball, split in two, flew towards the left and the right of Andy, but it didn't hit him.

However, out of everyone's expectation, the moment of its splitting, a figure suddenly appeared between the two halves of the fireball.

This was Hansong.

He took advantage of the moment when Andy's Blood Dragon Sword split the fireball and he pounced on Andy, like a lightning.

Andy was so focused on the fireball that he didn't pay any attention to Hansong, but by the time he saw him, he had already reached him.



Without waiting for Andy's next reaction, his right hand became a claw, targeting at Andy's chest.

At this moment, his hand was the hand of Death.

Puff!

With a thud, Hangsong's death hand, without any surprise, pierced through Andy's skin, embedding itself in Andy's flesh.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 535 Occult Technique of Body-Protection**

Hansong Tang's five claw-shaped fingers were deeply embedded in Andy Wu's body.

This scene was really shocking and horrific.

The people in the Sedative Tactical Deployment were so scared that their hearts were almost in their mouth. Everyone was in extreme panic. Hangsong's attack was too cruel as if he wanted to take out Andy's heart. Everyone couldn't imagine how much pain Andy was suffering. At this moment, they even forgot to worry about who will win in this duel, but only worried about Andy's state.

Qingdi Wu was a bundle of nerves. His son was hurt so cruelly, which made him feel so bad.

Ying Tang was also so horrified that she almost fainted. Andy's suffering made Ying very painful, and very scared. She didn't know what to do and she completely lost her head.

Panic spread to everyone.

However, this was not over yet. Hansong directly raised Andy's body with his hand embedded in Andy's body. He stared at Andy and said cruelly: "Do you still think you are match for me?"

Andy was too painful to say anything. He went deathly pale, and sweat rolled down on his forehead, as if he was dying.

Upon seeing this, Ying suddenly screamed, "Andy!"

Ying's tears gushed out, she was so worried that she couldn't breathe.

All the people present were worried about Andy.

But for Hansong, the more painful Andy was, the happier he was. With a grimace, he continued to speak to Andy: "You aside, even Lai Wu is not qualified to fight with me. In my eyes, you are a group of ants."

Hansong's tone was insufferably arrogant, he treated all like dirty, including Lai Wu.

There were changes in Andy suddenly, who was being held by Hansong. He changed from a moribund state to an unfathomable state gradually. His eye, which were originally glassy, slowly began recover, Like a bottomless black hole.

Hansong felt Andy's change, he couldn't help but snorted, disdainfully said: "What, are you still struggling?"

Andy opened his mouth suddenly and slowly speak out a word: "Wu."

Hansong was slightly taken aback for a moment, "What did you say?"

"Liang."

"Tian."

"Zun."

Andy spoke the words Wu Liang Tian Zun word by word .

These four words seem to be an incantation. As soon as he finished this words, Andy's who was weak before gave a sudden burst of bloodthirsty anger and his eyes instantly turned red. it was like a powerful animals reappeared in the world who had lurked in the abyss for ten thousands of years.

Immediately afterwards, Andy opened his mouth abruptly and howled in anger: "Roar!"

Boom!

Suddenly, a huge hurricane swept through Andy's body. It seemed had the power to destroy everything, in which mixed with an extremely powerful wave of Genuine Energy. The power of Genuine Energy was greater than the hurricane, as if it can destroy the world.

Under the sweep of this shocking hurricane, Hansong cannot dodge and ward off at all.

Bang!

Hansong's was blown off in an instant. The hurricane containing powerful Genuine Energy directly lashed Hansong far away, and finally smashed to the ground.

The people in the Sedative Tactical Deployment suddenly saw this scene. They were all dumbfounded. It was just like a dream. Just now Andy was under Hansong's control, and was completely outgunned. But in the blink of an eye, the situation suddenly changed. Andy became more powerful, like a waking dragon, his great power immediately knocked flying Hansong, who was extremely arrogant just now, was lying on the ground. This huge reversal was truly incredible, and everyone present was too shocked to talk.

Ying was also completely shocked. A moment ago, she was extremely worried about Andy, but at this moment, Andy suddenly fought back and defeated Hansong. Ying couldn't accept this fact for a while. But no matter what, it was also true that Andy was injured. Ying still was upset and worried in her heart. She looked at Andy deeply, and the tears in her eyes were still not cleared.

After Hansong was knocked flying, Andy steadily fell back to the ground, He looked at Hansong who was lying on the ground, saying nothing.

Hansong was lying on the ground, but he was still a little dumbfounded. Just now, Andy suddenly roared, causing a powerful hurricane. This was indeed unexpected to Hansong. He didn't care about the changes in Andy. He thought no matter how Andy struggled, he'd be killed by himself. But he did not expect that the hurricane Andy created was so powerful, which made him feel that he had been bombed by a bomb.

However, Hansong's body was not ordinary after all. This injury was nothing to him. He rested for a while, then stood up and said in a deep voice: "You just use White Dragon Taoist Temple's Occult Technique of Body-Protection?"

Andy's said with an awe-inspiring look: "Right."

Hearing this, Hansong looked a bit odd. He frowned and stared at Andy with disbelief: "That is an ancient secret technique. So far, few people can understand it. Have you mastered it?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 536 Hansong Tang fell down.**

The Occult Technique of Body-Protection was the highest level occult technique of the White Dragon Taoist Temple, also the treasure of it. This occult technique was powerful and invincible. However, very few people could master this technique; even the martial arts master like Jinyang Yang, had spent more than ten years to practice it, but hadn't fully understand the essence of the technique. Before Jinyang died, he taught the secret of the Occult Technique of Body-Protection to Andy Wu.

At this moment, Andy was already extraordinary, he stared at Hansong Tang calmly and said indifferently, "I have to thank you for this."

Andy was a true unparalleled genius. No matter what he learned, he could always master and become proficient in it. Especially in martial arts, he had an extraordinary talent. He knew how difficult it was to master the Occult Technique of Body-Protection, and he didn't think he could succeed. But just now, when his life was in danger, the key points of the Occult Technique of Body-Protection suddenly flashed through his mind, and he seemed to have suddenly comprehended them. Hence, with the thought of going all out regardless of everything, Andy directly got inspired and succeeded in the occult technique. He had made it.

Hansong's face suddenly clouded as he listened to Andy's words, his eyes burst out a murderous aura as he clenched his teeth and said fiercely to Andy, "So what? Even if you've mastered the Occult Technique of Body-Protection, I'm telling you, today, you must die!"

After saying this, a monstrous momentum exploded out from Hansong, which also brought out astonishing energy and powerful Genuine Energy. The blustering Genuine Energy erupted from his body and overwhelmed the sky and land.

With this astonishing momentum, Hansong suddenly flashed out and dashed towards Andy.

Running toward Andy, Hansong suddenly threw a punch and played his trump card, the Fissile Fist. The fist constantly cracked with different moves, eventually forming countless shadows that swept towards Andy like an overwhelming avalanche.

Andy's momentum was also increasing, and soon he was at his best, which he had never been before.

As Hansong launched attack, Andy kept calm and wasn't panic. He lowered his body, moved his foot, concentrated his power, and then suddenly waved his hand at the incoming fist shadows.

"Break!"

As he waved his hand, he said the word in a deep voice.

Suddenly, a Genuine Energy which was like a stormy wave surged out from Andy's hand, and it was wrapped in a fierce and tremendous force.

Rumble!

The stormy waves collided with the countless fist shadows, then an incessant rumbling and blasting sound was erupted.

It was like the sound of rolling thunder resounded in the sky.

In a short while, the countless fist shadows of Hansong were shattered and disappeared in the air.

Hansong himself, was knocked to retreat a number of steps before he could stabilize himself.

On the other hand, Andy stood absolutely motionless. It was as if he had broken Hansong's unparalleled Fissile Fist easily without any effort.

The crowd became delighted seeing this, Andy's strength brought them hope again and made them excited.

After Hansong steadied himself, his momentum instantly became stronger. He looked ferocious and gazed at Andy fiercely; he did not hesitate to throw a tyrannical punch towards Andy once again.

"Crushing Fission!"

With a roar, Hansong's momentum rose sharply, and his violent Genuine Energy swept out again.

Hansong stroke out his two fists one after another, striking out countless punches in a single instant. And each punch created countless shadows after the fission. Overlapping together, the shadows were so dense that it was as if the entire space was filled with Hansong's violent fist shadows, leaving no gap at all.

The Crushing Fission was an advance form of the Fissile Fist, which was many times more powerful than the Fissile Fist. The countless dense fist shadows were like roaring lions, rushing towards Andy to devour him completely.

Andy could feel the power and momentum of the Crushing Fission, but he remained calm and unruffled.

Faced with the dense punches, Andy casually raised the Blood Dragon Sword and swung it over ferociously.

The Sword came with bloody dazzling shadow, enlarging in the air. The shadows of the Sword almost covered the earth.

The sword shadows overwhelmed the sky, sweeping towards the countless dense fist shadows that Hangsong struck.

The fists were powerful and countless; while the shadows of the Sword were awe-inspiring, destroying the world.

Bang bang bang!

The endless shadows of the Sword and the countless shadows of Fissile Fist kept colliding and impacting with each other, stirring up waves of aftershocks. And the endless earth-shaking sounds were echoing in the air.

After a long time, Hansong's dense shadows were all broken. The Sword of Andy, however, continued to attack Hansong with an irresistible force.

Hansong was instantly covered by the obscuring sword shadows. He was shocked and wanted to resist, but it was already too late.

Poof!

In an instant, Hansong was hit by the Sword. He spurted out a mouthful of blood. His entire body, like a sandbag, flew backwards through the air.



Bang!

With a huge bang, Hangsong smashed into the ground heavily, spattering dust into the air.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 537 Hopeful**

This time, Andy Wu dealt with the whole fighting moves freely and won without any surprise.

Hansong Tang almost exerted his most powerful martial moves, but still failed.

Now, in the eyes of those on the site burst into joy. The fight between Andy and Hansong Tang was very hard and tough. But since he got hand on the Occult Technique of Body-Protection, he seemed to become a master at once. He easily defeated Hansong Tang. This fact gave us infinite confidence and made us believe that Andy was promising to win the final victory.

Ying Tang's tightly-clenched heart relaxed a lot. It seemed that Andy was not affected by the injury. He could hold on and won Hansong Tang. This showed that he was in good condition, and Ying Tang was not so worried.

Andy, as the winner, did not show any relaxations or joy on his face. He stood there expressionlessly and looked at Hansong Tang in a quiet way.

Hansong Tang was lying on the ground, embarrassed to look at. His face became extremely ugly. His body was hurt even more. His dignity and pride were even more severely damaged. He really didn't expect that he

would be beaten down by a young man he despised. He indeed underestimated Andy. Now Andy's power was exceedingly good, he could not neglect Andy any more.

He bit his teeth and got up from the ground. Then, he looked at Andy, said with anger: "Andy, you have successfully pissed me off. Now, go to die!"

Hansong Tang's eyes suddenly burst out a fierce killing intention. Inside his body, there was a violent Genuine Energy surging through his body, finally condensing into a piece and ready to blow at any time. Around his body, there was a gloomy breath floating, which was mixed with wisps of death.

At this moment, Hansong Tang looked quite fearsome, like a King of the hell.

Seeing this scene, all the people on the site with happy faces darkened their faces. They were happy a little early. Hansong Tang was not so easy to deal with. Even Andy became stronger, he would not be able to completely defeat Hansong Tang. Every time Hansong Tang fell down, he would be able to get up again, and the stronger he became, there was infinite possibility in him. How powerful he was, no one knew for sure.

What the final ending is, it had become an unknown suspense.

Everyone's heart couldn't help being nervous again.

Even Andy's deep eyes showed a trace of dignified color. He was staring at Hansong Tang for a moment, examining Tang through. The power in Andy's body was gradually surging up in silence.

Upon now, Hansong Tang from the hell suddenly rushed into the air. His speed was so fast that his whole body turned into a shadow and disappeared in a flash.

When the crowd saw Hansong Tang again, he was in the middle of the sky, just above Andy's head. Moreover, he did not stop at all, immediately shot at Andy on the ground, and gave him a intensified palm.

This palm contained a terrible and frightening magic power, which seemed to cover the whole sky.

Andy was covered by this shadow of magic power.

However, Hansong Tang's palms released not only the so-called magic power, but also the essence of Genuine Energy. With the fall of Genuine Energy, the air burst inch by inch, and the sky seemed to collapse. Black cracks loomed, and the whole space seemed to about to crack up completely.

There was no need to say how powerful the Genuine Energy was.

Seeing that the Genuine Energy coming down on him, Andy didn't have the time to be careless. He quickly paddled in front of himself with his fingers. His movements seemed to be drawing pictures. In the void, a golden Pentagram star flashed out.

As soon as the Pentagram star appeared, Andy's eyes became sharper. Without thinking, he immediately pushed the golden Pentagram star to the top of his head.

This series of actions were completed in one go, almost instantly.

As the Pentagram star ascended rapidly, it enlarged quickly. All of a sudden, the whole Pentagram was full of light, shining the sky and earth. It became a huge and boundless Pentagram star.

This huge Pentagram star rushed up to the sky, making the whole space shake violently. The endless spirit of heaven and earth swarmed in, like thousands of flowing back to the sea.

Bang!

When the power of Pentagram star was surging to its peak, Hansong Tang's hand fell down, and the two hegemonic forces collided with each other, and the earth shaking sound broke out.

The whole world was full of aftershocks. The black magic spirit contained in the Genuine Energy of Hansong Tang and the golden light of Andy's Pentagram star collided with each other. The two powers were fighting and the two lights were intertwined as well. The huge space was chaotic, and the horrible atmosphere filled the site, as if the doom day was coming.

Hansong Tang's power was on the top, and Andy's Pentagram Star was on the bottom. These two fiercely fought, but with the Pentagram star at the bottom, it became a disadvantage. Even though Andy was still trying to support the Pentagram Star, after a few minutes, Andy's Pentagram star was still shattered. There was a huge resistance, but still a failure in the end.

Hansong Tang's power was weakened, but it did not dissipate. It continued to come down towards Andy.

Andy had no time to think about it. He immediately waved the blood dragon knife and chopped it down to Tang's head.

In an instant, a brilliant blood red knife light across the space mercilessly cut to the black smoke wrapped in the magic gas of Genuine Energy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 438 Blood Drgon Sword was broken**

Bang!

The Genuine Energy that had already been weakened by the Pentagram was cut by Andy Wu's sword.

To take advantage of this moment, Andy kept waving his sword and the Genuine Energy, in a second, dissipated and eventually completely disappeared.

However, although Hansong's Genuine Energy was defeated, Hansong, who was in the air, suddenly shouted, "Sky Breaking!"

Hansong once again used 'Sky Breaking', but this time, he was in the air, to the ground, keeping attacking. Countless fists grew into more fist shadows, like dense raindrops, carrying the wild wind and fell furiously towards Andy on the ground.

Andy had no time to hesitate and he was still tightly holding his Blood Dragon Sword. Towards his head above, he kept attacking.

There were too many falling fist shadows, so Andy could only wave the sword as fast as he could, striking out countless sword shadows. The power of each shadow reached the peak.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

The fist and sword shadows collided together, sending out incessant thumping noises that stirred up a raging wave of energy.

Hansong, after getting raged, was much stronger. Though he used 'Sky Breaking' again, this time it was much more powerful than last time, causing Andy hard to resist. What's more, Andy was below him, which was a disadvantage to him, but he had no other choice but to keep wave his sword, in order to defeat Hansong's 'Sky Breaking'.

People watching them were so worried about Andy that they clenched their hands. Hansong's fist shadows completely enveloped Andy. Once he stopped, he would definitely be hit by the fist shadow, so he had to keep waving his sword to resist. His situation was not optimistic.

In a short time, Andy couldn't get away from this situation, but he didn't relax. On the contrary, the more he fought, the stronger he became, as if he wanted to break through the adversity and gain the initiative.

However, Hansong didn't give him the chance to counterattack. After 'Sky Breaking', he immediately tried another one. It seemed that he was keeping attacking and there was no tendency to stop.

One was attacking and the other one was resisting, endlessly.

Andy couldn't let himself always be in a state of defense. His gaze suddenly became cold and Genuine Energy was keeping bursting out. Again, he stimulated the Occult Technique of Body-Protection and concentrated all his energy on his sword.

At this moment, the blood-red sword emitted an incomparably bloody and murderous aura, meanwhile, the speed of his waving accelerated drastically. People could see the sky was as red as blood. There were

countless shadows, with infinite power, like a tide, crazily strangling Hansong' s Fissile Fists.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

Since Andy was fiercely attacking, Hansong' s fist shadows dissipated quickly. The terrifying sword shadows were so powerful that they actually defeated Hansong' s Fissile Fist chain.

Finally, Hansong stopped attacking. In the air, he said, "What an honor to see Occult Technique of Body-Protection, which can actually make you grow so much in power. However, you still can't resist my last trick."

Then a destructive aura of devouring all things suddenly exploded from Hansong' s body, unfathomable.

"Destruction Slash!"

Hansong shouted out, and then his entire body rushed down with his head towards Andy.

His speed was as swift as lightning and his aura was so terrifying that he seemed to crush the air, break through all obstacles. The air seemed to whimper.

Hansong, at this moment, was not like a man, but a huge war sword, breaking through the whole universe.

'Destruction Slash' was to use oneself as a sword, exerting the power to the extreme.

At this moment, Hansong himself became a sword, the power of which was invincible.

Seeing so, Andy changed his face and he could feel that Hansong wanted to make his power reach the maximum. Immediately, he unleashed all power he had at his disposal and concentrated it on the Blood Dragon Sword. He then waved it at Hansong, who was rushing towards him.

Suddenly, a dazzling sword shadow rushed towards Hansong with the power of piercing through the sky.

Bang!

Hansong's astonishing 'Destruction Slash' hit Andy's sword.

Pow!

There was only a thud. The Blood Dragon Sword was actually broken by Hansong.

Hansong's attack, however, was like machine gun. After breaking Andy's sword, he hit his body then.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 539 You need calm down**

Hansong Tang used himself as a sword to cut Andy's Blood Dragon Sword in half, and hit Andy's body.

However, Andy's reaction was also very fast. Before Hansong hit him, he had already activated the Occult Technique of Body-Protection. This was an ancient and powerful secret technique. Once activated, the majestic energy of heaven and earth will suddenly arrive like a river. This endless



energy formed a huge energy vortex with Andy as the center, and poured into Andy's body.

In an instant, Andy seemed to have an invulnerable body that was not afraid of injury. At this moment, he was like a ruler in control of the heaven and the earth, possessing the authority of nature.

When the Occult Technique of Body-Protection gathered the energy of heaven and earth for Andy's body, Hansong used himself as a sword to hit Andy's body severely.

At this moment, all the onlookers were shocked

But Andy was not split in half. The real collision occurred between their strong genuine energy.

Now Hansong turned into a war sword with fierce sword force, which contained huge genuine energy.

Andy inspired the Occult Technique of Body-Protection, and absorbed the energy of heaven and earth. At the moment of the impact, all the spiritual energy and genuine energy of his body burst out.

So there was a scene where Hansong's sword power collided with Andy's spiritual energy and genuine energy.

When the two kinds of strong genuine energy collided, the genuine energy of heaven and earth caused the surrounding air currents to flow violently. These air currents ran in all directions like ocean waves, forming huge waves that swept these people present.

Everything that the giant wave passed was destroyed, and even the Mind-Calming Circle that Andy had placed to withstand the Soul-Locking

Circle was completely destroyed by the giant wave. Fortunately, after the huge wave hit the Mind-Calming Circle, its power was greatly reduced, and this did not wipe out the people in the Mind-Calming Circle.

But the Tranquility Formation was destroyed. Everyone was almost scared to death. All the people were pushed back by the giant wave. Fortunately, they wouldn't be hurt by the aftermath of the huge waves.

Soon the aftermath of the genuine energy was all gone. After Hansong and Andy's genuine energy collided, the energy also collapsed and disappeared.

Without the barrier of genuine energy, then there was real physical combat. Hansong used himself as a sword and hit Andy directly.

Since the energy of heaven and earth that Andy absorbed and his own genuine energy had been released by him, so this time he didn't have anything to protect his body. Hansong's sword was like chopping wood, cutting straight from Andy's chest, leaving a very deep and long wound on his body.

The flesh and bones on Andy's chest were all split apart. At first glance, Andy seemed to be split in half.

Andy fell to the ground heavily. The blood on his body was still spilling. The whole scene looked bloody.

All the people at the scene were shocked and stunned

For everyone, Andy was not only their patron saint, but also their great benefactor. Now that Andy was hurt badly, everyone felt the great pain. They wanted to save him, but there was nothing they could do.

Ying Tang's tears came out again, and her heart seemed to be split in half, her body completely stiff. She had always been most worried about Andy. But Andy was seriously injured in the end. She would rather die than see Andy become like this.

When Qingdi Wu stared at Andy's bloody body, his heart was aching. His eyes were filled with tears. Before seeing Hansong's five fingers pierce Andy's body, Qingdi wanted to save Andy. Now, Qingdi rushed towards Hansong with red eyes and murderous aura. He wanted to hack Hansong into ten thousand pieces.

As soon as he was about to rush toward Hansong, Zhenfeng Tang and Yiran Song stopped him.

"You need calm down. You can't defeat him." said Zhenfeng.

Although Qingdi was a Martial Saint, the difference in power between him and Hansong was huge. If he went to fight Hansong, he would be killed immediately before he approached Hansong. Zhenfeng also knew that Andy was injured badly, but Qingdi couldn't help him.

"You have to wait this time. Hansong Tang can kill you instantly. Do you want Andy to see you die in front of him?" said Yiran.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 540 It was inconceivable**

Hearing their words, Qingdi Wu, who was furious, finally calmed down a little bit. However, he remained extremely angry and distressed, but the only reason told him that he could not make things worse. However painful it was, he had to endure.

At that moment, all people at present fell into despair and sorrow. The heavy atmosphere of silence pervaded the whole estate.

On the other side, after beating Andy Wu, Hansong Tang slowly landed on the ground. Standing straight with pride, he looked at Andy Wu. The ambition to conquer the world embedded in his eyes. He opened his lips gently, calmly saying: "Even though you understood the Occult Technique of Body - Protection, you would be killed by me finally."

For Hansong, Andy Wu was the fish on the chopping block now, ready to be butchered by him. However, he didn't kill Andy Wu right away. He planned to appreciate the painful Andy Wu and destroy the arrogant boy's confidence.

Andy Wu, lying flat on the ground, stayed still without any movement. On his chest, a long cut to the bone was horrifying to look at. His face, having no redness of the skin, was totally pale. His eyes were in the blues and his breath became very weak. He was dying now. He even felt difficult to breathe, let alone speak, so he didn't have the strength to respond to Hansong.

Hansong did not expect Andy Wu to speak. He just wanted to make sure that Andy Wu could hear what he said. After a pause, he spoke again and said quietly, "Andy Wu, you do have some ability, but you do not know how to consider the situation and you determine to fight against Tang Family, so you have to die. If you want to change your fate, you must have the ability, but you're still too young."

When saying this, Hansong exuded an air of experts, as if he stood on a commanding height to look down on all the living beings and despise life. Andy Wu might be a little special, but in his eyes, Andy was just a drop in the ocean.

However, just as Hansong was indulged in the pride, Andy Wu, who was dying, suddenly began to recover.

Slowly he closed his eyes and breathed evenly and forcefully. His lips kept moving as if he was whispering a spell.

Soon, things started to change on the scene. The essence of heaven and earth, wind and cloud, everything in the universe, and all the aura seemed to gather toward Andy Wu's fleshly body.

Rumble!

The sky changed between bright and dark constantly with the thunder. The wind was howling to sweep the earth and heaven. The huge scene suddenly became chaotic, as if a god was suffering a disaster.

Seeing this, all the people kept their eyes, which were filled with disbelief, wide open. Also, there were waves in everyone's heart.

This scene was an anomaly, full of wonder.

What was more, after all the essence gathered on Andy Wu's body, the huge wound gradually changed. It looked like that there was an invisible hand mending and stitching together the gory gash.

Yes, Andy Wu's wound was healing itself.

Moreover, the blood that Andy Wu had spilled also flowed back slowly and returned to his body under the impetus of some invisible force.

It was inconceivable.

It completely went beyond reality, but it actually happened.

The shocked people, with a look of surprise, felt excited.

Even Hansong was stunned by this scene.

Andy Wu's lips were still moving and the essence of everything was constantly flowing into his body. Andy Wu's wounds were slowly healing.

Gradually, the aura between heaven and earth seemed to be lighter. The vast expanse of fog dissipated and the sky was blue and particularly clear.

Time passed slowly.

In the shocked gaze of the all present people, Andy Wu's wounds finally healed completely.

Andy Wu pulled himself back from the brink of death.

He healed himself.

When his body returned to its best status, Andy Wu opened his eyes and stopped moving his lips.

He stood up and looked at Hansong in the face, saying, "Have you used up all your might? Now it's my turn."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 541 He was bleeding**

Andy's voice was faint, but his tone was stern. His aura also became powerful. His eyes were even filled with incomparable confidence.

Now, he was majestic and domineering.

All the people present were utterly dumbfounded. Andy, who was so badly injured and so close to death, miraculously healed himself. He was even in a better state now than before.

Even the knowledgeable Hansong Tang couldn't figure out the mystery of this. Andy was dying, but the fact that such a huge wound had healed itself was beyond Hansong's comprehension.

"Why did you recover so quickly? Why?" After being stunned for a moment, Hansong asked.

Andy calmly said, "Thank you for letting me understand the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing."

The Occult Technique of Body-Protection was powerful and mysterious. It can increase your power and make your body tough, but this was not its most mysterious part.

One of the most advanced techniques in the Occult Technique of Body-Protection is called Occult Therapy of Self-Healing.

It is the highest level in the Occult Technique of Body-Protection, and naturally it is the most difficult to understand and master. Almost no one has ever mastered the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, and even no one in the world knows that it exists in the Occult Technique of Body-Protection.

It was a great surprise for Andy to master the Occult Technique of Body-Protection. He never thought he would be able to comprehend the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing. He tried, but he never understood it.

Until just now, Hangsong severed Andy's Blood Dragon Sword and breached all of Andy's defenses, causing Andy to suffer terrible trauma. The trauma was from the outside to the inside, causing Andy's flesh and bones to break open and his internal organs to be damaged to the extreme.

At that time, Andy was going to die with barely a chance to live. He didn't care if he could live, but he cared about his family, his loved ones, and the lives of nearly one thousand people in the manor. He knew he was shouldering a responsibility. He couldn't die.

It was when his life was at stake that he mastered the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing unexpectedly

Self-Healing is the ability to control cells and repair the body. As long as one is not completely dead, no matter what serious injuries one suffers, one can use Occult Therapy of Self-Healing to repair the flesh. And Occult Therapy of Self-Healing can also make people's strength and genuine energy become even more powerful.

After hearing Andy's words, Hansong was even more shocked. He stared at him, incredulous, "Occult Therapy of Self-Healing? This is a secret method that exists in imaginary stories. This is something that only immortals can possess, how could mortals master it?"

Hangsong felt like his worldview had been turned upside down. He really couldn't believe it.

To others, Hangsong was a mysterious old man. But he was different from the Supreme Presbyter who had been in seclusion for more than forty years before disappearing from the world. Hangsong had done all sorts of things and traveled countless places in those hundred years. He had traveled almost all over the world, and he had seen all kinds of



strange people or things. But he didn't believe that anyone in the world could master Occult Therapy of Self-Healing.

Andy looked at Hansong and said, "I also don't think I could master it, but it's you that helped me to master it. I should thank you."

Hansong's face suddenly changed. He stared at Andy and said angrily, "You are lying. I don't believe you."

After saying that, Hansong struck directly at Andy with his right hand.

He was extremely fast. As soon as he got close to Andy, an incomparably powerful genuine energy of sword immediately attacked Andy.

Faced with Hansong's sudden attack, Andy did not dodge or defend. He just stood straight there and did not move.

Hansong's genuine energy struck at Andy's right shoulder.

Suddenly, Andy's right arm was chopped off and fell to the ground, bleeding.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 541 Failed**

"Ah!"

Some yellow-bellied people at the scene, screamed instantly and loudly after seeing this.

And others were also scared. Their faces turned pale, and their bodies and souls were trembling.

But the next second, miracle appeared.

It was only seen that Andy Wu's right arm, which fell to the ground, as well as the blood, suddenly rose from the ground and returned to Andy's body.

In a blink, Andy became exactly the same as before.

Now, everyone at the scene, couldn't be more shocked. Everyone here was aware that Andy was the incarnation of miracle, and he had made lots of unbelievable miracles and turned bad situation into good in urgent times, but no matter how strong he was, the breakthrough he had made was about the power of the capability of fighting within acceptable limits. But this time was totally different, he rebuilt his body! All of them saw that his broken chest recovered and his lost arm came back. He could be described as real god rather than human!

Everyone's heart was beating wildly. And this was really out of their imagination. Everyone was shocked thoroughly.

Hansong Tang couldn't accept the truth that Andy had comprehended Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, but he was forced to believe this after seeing this view. But a voice was still growling in his heart, "This is impossible! Impossible!"

Hansong Tang became wild. He resisted nothing, and spared no effort to fight back. His hands never stopped, and kept releasing deadly attack to Andy.

Bang bang bang!

Andy didn't fight back or dodge, but he just bore Hansong's crazy attacks. Every attack would damage Andy's body, but he could rebuild his body after being attack.

So, after a round of battle, Hansong Tang became weak, but Andy was still with no damage.

In the end, Hansong had to accept the truth. Andy really had a grasp of Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, and there was no way to destroy his body.

Hansong Tang finally gave up attacking.

"You're tired, right? Now it's my turn!" Andy said calmly.

Just then, Andy suddenly stretched out his two fingers, and pointed them to the sky.

Huuu!

All of a sudden, the clouds were thick and the wind was surging.

The essence of the universe, the light of the sun and moon all went into Andy's fingers.

"Go!"

After gathering enough energy, Andy pointed his fingers to Hansong, and moved slightly. It was seen that a color laser of seven colors shot directly to Hansong like lightening.

Of course did Hansong feel the power of that color laser. He didn't fight back, but flew up quickly to the mid-air.

Nevertheless, the color laser released by Andy, was just like a tracking missile, with strong capability of tracking. When Hansong flew up to sky, the color laser also changed its direction, and dashed upwards instantly.

Seeing this, Hansong changed his face, but then he stepped up his energy, and dodged in the air quickly. Hansong was the top kungfu master, and he was good in every aspect. And the speed he dodged was fast to the most.

However, the speed of the color laser was not slower than Hansong. It could track Hansong and kept up in time, no matter where Hansong had dodged.

Now Hansong exactly felt the word of haunting. His face had a look of unprecedented horror.

He was quite aware that he was locked by the color laser. He had no way to escape, but fought back according to the situation.

“Ahhh!”

Hansong growled, and released the energy all over his body. All of a sudden, a shield made of genuine energy protected Hansong’s whole body. And at the same time, Hansong clenched his fist. And pulled out a fierce punch towards the color laser.

Bang!

The punch Hansong had released hit the color laser, and made a loud sound. But it didn’t block the color laser at all. As they hit together, the shield of genuine energy collapsed thoroughly, but Andy’s color laser was quite the contrary. It became more powerful and hit Hansong’s chest directly.

After a sound of “boom”, Hansong’s chest was damaged badly, and had a huge wound.

But Hansong still stayed in the mid-air, without moving.

After several seconds, Hansong suddenly became weightless, and fell down quickly.

Eventually, he hit the ground of the manor heavily, with blood gushing out violently from his chest.

Hansong Tang failed, completely and thoroughly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 542 What’s going on?**

Hansong Tang was paralyzed in the ground, flooding him with his own blood. His chest was blasted a bloody hole by Andy Wu. Seeing this, nobody, even God could save him. He would die.

Andy got the final victory.

This world-shaking war finally came to an end completely.

All people were in a state of incredible shock, staring at Hansong Tang’s horrible bloody body. A mixture of emotions spread over their faces.

On the spot, there was dead silence.

After a while, people in shock recovered their senses, and instantly cheered up with excitement. Some were crying and laughing, some were

jumping and dancing, some were capering and screaming, and some were excitedly running. So big scene it was, full of joy.

This victory, unlike any previous one, this must be the real ending. Hansong Tang, the most formidable old master was knocked down, so family Tang could no longer become a threat to everyone. More importantly, Andy Wu practiced to be immortal, so no matter how many he suffered multiple injuries, he could heal at once. He could also easily beat Hansong Tang. Now he completely became the listed top 1 in the world as a transcendent god. With such a god protection, why should anyone be afraid? From then on there would be real peace for all, and they would all live well, which was, of course, exulting.

Ying Tang, Qingdi Wu, Zhenfeng Tang, Yiran Song and Jenny all showed their smile of relief. They all felt completely relaxed.

But the loser Hansong Tang was dispirited and distressed, lying on the ground with his distracting eyes watching Andy Wu. He said with little strength, "Why are you so powerful now?"

Hansong Tang was knowledgeable, and to his knowledge, nobody had learned Occult Therapy of Self-Healing Kungfu. But this young man, Andy Wu, had thoroughly mastered this secret Kungfu, which was indeed beyond his knowledge, and made him extremely shocked.

With his cold eyes, Andy Wu looked down at Hansong Tang, saying without any emotion, "Perhaps this is God's will. The God doesn't want you to win!"

At that beginning, Andy Wu thought that he absolutely couldn't beat Hansong Tang, 100 percent. Because in fact his actual power is far far inferior to Hansong Tang. However, the result seemed to be doomed, Hansong Tang forced him into the impasse several times, and a few

times when he was in danger of death, he comprehended this secret Kungfu. At first he learned Occult Technique of Body-Protection, and after that the most powerful one—— Occult Therapy of Self-Healing. These, for him, were unexpected harvest.

Hansong Tang closed his eyes a while, and then he opened them again, looking at Andy Wu and saying gloomily, "Do you think this is the end?"

There were some changes in Hansong's look, making him unpredictable, so were his words.

Hearing this, Andy's look also Changed, and he frowned, saying, " What do you mean?"

As soon as he just finished that, he saw some strange changes on the body of bloody Hansong Tang who has been lying on the ground. The hands and feet of Hansong Tang was gradually disappearing into dash, or in other words, it turned in to emptiness, from the fingers of his hands and feet, then the arms, the body and finally the head.

"Andy Wu, you are indeed powerful. So now you are qualified to be my rival."

After he completely turned into ashes, there was nothing left but a sudden loud voice popped out from Hansong Tang.

Those excited people were frozen with fear, almost losing their soul. And the shocking atmosphere of the scene also stayed unchanged.

Nobody could believe this. It was so fantastic. One person with blood and flesh just turned into ashes without anything left, which is unbelievable.

But this was the truth. Hanson Tang in the blood just disappeared, and even his blood was also gone. All things about him were gone as if he had not existed in this world.

However, that loud voice was still reminding everyone that he, Hansong Tang really existed, and his words were still lingering around their ears.

After quite a while, Qingdi Wu, Ying Tang and several others recovered their senses, and quickly headed for Andy Wu.

Others also couldn't help walking to him one by one.

After arrived at his side, people still couldn't help watching the ground where Hansong Tang just lay. It was actually nothing left, even a hair or a bit of his blood. All were so weird in everyone's view. They were heavy with shock.

Ying Tang stood by the side of Andy Wu, saying, "What's going on?"

Andy Wu's eyes turned gloomy and he stared at the place where Hansong Tang had disappeared. "This is only a clone of Hansong Tang," He replied in a deep voice.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 543 The immortal appeared**

Mysterious Technique of Self-Replication is a particularly powerful paranormal technique. This technique could make one create many selves.

It's true that ordinary people can't have such a miraculous technique, one have who learn it has to be super powerful and has extremely strong



control over the person's words and actions. Few people in this world have ever learned the Mysterious Technique of Self-Replication. From ancient times to the present, it has never appeared in the world.

The people who created by the host could speak, act, bleed, and have emotions just like a real person, but it was after all just an ethereal person created by the real one, so naturally, the strength of a bilocation was not comparable to the real person.

Hearing Andy's words, all the people were silent again.

Qingdi Wu stared at it, said, "It really exists in this world?"

Qingdi had heard of the self-replication's technique before, but he felt that it was too ridiculous. So he hadn't taken it seriously. But today, when he saw Hansong Tang disappear into ashes, and then heard Andy's words, he had to believe it even if he didn't want to.

Andy nodded and said in a solemn voice, "No wonder Jinyang Yang let me pay attention to him."

Hangsong was definitely much stronger than the one that he created, and his true strength must be unfathomable. It was only then that Andy completely understood why Jinyang Yang had told him to pay attention to Hansong Tang before he died.

Qingdi pondered for a moment. He then looked at Andy and said worriedly, "Can you deal with him?"

Qingdi knew the difference between Hansong and the person that he created. The man had been so strong that it was terrifyingly unimaginable, and Hansong's real power was unimaginable. The

existence of such a person in the world was a huge threat to the Wu family.

"I'm not sure." said And.

Although Andy participated in the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, his body's ability to endure had reached its limit. Andy wasn't sure if he could beat him or not.

Seeing Andy become unconfident again, these people got nervous again. They were excited just now, thinking that they were safe after Hansong Tang was defeated, especially with a powerful man like Andy sheltering them, everyone no longer needed to worry. But in the blink of an eye, they learned that Hansong Tang knew the technique of self-replication and that Andy wasn't confident of defeating him, which meant that everything was back to square one.

A gloomy atmosphere enveloped the manor.

Qingdi also frowned tightly. He spoke to Andy again and asked, "So what should we do now?"

At that time, the bright sky was growing darker.

A lot of dark clouds were gathering. The vastness of the sky was filled with dark clouds quickly. They made the sky dark and the people suffocated.

It was as if all this threatened a big storm.

But the change was so sudden and bizarre that these people only felt that it was the end of days to come.

Not only was the sky above the Wu family's manor, but the entire Yanjing City and even the entire country was gradually covered in dark clouds. There were more and more dark clouds in the sky. The clouds became thicker and thicker, and the sky became lower and lower

The horrible darkness was like a greedy demon devouring the heavens and earth on all sides.

In an instant, the entire country was full of endless darkness.

The country's people were terrified. The world not only became dark, but it became even more oppressive and dreary, as if every inch of space was filled with the breath of the devil.

But just as the country became dark and everyone fell into panic, a golden light suddenly appeared in the black clouds.

This golden light was particularly shining in the boundless darkness.

Suddenly, all the people raised their heads to see the dazzling golden light in the dark clouds.

After adjusting to the light, people found a person high above the sky

That dazzling golden light was what came from this man. He was like a Buddha clothed in golden light. The world of darkness was illuminated by this golden light.

Everyone's hearts shook violently, and some people even fell directly to their knees and worshiped this person who was emitting golden light. Apparently these common people all thought of this man as the Buddha, who brought light to this endless darkness, illuminating the earth.

All the people in the Wu family's manor tilted their heads up and stared at the man who was soaring through the clouds with a golden light.

After a brief silence, someone let out an exclamation, "Is that an immortal?"

Since the man was in the clouds high in the sky, no one could see the person's appearance, and they could only see a figure shining with golden light, who was like an immortal.

But then, Andy suddenly said in a deep voice, "It's Hansong Tang. He's coming."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 544 Impossible**

Hansong Tang came.

Hearing Andy Wu's words, people in the manor were horrified.

The golden light they had seen just now, made them believe that there was a saint coming from heaven. But it was really out of their expectation that it was not the saint who saved people but the devil who killed people.

They were scared of Hansong out of instinct, and doubly when he came out in this way of controlling the heaven and sky, which made them more frightened. Hansong was extraordinary, and his power was really horrible.

But, just at this time, they found that Hansong in the upper air seemed to move towards the manor slowly.

When he became nearer, everyone felt obviously that the sky over the manor was hotter and hotter. The temperature around this space was climbing up constantly. It seemed that there was a hot sun coming near.

Now the fear in everyone's heart became stronger.

Andy frowned, and said in a deep voice, "I'll stop him."

And then, Andy pushed his feet on the ground directly, and flew up to the sky.

Andy was quite aware that Hansong's energy was super powerful. Even such a long distance would make people downwards feel heated and burnt. If he fell on the ground, people in this manor would get hurt. In particular, when he and Hansong began to battle, the aftermath would make people fall in danger. So Andy had to attack first, came to Hansong actively and stopped him.

Andy's speed was really fast. He seemed to become a rocket, and roared up to the sky, only leaving a long tail flame.

Ying Tang was extremely worried, and she shouted to Andy's flying up figure, "Take care of yourself!"

No matter how strong Andy became, Ying Tang was still worried about him. Even she knew that Andy had the ability to rebuild his body, Ying Tang was still afraid that Andy would get hurt, for Hansong was also extraordinary. As he came out, he had shocked everyone, and his power was rather horrible. Ying Tang had no idea whether Andy could defeat him or not.

Qingdi Wu and the others all stared at Andy's fading figure. Everyone was worried and nervous from the bottom of heart.

In a blink, Andy flew near to Hansong. Once he approached Hansong, Andy felt pressed heavily. Not only about the heat and burn, but also the feeling of heavy and stuffy under Tai Mount, Andy's energy was already extraordinary, but at this moment, he still had a feeling of suffocation.

Hansong stopped moving. He looked at Andy deeply, and slowly uttered, "I finally wait for an opponent that I want to challenge."

Being high will be cold, while being invincible will be lonely. Hansong had entered the top realm, and he couldn't find one who could battle with him in the world. He had been lonely for quite a long time. Now, Andy appeared, who could break his separate body, and even grasp Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, which interested Hansong a little, and made him feel a little challenge. Now, Hansong himself, was ready to attack.

With gloomy face, Andy stared at Hansong tightly. Now Hansong wore golden armor, and an ancient sword on his back. His appearance was exactly the same as previous separate body. But his vigor and power was totally different, just like he had been through many cruel wars, and saw many guardians die. His whole body was full of the smell of blood, and wrath of demons. His eyes were like two luminous pearls, deep and distant. His eyes had the essence of insight into all things, as if they could shoot through people.

Obviously, this was the true Hansong.

Andy felt great pressure from Hansong. He pondered for a while, and said seriously, "I can fight with you. But can you please promise something?"

Hansong was calm and in peace, and he said with no particular expression, "What?"

Andy said solemnly word by word, "No matter who is the winner in the end, please don't hurt my family."

When Andy got close to Hansong, he was clearer about Hansong's power. Just considering the vigour, he felt he was crushed by Hansong. So this battle, Andy didn't have many chances to win. The only thing he could do was to spare no effort to protect others, before this battle.

Nevertheless, after hearing those words, Hansong said without hesitation, "Impossible."

This one word was simple but determined, leaving no chance of negotiation.

Andy didn't give up, and he continued saying, "What happened to Tang's family was all done by myself only, and it has nothing to do with them. You don't have to hurt them."

Hearing this, Hansong uttered coldly, "Whether I kill them or not, is not for Tang's family."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 545 I have Overestimated You**

Hearing this, Andy Wu immediately frowned and stressed seriously, "What was that for? You've reached this point, why do you want to battle against ordinary people like them? With their power, it's impossible to pose any threat to you."

Hansong Tang looked at Andy and said coldly, "At first, a scoundrel comes from your family, now adding one more, you. Who can guarantee

that there will not be a more rebellious character in the future? So today, I am bound to uproot the family Wu."

Hansong's words were resolute and determined. Today, he couldn't spare any one of the family Wu.

Andy has realized that Hangsong won't change his mind. It's no use saying much to him, so no more words, he eyes turned deep at once, and his imposing manner also instantly changed. With a cold voice, he said, " I won't let you hurt them."

After he finished, around his body appeared strong and violent energy. Obviously he has decided to burn his bridges to fight against Hangsong.

Seeing this, Hansong showed an evil smile with his mouth slightly upward. He said calmly, "That depends on whether you have this ability."

After saying that, Hansong's eyes became cold, and his energy around his body suddenly shot up. Just in the blink of an eye, he seemed to transform into a magic god. No more words, he directly flashed his body and attacked Andy.

Boom!

As soon as he started, thunderous explosions were heard in the air, clouds were pierced by him, the air was torn by him, and he moved with such speed that he became a golden light, flashing by in a line.

He flashed in front of Andy, and popped out his fist.

After that, the space was vibrating; the energy around was waving like tide; black clouds were tumbling, which all showed his towering momentum.



A huge force came out of his fist, and when it rose into the air, it turned into a huge fist shadow. Like a huge mountain, the shadow pressed down to Andy.

Andy's look suddenly changed, and without any hesitation, he immediately flashed back.

The real Hansong was much powerful than his clone, and there was a huge difference. Real Hansong had permanent and continuous energy. Facing such a powerful character, Andy didn't dare to take it lightly.

He backed up in a flash, but that big fist shadow was everywhere, and seemly it covered all the sky. Andy had nowhere to escape, feeling the possibility of death. He couldn't imagine the consequence once he was hit by the fist. Even if he had the self-healing power, he still dare not face it directly.

But if he continued to back up, he would be hit sooner or later. So he stopped backwards, and gathered his power, only to see his clenched right fist burst out a critical strike.

That was so amazing!

In the air, there was a roar of a dragon.

Andy's fist was violent like a holy dragon, gathering the force from all over the world and roaring to bump against that fist shadow.

Boom!

The two powerful forces collided with each other, bursting out a loud noise that seemed to shake the world. This invisible shock waves, like a tsunami, hit all around. The clouds for miles around, was shaken open,

and the golden light suddenly burst open, like fireworks, lighting up the whole sky.

People on the ground, only saw that the sky flashed a huge lightning, and loud thunders, which was shaking up the storm.

All of them were shocked and frightened.

After the mutual attack, Andy was forced to back up in an instant, but Hansong was still standing erect and unshakable in the air.

People knew who is more powerful after this attack.

It was evident that Hansong is more powerful.

“You can’t bear only one fist. I have overestimated you!” Hansong looked at Andy with cold eyes, saying without any effort.

After then, he moved again and became a flash of light, shooting down at Andy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 546 You are not my opponent**

Hansong Tang’ power was rather violent and fierce. With quick action and no speaking of nonsense, he carried the power of wind and cloud, and attacked towards Andy Wu directly.

Once he approached Andy, without hesitation, he pulled out another punch which could make everything die, towards Andy.

One punch was released, then wind and cloud would change.

Hansong' move was very simple, but the power was extraordinary and invincible.

Andy was dodging quickly. Before he steadied his body, Hansong's new punch had arrived, with fierce wrath and power, which made Andy have no way to escape. He had to condense all his power into his right palm, and then his palm faced with Hansong's fist directly.

Andy's power had the support of Occult Technique of Body-Protection, plus Andy had rebuilt his body using Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, so his punch also carried vast power.

One palm showed, then the heaven and earth were shaken.

Boom!

Hansong's fist hit Andy's hand heavily. A loud noise suddenly burst out in the air, like horrible thunder, shaking the whole world.

After smashing together, Hansong was safe and sound, with no damage.

But Andy flew backwards again. Even his whole right arm was broken into pieces instantly.

After Andy steadied his body, he concentrated his mind quickly. All of a sudden, his broken right arm gathered together in the air, and then came back to Andy's body immediately. Andy rebuilt himself, and with no damage now.

Nevertheless, though Andy didn't get hurt, he looked weak and powerless now. Hansong's two successive fist attacks, were tough for Andy to cope with. He consumed a lot of energy, and he was a little awkward now.

But to Hansong, he was quite the opposite. During this battle, he was excited and vigorous, with roaring mind to fight. He hadn't found a well-matched opponent for these years, and no one could understand his feeling of the top's loneliness. But now, Andy had the capability to fight with him, so he was rather thrilled. The more he fought, the more excited he was.

As Andy rebuilt his body, Hansong instantly carried violent wrath, and released the third attack to Andy.

Seeing Hansong attacked forwards, with no time to breathe, Andy regained his power, and flew towards Hansong quickly.

Boom boom boom!

They attacked each other immediately. It was extremely violent as the battle began. There was a constant explosion of thunder in the upper air.

The true Hansong was really powerful. An atom bomb seemed hiding in his body. His every attack burst out the power of bomb. He was too strong that couldn't explain.

Andy had comprehended Occult Technique of Body-Protection and Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, so he was also a super strong man now. But facing with extraordinary Hansong, Andy's violent power was still weak. In particular, Hansong attacked constantly and his power didn't decrease, which put Andy in a passive situation. His body was damaged constantly, and he was badly hurt by Hansong.

But luckily, Andy had a good grasp of Occult Therapy of Self-Healing. He could rebuild his body immediately, no matter how badly he got hurt.

The battle between these two became more violent and fiercer.

As they were fighting in the upper air, so everyone on the ground could see this violent battle. But to those who didn't know the truth, they thought there were two divine beings fighting with each other, which was like fantasy, and made people feel like being in the dreamland.

But to Wu's family, the battle between Andy and Hansong decided their lives. They can't ignore this, and they were all nervous to the most.

When they saw that Andy had been always oppressed and beaten. Everyone was worried and nervous.

The sad atmosphere fulfilled the whole scene.

"Andy, you can't die!" Ying Tang looked up to the sky, put her hands together, and prayed in her heart.

The battle still continued.

Andy's situation was not that good, for he was too passive. But he dared not to relax. He knew that he was carrying a heavy burden on his shoulders. So many lives connected with him. His family would die if he failed, while they would survive and the world would be peaceful if he won. So there was a voice roaring constantly in Andy's heart. He couldn't fail!

Strong faith supported Andy, and made Andy spare no effort to persevere and fight with Hansong.

Bang!

Under Hansong's powerful attack, Andy was knocked away again.

Now Andy had no damages on his body, but his mental became listless. The power he released became weaker.

Seeing this, Hansong stopped his attack, stood in the air arrogantly, glared at Andy and said coldly, "Andy, so this is your capability? You don't deserve to be my opponent at all."

Obviously, the power Andy had released made Hansong disappointed. He felt very unsatisfied.

Hansong's words irritated Andy.

Facing this battle which only allowed triumph not the failure, he had to spare no effort.

Huuu!

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 547 Fighting between Two Great Kungfu Masters**

Andy Wu gently closed his eyes, calmed his face and emptied his brain. He seemed to be in another state in a flash of time.

In an instant, the wind and clouds in the sky changed drastically. The air around Andy turned especially dramatic. The clouds in the sky seemed to be afraid of Andy, and suddenly they retreated and dispersed.

The vast sky was clear again.

Andy stood upright in the air with his eyes closed. His momentum was gradually spreading, becoming more and more overwhelming, until it blew out of the sky and covered up the earth.

He was like a completely different person, like a representation of the God.

His momentum increasing grew. When the explosion reached the highest up limit, Andy suddenly stretched out two fingers and pointed straight to the sky.

At once, the aura between heaven and earth rushed wildly towards Andy's fingertips. Andy's two fingers were both shining. It seemed that his fingertips had gathered all the essence of the sun and the moon.

Of course, Hansong Tang felt Andy's extraordinary alteration. However, he was fearless. On the contrary, he became excited again. He opened his mouth carelessly and uttered a voice of deep secrecy: "It's getting interest at last."

As soon as Hansong had finished his words, Andy suddenly moved. His two fingers, which pointed straight to the sky and gathered the essence of the sun and the moon, suddenly pointed to Hansong with a big swing.

"Go!"

In an instant, a Colored Laser shot from Andy's fingertips.

Previously, Andy used this move to kill Hansong's other body.

Andy used this move again. This time, the aura gathered on his fingertips was stronger and brighter. Therefore, the Colored Laser he sent out was

stronger and more powerful than the previous one, which could be halted by nothing.

The Colored Laser, carrying the power of heaven and earth, shot at Hansong hard.

Hansong was not afraid at all. Even though his one body was killed by the Colored Laser not long ago, he was still very calm. It seemed that he was already prepared for it. He looked like an experienced fighter full of strategics.

Just as the Colored Laser was about to hit Hansong, he was gone suddenly. He disappeared out of thin air.

In the vast sky, there was no trace of Hansong.

It was not shape shifting, it was not blinking move, and he just disappeared completely.

Andy's Colored Laser had the ability to track. No matter how fast the tracked one run, even with the skill of shape shifting and shadow changing, he could be tracked in time.

But at this moment, with the disappearance of Hansong, the Colored Laser also suddenly froze in the air, because it could not identify Hansong.

"Invisibility!" Andy's eyes brightened and suddenly exclaimed.

In this world, there were a lot of magic tricks. Andy's Occult Technique of Body-Protection was a kind of top-level ancient secret martial arts. Hansong's Technique of Separation was also a top-level secret martial art.



In addition, the Technique of Invisibility is a martial art that is equivalent to the Technique of Separation.

The so-called Invisibility, as the name implied, was that you could completely hide yourself, no one could find you or any of your trace. In other words, you transformed from an entity to the air of void in an instant, completely invisible to others.

Such a skill was very practical, but it was also extremely difficult to practice. From ancient times to now, those who had learned the Technique of Invisibility could be counted by one hand.

However, this Hansong Tang not only practiced the Technique of Separation, but also practiced the Technique of Invisibility. He mastered two top secret martial arts at the same time. This was not what ordinary people could achieved.

Hansong was about to become a God. His power made Andy, such a rare talent, shocked.

"Andy, you still can't do it. It's so easy to crack." In the sky, sounded Hansong's voice faintly.

His voice was clearly ringing in Andy's ear. However, Andy could not locate Hansong's position, and he could not catch Hansong's direction.

Andy frowned and exclaimed in a displeased voice, "What kind of hero are you to hide yourself with Invisibility? If you do have the balls, come out and fight with me."

As he spoke, Andy's rebellious aura bloomed.

"Andy, I hope you understand that your Occult Therapy of Self-Healing is not really the art of immortality. As long as I kill you instantly, you have no way to survive." Hansong's faint voices sounded again.

Andy was surely clear about this point. In fact, the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing was not the art of immortality. In other words, if you wanted to use the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, you must first make sure that you were alive. As long as you were not dead, you could use your mind to recast your body and restore it to its integrity. However, if there was a super strong person, one move would shatter your brain, then your Occult Therapy of Self-Healing was not going to work. With the brain being destroyed, body dead, spirits gone, everything would be over.

However, Andy was not frightened by Hansong's words. Now, he was just at the climax of fighting pleasure. He directly challenged Hansong, "Come to kill me!"

"Well, since you want to die, let me help you." Hansong's voice sounded in the air again.

Upon the dropping of the voice, a golden ball suddenly appeared in front of Andy, .

As soon as the golden ball appeared, it grew bigger and bigger at the surprisingly ultra-fast speed.

Andy was a long way from the golden ball actually. However, he seemed to have been grilled in the stove by someone. Because the heat from the ball was too strong, Andy was shrouded by the breath of Death in an instant.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 548 The color laser**

This golden ball, was like a hot sun, releasing huge heat and glaring golden light, which made the whole sky light so brightly and dazzlingly.

Obviously, the golden ball was pulled out by Hansong Tang, and it became bigger and bigger, moving towards Andy Wu.

Andy felt that his body had been burnt, and even his blood was boiling violently. Anxiety emerged slowly in his heart, and he felt that this golden ball was unstoppable and invincible.

But Andy didn't wait to die. His two fingers pointed at the color laser frozen in the sky, and then he spoke deeply, "Go!"

And then he waved his two fingers heavily, to the huge golden ball.

Instantly, the color laser was like a quick arrow, and directly shot the golden ball moving towards Andy.

This color laser had gathered the essence of everything, and integrated into Andy's endless energy, which was extremely powerful.

Hansong's golden ball, was also powerful, invincible and horrible to the most, which could destroy everything and shake the whole world.

Bang!

The color laser flashed by in the sky, and smashed into the glaring golden ball.

These two extreme powers hit together, and made a loud sound. But it was astonishing that there was no power wave between them.

The color laser was just like a water drop, and flowed into the golden ball which like vast ocean. It was swallowed by the golden ball thoroughly, with no ripples.

Seeing this, Andy was rather frightened.

His strongest color laser, caused no influence on the golden ball surprisingly.

The golden ball still took the power to destroy the world, and moved towards Andy, which was really unstoppable.

With no hesitation anymore, instantly, he flew back in his fastest speed, in order to get away from the attack from the golden ball.

Nevertheless, Hansong's golden ball, seemed to have the same function of tracking, just like Andy's color laser. No matter where Andy was, it could catch up with him quickly. What's more, his speed followed the mode of moving faster.

No matter how fast Andy was, there was always a limit, but it seemed that the golden ball could speed up endlessly.

It was seen that the speed of the golden ball was faster and faster, which made Andy feel horrified. He knew that if the battle went on like this, he would be bombarded by it sooner or later.

More than that, when the golden ball was tracking and attacking, its power became stronger gradually. With time going by, it would become faster and more powerful.

Andy dared not to wait anymore, so he stopped escaping. He stood in the upper air, made up his mind, and released roaring power. Then, he took several strange steps in succession.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

As Andy's sudden steps, the sky was shaking under Andy's feet. Some black footprints emerged in the upper air, which seemed to crush the void space.

After several steps, Andy suddenly released a palm towards the golden ball, and growled, "Nine Sky palms!"

All of a sudden, boundless essence of the vast sky rolled in and condensed into Andy's palm, which carried endless essence, and then turned into a palm supporting the sky. The huge palm was extremely large, which could cover the sun.

It seemed that the whole sky was under this palm.

This huge palm carried the power of night skies, and pressed and collapsed towards that golden ball.

Hong!

The huge palm and the golden ball, just like Mars and Earth, flew towards and attacked each other. Before they hit together, the air between them couldn't stand the extrusion of these two powers, and burst. There was constant sound of thunder booming in the vast sky.

Bang!

Eventually, Andy's huge palm smashed into Hansong's golden ball. Huge energy burst out as these two strong powers hit together.

People on the ground were so scared that they were quivering and dizzy after seeing this. It was hard for them to bear the visual and auditory impact. Everyone's eardrums seemed to have been broken, and their hearts were beating fast. Their eyes became blurry. The golden light in the sky and the flames were too glaring, which forced people to close eyes temporarily.

When they opened their eyes again, they found that Andy's super huge palm was crushed thoroughly. Hansong's golden ball swallowed the huge palm, then carried all before it, and swept towards Andy's body.

Andy's eyes changed suddenly, and fulfilled enormous fright. His breath paused, and his whole body was frozen. Facing with this invincible golden light, he couldn't escape anymore, and he had no way to deal with it.

Bang!

In the speed of light, the golden ball carried amazing power, came near, and smashed into Andy's flesh.

All of a sudden, the flames were flying in all directions, and ignited the whole sky.

Just a blink, Andy, a whole person, was blown apart by this golden ball.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 549 Andy's body was smashed to pieces**

People in the manor have witnessed all of this. They saw it clearly that how Andy Wu's body was smashed to pieces. His limbs and flesh scattered, floated in the air for a moment, and then began to fall.

All of a sudden, everyone was terrified to the extreme, their heart were shaking, their hands were trembling and their pupils were dilating. Fear and despair swept them like an unstoppable tide.

Qingdi Wu and Ying Tang couldn't be more astonished, for they both knew that Andy has mastered the Occult Therapy of SuperArmor. But no matter how powerful the occult is, the premise to use this is that Andy need to stay alive. And just now, Andy's body has been smashed by the Golden Ball, in this case, how could he survive? He must have been dead and failed to use the Occult Therapy of SuperArmor. He's doomed and he didn't even have whole corpse.

At this moment, Ying Tang felt like her heart had been smashed along with Andy's body. She burst into tears. She couldn't stand still, her head was about to explode. She was overwhelmed by mixed feelings now.

People were all dumbfounded and horrified to see this-the limbs and flesh of Andy were broken into pieces.

But the limbs and flesh that belonged to Andy suddenly stopped falling and suspended in the air.

The next moment, all of them flew back into the sky.

Andy's body was being reunited.

This meant that Andy was not dead, actually. He still had consciousness and he's using his own mind to reboot the Occult Therapy of SuperArmor in order to reunite his body.

The eyes of the people in the manor suddenly shone. Their hearts which had sank into the abyss started to beat again, their hopes were lit up and they were overwhelmed with excitement. All of them were praying for Andy.

The Golden Ball launched by Hansong was really powerful, it swallowed Andy's Colored Laser and destroyed his palm, finally went straight to his body. Just then, it's impossible for Andy to resist with his body. At the most critical moment, he launched the Occult Technique of Self-protection, Antediluvian Power and all his genuine energy. And these united as a strong barrier to resist the attack of Golden Ball.

That's the reason why Andy didn't die instantly. He used his remaining consciousness to launch the Occult Therapy of SuperArmor.

Under everyone's gaze, Andy's limbs and flesh reunited quickly. Before long, Andy recovered and remained intact, standing high in the sky again.

Hansong who has been invisible couldn't help but show up, he appeared across from Andy and stared at him, he said in surprise: "Why are you still alive?"

Hansong knew exactly how powerful the Golden ball was. But how could Andy survive this? He was so astonished.

Andy said with a cold voice: "It's not that easy to kill me."

After reuniting the body, Andy became even more tougher. He seemed like a generation of emperors who regained the power and ruled the world with extraordinary power.



Hansong smiled contemptuously and said, "You are not bad, but you're dead today because you met me."

Though the ability of Andy was out of Hansong's expectation, Hansong still treated Andy like dirt, in his opinion, no matter how hard Andy tried to struggle, he won't survive anyway.

Andy's eyes became cold, he said: "I don't think so."

As soon as he said this, the momentum of Andy surged, a dragon-like genuine energy burst out and swept through the sky.

Rumble!

The air around him burst suddenly. Andy reached out his hands and waved them in front of his chest. Then he clapped his hands together.

Immediately, Andy's figure disappeared.

The next moment, a striking roar of dragon appeared above Hansong's head. The roar was loud and rolling clouds gathered immediately just like the water instantly converged, then they turned into a giant dragon, which was ferocious and glaring.

The giant dragon hit Hansong with the momentum to destroy the earth.

"Well, you are way out of your league." Hansong snorted, then reached out his right hand to the top of his head.

All of a sudden, a thunderbolt-like laser was launched by Hansong and it went directly at the dragon's head.

The laser was so dazzling and blinding, with a hint of destruction. The genuine energy contained in the laser took the initiative to attack the dragon's head in the cloud, and the head of the dragon has been pierced into thousands of holes.

Obviously, Hansong's laser completely outweighed the dragon's head.

Hansong's eyes showed more disdain, at this moment, he's like the real Death despising the world.

Rumble!

At this time, another roar burst out from the sky. The raging clouds gathered in one place again and the sky was saturated.

Then, everyone saw Andy dived with his head down and feet up. He came across the heavy storm clouds and swooped against Hansong with the destructive power.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 550 Heaven Peak Fist**

Andy Wu's fall was extremely strong and violent. The air was crushed and the clouds were broken. With the power of thunder, he dived down.

"Heaven Peak Fist!"

Andy, who was diving down, suddenly burst into a shout. Meanwhile, his fist was like a huge punched-out hammer.

With this fist, the wind and cloud were shaking, and the sky was resounding. The majestic energy spurted out from Andy's fist, which was

Heaven Peak Fist, containing the energy and mystery of the highest heaven, carrying the power of the wind, with infinite power.

In the process of falling, the fist power expanded wildly, forming a super giant fist, which covered the sky and the sun, making the sky above Hansong Tang's head darkened all of a sudden, as if the whole sky had fallen down.

At the same time, the giant fist brought out the hurricane, and the air was hammered into a whirlpool. With Andy's fist, the hurricane whirlpool swept fiercely to Hansong.

Hansong's eyes shined. Without thinking, he quickly reached out his right hand and gently grasped the void in the air.

Boom!

Hansong's grasp was light and graceful, but it caused the air around to explode. The violent air instantly condensed into a huge fist shadow, which also covered the sky and the sun.

Then, Hansong clenched his right fist and suddenly went up.

Immediately, the huge fist shadow directly bombarded Andy's hurricane-like fist.

Bang!

Two kinds of domineering fists hit each other violently in the air, which broke out a thunderous roaring. Turbulent afterwaves and rolling air waves scattered wildly towards the surrounding scattered, causing the sky trembling, clouds surging, and wind howling.

People on the ground clearly felt the vibration of heaven and earth, and the vision in the sky was even more frightening. Everybody was frightened, thrilled with fear, watching this soul-stirring battle.

After a round of strong blow, Andy was still in dive, but he was stuck in the air now. Hansong was with one fist punching to the sky, also fixed in the air.

Both of them froze in place.

Time seemed to be still.

The duel this time seemed to a close match. No one could tell the division between victory and defeat.

People in the Wu Manor seemed to be fixed too. They were all stiff in place, head up, and staring nervously at the two men in the high air. Everyone was looking forward to an result, and they were also afraid that Andy might lose.

Poof!

After a brief stillness, Andy spat out blood all of a sudden. His body was shot off in a flash like a shell.

While Hansong's body was also falling in the sky. However, after falling a few meters, he quickly settled down. On the whole, he did not seem to be harmed in any way. Only his eyes became very cruel, like a poisonous snake, locking Andy in his deadly look.

After Andy was hit and flew away, he drew a long parabola in the sky, then rolled over firmly and stood steadily in the air again. However, his body was stable, his heart could not control the acceleration of beating.

His whole body was in extreme pain now, and his internal organs seemed to about to burst any time. If it were not for his powerful physical strength and Occult Technique of Body-Protection, he would have seen the Death himself already now.

Hansong's power, really shocked Andy's heart. As soon as Andy made a firm stand, his eyes went straight to Hansong.

They looked at each other deeply for a few seconds. Then, Hansong spoke slowly, "Andy, you really didn't let me down. You should beat me back. If you were given more time, I'm afraid you would become a big trouble. However, I won't give you that time."

As soon as his voice dropped, Hansong's momentum suddenly changed. His eyes sent out awe lights and his step flashed out.

Bang!

Taking a step, his feet suddenly kicked again. Instantly, his body was like an arrows that leaves the string hurled at Andy in a whoosh.

He was so fast that the air burst under his pressure, roaring.

Yet, at the moment of approaching Andy, Hansong suddenly disappeared.

He, once again, used the Technique of Invisibility.

Seeing this, Andy frowned in an instant. His eyes became sharp and his ears cocked up quietly. He tried to calm down and feel everything around him. He didn't dare to take it carelessly. He knew that Hansong's Technique of Invisibility was basically unbeatable to him. There was no way he could find any trace of Hansong. Therefore, he could only

passively prepare for defense in order to deal with Hansong's attack at any time.

In this moment, the vast space fell into a complete silence.

Andy heard no sound at all.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 551 The Taste of Death**

"Why don't you show yourself and fight me face to face, when you believe you are powerful enough to defeat me?" Andy said fiercely, while looking around warily.

When he finished, he felt a murderous energy was getting near to him from behind. He turned around in a flash and found a giant fist empowered by genuine energy was charging into him. The fist was swirling violently like a drill, and Andy could clearly sense the tremendous power it contained.

Without a moment's hesitation, Andy sent out all his energy unreservedly and transferred it to his right fist, and then he delivered a powerful punch towards the spinning fist that was charging into him. The punch was thrown out, and it soon transformed into a holy dragon. The dragon gave an almighty roar and its cavernous mouth seemed to be able to swallow everything in the universe.

Then, the holy dragon and the whirling fist collided head-on. And so violent was the collision that an almighty explosion was heard and an enormous shock wave was emitted. The wave traveled far, smashing everything it went by.

And the next second, the whirling fist was destroyed by the holy dragon, and it disappeared altogether.

"I just want you to know what it is like to be threatened by death at any moment." Hansong Tang's voice was heard again when his energy was defeated.

His voice came from all directions. Sometimes it was distant, and sometimes it was very near. No one could tell which one is real, and which one is fake.

It was obvious that Hansong was trying to crush Andy mentally. He wanted Andy's nerves to be in tatters and he wanted Andy to fight passively. And this strategy proved to be effective as Andy could hardly keep his nerve. He couldn't defeat Hansong, and he couldn't even launch an attack against him. The only thing he could do was to be wary, be careful, be calm and guard himself against Hansong's attacks.

And then, Andy felt a boiling wave of air rushing to him from his side. Andy turned around in an instant, and saw an enormous palm was slapping against him with tremendous power. So giant was the palm that it produced a blustery wind which roared through the air.

Before Andy was hit by the palm, the wind cut through Andy with formidable force. It was blowing into Andy's mouth, choking him, and Andy gasped quickly for breath. He knew this palm was much more powerful than the whirling fist he just conquered, and he reacted quickly and transferred all his energy to his right hand, and then slapped his palm violently against the giant palm that was about to crush him.

Two palms collided. All of a sudden, a deafening sound was heard and a powerful shock wave was sent out and the thick clouds were dispersed as it traveled away.

A few seconds later, Andy took a few steps backwards and the giant palm disappeared.

But before Andy stood steadily, another round of attack was launched against him from above.

It was a wave of genuine energy that was charging into him at full speed. Andy could hardly take a breath. He escaped from it instead of fighting it, but the energy followed Andy wherever he went as if it could see. Having no other option, Andy stood still, clenched his fist, and punched towards the energy that was following him closely. And a supreme energy was sent out, and the two energies bumped into each other.

However, Andy's punch was not powerful enough to defeat the chasing energy. And the next moment, the energy hit Andy and sent him flying. Blood came up from inside him.

Andy was still in the air when numerous waves of genuine energy were sent out from all directions, and these waves formed a destructive web and Andy was drawn into it.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 552 Arrogant**

The countless Genuine Energies forming like a huge net, not only large in quantity, but also invincible in power, strong enough to blow Andy Wu to pieces.

Hansong wanted to take advantage of Andy's not prepared to defend himself to kill him with one blow, so that Andy had no time to use his Occult Technique of Body-Protection.



At the sight of this scene, people in the manor were shocked in an instant.

From the bottom of their hearts, they were surged with intense fear and worry.

Ying Tang and Qingdi Wu among others, was especially anxiously worried to the extreme.

"Ah!"

Just when the countless Genuine Energies were about to hit Andy, Andy suddenly roared furiously. He seemed to have changed into a different person in an instant. His eyes turned red, his face became ferocious. The momentum of his whole body suddenly broke out to its peak, like a volcanic eruption. His whole body was expanding rapidly.

His skin, as his body expanded, began to crack, like dragon scales, shining with dazzling silver light.

Andy, like a mutant, has turned into a human-shaped monster.

Bang bang bang!

The defense Genuine Energies sent by Hansong's, one after another, unexceptionally all bombarded on Andy's body and broke out one after another explosion.

However, Andy after the mutation, seemed to have the skin of an indestructible steel plate. No matter how the Genuine Energies bombarded, they could not affect him a little bit. On the contrary, those fierce Genuine Energies collapsed at the moment of touching Andy's skin.

Andy seemed to be in the center of the explosion. Countless fireworks of Genuine Energies exploded on his body and burst into brilliant flames, sparkling human eyes.

The people of Wu Manor down on the ground all had twinkles in their eyes. They widely opened their eyes to stare at this scene with disbelief.

It was a spectacle.

The continuous bombardment lasted for a few seconds. Then, all the dazzling fires disappeared. The Genuine Energy attack stopped.

Andy, like a mountain, stood erect in the sky. His body was no longer the dragon scales shining with silver light. It had just been bombed by those extremely powerful Genuine Energies, and his skin became dark in pieces, like a burned steel plate.

Andy successfully blocked this round of attack.

Seeing this, people of the Manor took a long sigh of relief. Everyone's tensed nerves finally relaxed somewhat.

"Your body seems really extraordinary!" In the void, Hansong's bleak voice sounded again.

There was a trace of surprise in Hansong's tone.

He intended to kill Andy with this blow, but Andy should beat it with his own flesh, which was beyond his expectation.

Andy's eyes were red, teeth were clenched, "I said, it's not so easy to kill me."

Hearing it, Hansong fiercely let out a sharp roar: "Arrogant!"

The words made the earth shaking and resounded throughout the sky.

Next, above Andy's head, chains of bombing voices blew out intermittently.

Accompanied by this strong bombing voices, there were countless violent Genuine Energies falling from the sky again, crazily hit Andy.

At first glance, it was like it rained with bombs suddenly from the sky.

Hansong knew that Andy's body was as strong as steel. Choosing to attack his body would be meaningless. No matter how powerful the attack was, he could not be killed. So, Hansong changed the direction of attack and attacked Andy's head from above. Andy's head must be his weakness and also the most lethal place.

This time, the bomb Genuine Energies sent by Hansong were more powerful than the previous Genuine Energies. Each of them has infinite destructive power. Its attack was fierce.

Andy had no time to hesitate. In a heartbeat, he stretched out his hands and quickly moved them over his head. He seemed to be drawing. He moved extremely fast, in a wink, a picture appeared above his head.

At this point, Hansong's Genuine Energy attacks had already fallen.

It was at this moment, the vast air, suddenly gave out a thundering beast roar.

At the same time, a huge matrix map was blocking over Andy's head.

On the matrix map, countless mysterious symbols and characters circulated. In these symbols and characters, it seemed that some kind of astronomical metaphysics was hidden. They spun rapidly on the matrix map, and intertwine with each other. In the end, they turned into four fierce beasts.

These four giant beasts were green dragon, white tiger, rose finch and black snake.

Four-phase matrix!

Bang bang bang bang!

Hansong's bomb Genuine Energies all hit the four-phase matrix. The four fierce beasts in the matrix seemed to have been hungry for a long time, and they roared and fought towards the countless bomb Genuine Energies.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 553 The Four Directions Tactical Deployment**

All of a sudden, a series of noises erupted in the air. Mixed with a fierce beast roar, it shocked the whole sky.

The Four Directions Tactical Deployment was powerful. It had blocked all of the attacks from Hansong Tang's for Andy Wu.

The True Essence Bombs issued by Hansong couldn't get near to Andy at all.

"Do you think merely a Four Directions Tactical Deployment can save your life?" Hansong's voice suddenly burst like a thunder in the air.

As soon as the voice fell, Hansong's real body suddenly appeared. He swooped down towards Andy from top to bottom with a fierce and vigorous aura.

The whole person was like a falling meteorite with the potential to break the sky. The air was collapsing rapidly because of him, rubbing out dazzling sparks, and the square space was completely torn apart.

Bang!

Hansong was falling unstopably, and he directly ran into the Four Directions Tactical Deployment above Andy's head.

At the moment of crashing, there was a loud noise.

Hansong broke the Four Directions Tactical Deployment in an instant.

After breaking the Tactical Deployment, Hansong continued rushing towards Andy with irresistible force.

In the process of rushing down, his right palm hit out violently. In an instant, true essence poured down from Hansong's palm like a waterfall.

"The Devil Palm!"

Hansong roared, and the voice seemed to be coming from hell.

Accompanied by the sound, a giant Devil Palm of True Essence condensed in the void, and slapped at Andy fiercely.

Andy's eyes flashed abruptly. He straddled his foot, and his huge body squatted slightly. Then he hit the sky with a punch, and his figure straightened again, which looked like Andy held up a sky with his fist.

In an instant, flows of true essence released from his fist and twisted into a dragon in the void. The dragon was lively, ferocious and huge. Once it took shape, it roared and flew into the sky.

Boom!

The huge dragon slammed into Hansong's Devil Palm, making a loud noise.

The Devil Palm had infinite power that could destroy the world.

Andy's True Essence of Fist Momentum was mixed with dragon roars, and there was a phantom of holy dragon lingering on it. It was powerful and unparalleled.

The two ultimate forces collided, and there broke out an earth-shaking power.

At this moment, in the vast sky, there left only the holy dragon and the devil's palms colliding with each other. The whole world became bleak as it was in an eternal night.

Bang!

The sense of horror permeated. The huge space was filled with the sense of death. The clouds seemed to have burst, and the void kept trembling.

However, a few seconds later, Andy's infinite powerful holy dragon roared painfully.

However, Hansong's huge Devil Palm was getting stronger and stronger.

Struggled in pain for a while, Andy's holy dragon finally couldn't hold it, and it suddenly burst and disappeared.

Hansong's Demon Palm continued to go toward Andy with an unstoppable momentum.

Andy changed his face drastically. He had no other technique, and it was too late to resist.

Bang!

Hansong's huge Devil Palm hit Andy's head severely without surprise.

Suddenly, Andy's mouth spewed out a mouthful of blood, and he fell down limply.

Andy possesses the Occult Technique of Body-Protection. Not only was his body unbreakable, even his head was extremely hard and indestructible. However, Hansong's Devil Palm was so powerful that Andy's head was hit badly. He lost half of his life instantly. His consciousness became blurred, and he was completely powerless. He seemed to have become a ball of cotton wool, falling lightly.

Hansong leaped over and stood upright in the air. Then he suddenly waved at the falling Andy.

Suddenly, Andy's falling body changed its direction and flew back towards Hansong.

Obviously, Hansong used his strength to control Andy.

At this time, Andy was seriously injured and not very clear-headed, so he had no resistance to Hansong's control.

Soon, Andy flew in front of Hansong, and then suddenly froze.

Hansong looked at Andy in front of him gloomily, and said coldly, "Aren't you capable of Occult Therapy of Self-Healing?" I want to see it was your Occult Therapy of Self-Healing more powerful or my Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies. "

The Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies was an extremely evil and terrifying technique. Once a person was hit by it, one will instantly melt into a pool of meat paste, and no one could save the person.

After speaking, Hansong slowly pushed out his right palm, and his entire hand became crimson and translucent, like red iron calcined at high temperature.

When the palm was out, the surrounding temperature suddenly increased by several hundred degrees.

Andy only felt that he was in the crater, and the heat was unbearable.

In the next instant, Hansong accelerated with his right palm and slammed Andy's chest.

Woosh!

Andy's tough body began to melt slowly under Hansong's Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies...



# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 554 The Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies**

Hansong Tang's red translucent hand was more terrifying than the soldering iron used in excruciation in ancient times. As soon as it touched Andy Wu's chest, his whole body trembled violently because of the pain. The flesh, bones and internal organs around Andy's chest gradually turned into a pool of flesh and blood in red and white.

It dripped from Andy's body and sprinkled in the air, which was terrifying.

The range was not limited to the chest. As Hansong carrying out the Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies, the melting range was expanding from the chest to the shoulders, abdomen, and then the limbs.

The Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies was really terrifying.

Hiss...

Andy's body was dissolving into drops of flesh and blood.

At this moment, Andy was suffering the most painful way of dying in the world. His body was melting in a cruel way, but his consciousness became clear because of the intense pain. He watched his body melting and felt extreme pain with a clear mind.

As the range gradually expanded, the pain became deeper and deeper. Andy was getting closer and closer to death, and he had begun to smell the sense of death.

Seeing Andy struggling painfully on the edge of death, Hansong couldn't help showing the excitement in his eyes. He stared at Andy and said arrogantly, "Weren't you arrogant, Andy?" Didn't you say it was not so easy to kill you? Why are you becoming a puddle of muddy flesh now?"

Hansong's tone was full of pride. His Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies was enough to kill all the pride of Andy. The Occult Therapy of Self-Healing that Andy was most proud of was useless in front of it.

At this moment, Andy couldn't even hear Hansong's words, because the Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies had begun to dissolve his head, and he had no consciousness.

Hiss!

In the end, his entire head was dissolved into a pool of flesh and blood under Hansong's Occult Therapy of Dissolving Bodies.

A lively Andy was completely melted in this way. He was gone, leaving only the red and white flesh and blood slowly spilling in the air.

The people in the Wu's Manor clearly saw the whole process. It was a long capital punishment for each of them. Their hearts had been cut into pieces. It was hard to describe their pain and despair.

At this moment, Qingdi Wu almost died of suffocation. He saw his son die so tragically that there was not even an inch of corpse left. He felt extreme horror, hatred, and pain. He couldn't believe or accept it. His son Andy could always create miracles and escape from death. He won't die in this way. Qingdi couldn't believe it. He couldn't accept the fact.

Ying Tang only felt that the whole world was spinning. Her body became light and her head was in chaos. Her heart had broken into countless

pieces. She watched Andy turning into a pool of flesh and blood, spilling towards the ground. Her eyes were moist, and her soul was out of her body. It seemed that she was no longer herself that she had no thoughts or emotions. She was just in a daze. It seemed that she would stay in the state till the end of the world.

However, it had not ended completely.

Hansong in the sky waved his hand again abruptly.

Suddenly, Andy's flesh and blood in the air all flowed upwards, and it instantly gathered in front of Hansong.

He stared at it grimly and said, "I want Andy Wu to disappear from the world."

When the words were finished, Hansong attacked at the flesh and blood in front of him with a palm.

Immediately, a powerful true essence released from Hansong's palm and hit at it.

Bang!

Andy's residuum was bombarded by Hansong's true essence, and there was no scum left. It had completely turned into ashes.

Andy disappeared completely.

"No!"

In the chaos, Ying Tang saw this scene, and she suddenly screamed heartbreakingly. Her throat broke for screaming, her tears burst out, and her heart was broken at the moment when Andy disappeared.

The dumbfounded people all regained their senses. For a moment, some of them screamed, some cried, and some were sobbing softly.

The entire Wu's Manor was covered by deep sadness and pain.

Andy, their great benefactor died so miserably. Their saviour was completely disappeared. Their hope totally vanished. Their world was in darkness.

Hansong looked arrogant still. He smiled gently, and looked at the ashes floating in the space as if he was appreciating a proud work of his.

Nevertheless, the next moment, he suddenly froze. His eyes suddenly widened, and they were filled with incredibility.

There was a shining spot of light that suddenly appeared in front of his eyes.

Hansong could clearly feel that this small light spot contained great energy and it was extraordinary.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 555 The Soul out of Body**

Just when Hansong was in a shock, the small spot of light suddenly spun on the spot. It seemed to have become a wind eye, sweeping out a tornado whirlwind.

The sudden whirlwind swept the entire sky, and the ashes scattered in the sky gathered towards the light spot in an instant.

In the Wu's Manor, those who were immersed in grief suddenly saw this scene, and they froze. All of them became silent and looked at the magical vision in the sky.

Gazed by everyone, all the ashes in the air gathered around the light spot, and then, slowly combined together.

Everyone saw it with their own eyes that the ashes gradually became a human form.

It was a living person.

It was Andy Wu.

That was right. Andy, who was smashed by Hansong, came alive. He appeared in the sky intact. It seemed that he wasn't injured at all. His aura was even much stronger than before.

In an instant, all the people in Wu's Manor cheered excitedly.

All the people were discussing:

"Oh my God, the third young master is not dead. He is not dead."

"He created a miracle again, he came alive!"

"Yeah, great. I'm so happy."

"Me too. I'm so excited. The Third Young Master can survive in such situation. He is a miracle!"

Everyone was shocked and couldn't help themselves. Many people couldn't help crying with joy.

However, Hansong, the old monster, was deeply shocked at this moment. How could he think of that Andy didn't die after being beaten into powder by him? It was really outrageous.

"Why are you still alive?" Hansong stayed silent for a while, and spoke slowly. He asked Andy.

Andy said faintly, "Maybe I don't deserve to die!"

When Andy was still conscious back then, he also thought that he would absolutely die. However, at the moment when his head began to melt, his soul jumped out of his body and survived unexpectedly.

At the most critical moment, Andy's soul got out of his body unexpectedly.

The primordial spirit existed in myths. It was entirely imaginary. It was a certain substance higher than the physical existence. It was also the true meaning of human life, and the essence of human beings.

By rights, in the human world, it was impossible for mythological element like primordial spirit to exist. Nevertheless, Andy really created the myth.

Although his physical body was destroyed, his soul was preserved. His soul was self-conscious. Therefore, Andy could use his mind to activate the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing to recast his body.

In other words, as long as Andy's soul was still there, he would be immortal.

Hansong's world outlook had been severely impacted now. He looked at the living Andy in front of him in disbelief, and muttered, "This is impossible. This is not in accordance with the law of survival at all."

"In this world, no one can be immortal."

"I can kill you!"

When he finished, Hansong's aura suddenly skyrocketed. The golden light emitted from his body instantly became extremely dazzling, shining through the entire space. His turbid eyes became red and bloodthirsty. He burst out a murderous aura.

Hansong was angry.

This was the first time that Hansong became angry since his appearance. He looked down upon Andy. He had a card up his sleeve and determined to win. But now, Andy's resurrection made Hansong feel a great threat, and he didn't dare to be careless anymore.

When Hansong's momentum climbed to the peak, he loosened. He took a big step and rushed towards Andy.

Hansong's aura was unparalleled. Every step he took had the momentum to break through the void.

Boom, Boom, Boom!

In the vast sky, there were thunders followed by Hansong's footsteps.

"The Soul Exterminating Palm." As soon as he approached Andy, Hansong yelled suddenly, and at the same time slapped Andy with a palm.

The Soul Exterminating Palm was Hansong's unique skill. This palm technique was not only powerful. The most terrifying thing was that this palm power could hurt the souls of others and make people extinguished.

Hansong knew that Andy was not easy to die, so he resorted to the Soul Exterminating Palm. He no longer wanted to give Andy a chance to fight back. He wanted him dead.

When the Soul Exterminating Palm came out, the sky and the earth changed, and the wind was surging.

The entire sky seemed to be shaken.

Even the people standing on the ground seemed to be shocked and felt extremely depressed.

In the Wu's Manor, those who were just getting excited instantly felt the heaviness of the black cloud, as if death had descended on the world. Immediately, all of them changed their faces and were struck dumb with astonishment.

However, Andy, who was in the centre of the storm, was calm.

When Hansong's Soul Exterminating Palm hit him, Andy's right hand gently clenched into a fist.

Immediately, he raised his hand and punched Hansong...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 556 How's that possible**



Andy Wu's simple grasp seemed to hold the whole void space, and the energy of everything all condensed into his punch.

With releasing his punch, Andy showed an invincible wrath, as if a king had came here. Within his punch, there seemed a golden holy dragon howling outside and roaring crazily, which shook the heaven and earth.

At the same time, Hansong Tang's Soul Destruction Palm also attacked forwards heavily.

Bang!

Andy's holy dragon-like punch smashed into Hansong's Soul Destruction Palm. These two strongest powers emerged destructive energy, and a huge wave that nearly cut through the heaven and earth swept forwards, and stirred the whole clouds. The shining golden light was scattering, and made the whole space so bright.

This vast power swept the whole space. People on the ground all felt that blasts of wind were roaring towards the earth from the upper air.

It was too strong.

After the waves of power, Hansong and Andy paused in the upper air for a moment. And then it was heard that a growling sound of dragon was roaring up.

It was the golden holy dragon within Andy's punch, and it swallowed Hansong's Soul Destruction Palm. And then opened its bloody mouth, kept roaring and attacking towards Hansong.

"How's that possible?"

Hansong widened his eyes, and uttered in astonishment.

This fact was really out of Hansong's expectation, and made him astonished to the most. He stayed where he was in a daze, and stared at the roaring golden holy dragon rushing towards him. It was fast and violent, and Hansong had no way to dodge.

Puuu!

The holy dragon hit Hansong, and then Hansong split red blood instantly. The blood sprayed into the sky, and became heavy blood mist. Then he flew backwards violently, and left a long parabola in the upper air.

But Andy still stood in the original place steadily, powerful and unstoppable.

This battle, Hansong failed.

People in the Wu's manor, were all amazed.

Everyone had seen how strong the true Hansong was. Soul Destruction Palm he had just released, was rather destructive, but Andy resisted this in one move, and even smashed Hansong away, how amazing it was! Though Andy had strong Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, but in strength, he was still far behind Hansong. Since the true Hansong had appeared, Andy was constantly hurt. It was out of imagination that Andy's strength had improved a lot after revived, which made them overjoyed.

Ying Tang's mood was also stirred up again, and she finally saw the hope. Andy still had the capability to fight against Hansong. Seeing Andy being hit before, Ying Tang felt very upset. Though Andy could use Occult Therapy of Self-Healing to rebuild his body, he must bear endless

pain when he got hurt. No matter when body was broken into pieces or melt by the occult method, was all pain that normal people couldn't bear. Ying Tang's heart hurt when she saw this, as if her heart had been broken up several times, too. Now, Andy had reversed the battle and didn't have to be hit anymore, which made Ying Tang feel a little relieved.

Hansong flew backwards for a very long distance. And then his body rolled once in the upper air, and then he flew back again.

During this battle, he was lost to Andy definitely. But Andy's one punch couldn't let him die.

He flew back, and stood in front of Andy again. He wept away the blood around his mouth slowly, and then looked at Andy, uttering coldly and violently, "I still looked down on you before. It really surprises me that you're invincible like this. Then I must kill you."

Hansong was proud and arrogant during his whole life, and he ignored everyone. Andy, this young man had killed his separate body, which gave him desire to battle with Andy. But at first, he thought Andy would die definitely since his true body had set out to fight, and he didn't take Andy seriously at all. Nevertheless, till now, he knew that he was wrong. He underestimated Andy's potential. Though Andy was young, his potential was huge, and he could really make endless miracles. Now this time, Hansong really thought highly of Andy.

Andy's eyes were cold and fierce, and he said faintly, "It's uncertain who's gonna survive."

Now Andy seemed a little mysterious, and his words were full of confidence.

Hearing that, Hansong's face turned fierce suddenly, and his eyes were sharp, shouting loudly, "Sky Wolf Claw!"

And then, Hansong took strides out.

His speed was not fast but extremely powerful. Stepping in the void space, the whole upper air was shaken. What's more, with his strides out, his power became stronger and stronger, which could even stir up the wind and cloud, and shake the whole world, which was rather violent.

After taking eight strides out, Hansong's power had climbed to the most, and he had reached his best condition. He was just like a fierce ancient wolf, with eyes glaring horrible light, and greed for blood deep in his eyes. It seemed that he had been hungry for quite a long time, and waiting for blood to feed him.

Carrying the roaring wrath, Hansong's five fingers turned into the shape of claws, and severely slapped at Andy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 557 It has been Doomed?**

In an instant, vast energy swept out from his claw, and in the infinite emptiness, it became a giant claw of a wolf. The giant claw tore up the air, passed through the void, broke through the clouds, and grabbed towards Andy Wu.

Seeing this, with his pupil suddenly shrunk, Andy quickly rolled out his hands, and the index and middle fingers of his both hands pointed to the sky.

All of a sudden, the essence of the daylight, and the endless aura of the vast space, crazily poured into his fingertips. In a moment, his fingertips gathered thousands of dazzling colorful light.

"Go!"

Andy shouted aloud with his fingertips pointing to Hansong.

In a moment, that colorful light dashed to the huge claw of Hansong.

This time, the two beams of colorful laser light with much more powerful power cut through the sky just like two knives given by God that could split a new world .

Zoom!

The two light knives with unbeatable power intercepted the wolf claw, and started a fierce fight with Hansong.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

The wolf claw was quite violent and powerful, but the two beams of laser light were superior. They damaged the claw with thousands of injuries and stopped it move forward.

Seeing this, Hansong's look slightly changed, and without thinking, he reached out the other hand, turned it into another claw and punched to Andy.

Boom!

In a flash, the wolf claw with huge power, tore up the clouds and moved fast towards Andy.

This colorful laser light knife was violent with invincible power.

The wolf claws came on after another, also undefeatable.

Bang! Bang!

Andy's light knives hit back at the wolf claws continuously, bumping out loud noise.

As a result, Hansong's wolf claws was broken down in a moment.

"What?"

Hansong's face clouded suddenly, and there was shock in his eyes. He couldn't believe that his claws was defeated by only one attack by Andy.

.

At this moment, with the eyes shining his essence, Andy gathered all energy around his body.

Immediately, the colorful light knife, as if received some kind of command, zoomed towards Hansong.

Hansong was shocked, and he did not dare to neglect it, so immediately he united all his power to fight against the attack

Boom! Boom!

Hansong spared no effort to fight against that laser light knives. His every movement contained the power that could move the mountains. That power was huge enough to shatter stones and turn over the waves.

Zoom!

Andy's colorful light knives was extremely swift and powerful after taking in all radiance of sun and moon and gathering the aura of the world. It was constantly shining around Hansong.

It was a fierce fight making the battlefield in chaos. The clouds rolled over, the heavy wind was screaming, and loud thunders were cracking constantly.

Andy was standing still over there, as firm as a rock. His eyes were as sharp as a knife and his pupils shrank, as if he were manipulating his light knives with his mind.

After the fight, Hansong was hit by the light knife. He felt there was something sweet in his throat, and then blood spouted out from his mouth, sprinkling to the air as if it was raining of blood. He flashed back again, and fell down gradually, almost at the ground.

He finally stopped falling but it was near to the ground. So then he flew up high in a moment.

After that, Hansong was back again, standing in front of Andy. This time he was still alive, but he was severely injured. His internal organs were in unbearable pain, as if they were all out of place.

After a while, Hansong said in a low voice with his eyes staring at Andy, "How can become so powerful in such a short time?"

Hansong knew it was when Andy renewed his life after turning into ashes that he became more powerful. But it was not a little, but too much.

Andy looks serious, and to hold it as a secret, he replied, "Haven't you understood? It has been doomed. The God don't want me to die."

After hearing this, with his look suddenly changed gloomy, he slowly stretched out his hand and pulled out an ancient sword on his back. As he pulled out the sword, he said coldly to Andy, "Ha...is it God's will? Today, I'm going to fight against the God!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 558 Sword of Death**

This ancient sword was extraordinary at first sight. As the blade slowly came out of its sheath, significant changes began to take place around it. The air seemed to be boiling, the clouds were wildly surging, and the wind was shaking the whole sky.

At the same time, the momentum of Hansong Tang also was also soaring. When he pulled out the whole sword, his momentum broke through the sky in an instant.

Sword came out of its sheath, Dragon roared, Heaven and Earth startled, and Everything changed.

This was an unique ancient sword. The whole body of the sword exuded coldness and darkness, but the light of the sword was snow-white and transparent. It was like a white lotus from a glass jade box. The body of the sword was double-edged, and the blades on both sides were extremely sharp. It seemed that it was able to cut heaven and earth. On the handle of the sword, there was a ring of exquisite and conspicuous gold ring, as if to be plated and dyed by the brilliance of the sun and the moon.



As soon as the ancient sword came out, it pointed straight to the sky. Above the sky, suddenly there was a loud thunder. The thunder broke through the sky, and thick dark clouds rolled from all sides and rushed towards the ancient sword.

Holding the ancient sword, Hansong seemed to become a demon in an instant. His demon aura was given out and his momentum was tremendous. He was like a Demon King and dominated the world by himself.

People on the ground clearly felt the changes in the sky. The dark clouds kept rolling, surging, and piling up in the vast sky. Getting more and more dense, they were like thousands of troops answering back to the orders of the ancient sword and went straight to the ancient sword. The power of ancient sword was mighty. A sound of thunder was heard endless and enlightening. The whole sky was as if to collapse. People on the ground felt extremely depressed and terrified.

Even Andy Wu, who was in the middle of it, couldn't help feeling the pressure of Hansong who was holding the ancient sword. His heart was even permeated with fear. He stared at the ancient sword deeply and murmured: "Is this the Sword of Death?"

Sword of Death was a legend that existed in ancient times. There were rumors that this sword was not made by human beings, but is the product of the spirit of all things in the world. On the body of the sword, there was the power of heaven and earth. Therefore, this sword was known as a magic sword as soon as it was born.

From ancient to modern times, many people had made painstaking efforts to obtain this magic sword. The sword had been a legend since in the world. However, this sword seemed to have its own soul and consciousness. Who was its owner could only be chosen by itself. If it

didn't recognize you, even if you did get the sword, you would not be able to pull out the sword. The sword was too heavy for ordinary people to hold.

A long time ago, the heroes of the world gathered together to participate in a challenge battle. The goal was to be the final winner to obtain the Sword of Death.

In fact, by that time, no one in the world could pull out the Sword of Death, but everyone wanted to have a look at the magic sword. So, the heroes of the world held a challenge competition in order to discover a real peerless master who could pull out the Sword of Death, so that everyone could see the power of the sword.

However, although there were tens of thousands of heroes present, no one could pull out the Sword of Death. Even it was the final champion of the challenge competition could not pull out the Sword of Death. Everyone tried his best, but all ended up failed.

Finally, the heroes of all sides decided unanimously to destroy the sword in public. Since no one could own it, just let it disappear.

However, how difficult it was to destroy this sword. So many experts gathered used their greatest efforts together to destroy the sword also ended in failure. No matter what method they used, the sword was intact.

On the other hand, as if the sword was angered by these people, it came out of its sheath itself with no one pulling it.

Suddenly, the sky and the earth suddenly changed color. Dark clouds were surging and winds were strongly blowing. The magic sword gathered the power of heaven and earth and went out on its own to kill

all those who participated in the destruction of the sword on the spot. Moreover, it didn't leave whole bodies for those people, but blew them up into ashes.

A sword, in the case of unmanned control, killed thousands of masters in an instant. So far, the Sword of Death, got completely famous all over the world. It was said that once the Sword of Death came out of its sheath, the world would be in chaos.

But since then, the Sword of Death disappeared, and there was no more news about it.

People rarely traced the Sword of Death. However, anyone who had heard of the sword knew that one of the distinctive features of the sword was that there was an extremely delicate gold ring on the handle of the sword. Because, that was the product of the brilliance of the sun and the moon.

Andy had heard about the Sword of Death. He could see that Hansong's ancient sword was very similar to the legendary Sword of Death, but he still couldn't believe it.

Hansong listened to Andy's words. Deep in his eyes, there revealed a hint of satisfaction. He turned his eyes to the ancient sword in his hand and said: "Yes, this is the Sword of Death."

Hearing this, Andy couldn't help but tremble in his heart. The senses of fear permeated all over his body. He fixed his eyes on Hansong and said in dignified tone, "You can pull out the Sword of Death?"

Although Andy didn't believe every rumor about the Sword of Death, it was inevitable for him to feel frightened. Especially after Hansong pulled the sword out of its sheath, the power of the sword truly the world. Andy

felt a strong bloodthirsty and murderous spirit from the blade. So, he knew that the Sword of Death absolutely has extraordinary power.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 559 Sky Was Stained with Blood**

Hansong Tang coldly twitched the corner of his lips and said gloomily, "As you said, this is the will of God. This sword is destined to belong to me. Andy Wu, you are lucky to die under the Sword of Death."

Words over, Hansong's towering momentum suddenly erupted. Without a word of nonsense, he directly drew the magic sword in his hand and mark it towards Andy.

With one stroke, the sword power flew as the moon light flashed by. A white sword light pierced through the sky, drawing a brilliant arc in the void. The rolling dark clouds were split and dissipated in an instant. On the shining light of the sword, there was a hidden electric current, making a sizzling sound. The air was rubbed to produce electric light and sparks. When the light of the sword crossed, everything is smashed.

The white light of the sword brought out a chilling air. The coldness was overwhelming. The whole space was filled with extreme cold are. overs the earth, coldness penetrates the heart.

The whole space was filled with the extreme cold air.

Andy was like being placed in an ice lake of ten thousand years. He was cold through the body and heart. His skin was like being cut inch by inch by sharp ice and was in a lot of pain.

Seeing the sharp sword coming, Andy had no time to think. He immediately gathered all his strength and slapped it with one hand.

One punch out, the strength and the Genuine Energy gushed out. Infinite Genuine Energies, empty in the air, turned into a giant holy dragon. The holy dragon from the peak of heaven roared, stirring and vibrating the void, and carried the power of destroying heaven and earth to attack the sharp and cold white light of the sword.

Before the two collided, the middle air burst first, and the square spaces collapsed one by one, and everything was destroyed.

"How powerful!"

All the people on the ground were terrified. This amazing vision made people feel like the end of the world, as if the earth would be destroyed in the next second, and all human beings would die.

Ying Tang, Qingdi Wu and others once again tightened their hearts for Andy. This sword of Hansong really had a tendency to break the sky. Standing below it, they could feel the power of the sword. It was terrible. Although Andy had become stronger, they still couldn't help worrying about him.

In a flash, Andy's Heaven Peek holy dragon hit hard against Hansong's icy light of the sword. Two powerful forces broke out at the same time, and the waves of the aftershocks rolled out and swept across the vast sky.

The void was shaking violently, but Andy and Hansong were still. They kept their attacking posture. The two men acted as if they were frozen, only the boundless air waves kept rolling.

However, after a few seconds, Andy's eyebrows couldn't help wrinkling tight. There were even sweat rolling down his forehead.

Then, a sound of "Shua" burst out.

The white light of the Sword of Death smashed Andy's Dragon Punch. Then, unstoppable, it chopped at Andy's flesh.

Andy's complexion changed, he immediately activated the Occult Technique of Body-Protection to urge out the domineering Genuine Energy. It formed a shield of Genuine Energy for emergency body protection.

However, under the attack of the Sword of Death, any defense was useless.

Bang!

The sharp sword broke Andy's Genuine Energy shield in an instant. Then, it chopped at Andy's flesh hard.

Poof!

Andy was hit, and blood gushed out of his mouth in an instant. The blood stained the sky, making red rain fall. Andy was hit so hard that he flew out upside down, and then quickly descended.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 560 Dawn of Victory**

Seeing that Andy Wu was shot down, the people in Wu's Manor instantaneously suspended their hearts. They were too nervous to breathe.

Since Andy revived from the ashes, they had seen the dawn of victory. Because Andy was much more powerful after his rebirth. He defeated Hansong and beat the shit out of him several times. However, who could have thought that after Hansong pulled a sword out of its sheath, he reversed the defeat all at once. Hansong, holding a sharp sword, was much more powerful. Andy was obviously defeated. Thus, the end result was full of unknown again. Everyone's heart was full of worries.

The power of the Sword of Death was too powerful and too scary, making Andy unable to resist it at all. He was struck by the light of the sword, and the whole body seemed to break apart. The trauma plus the internal injury made him miserable. However, he was not completely paralyzed, he still had some residual strength. In the process of falling, he tried his best to control his body and slow down the speed of falling. He flew upside down to a low altitude. Then, his whole body froze.

After that, Andy did his best to let himself slowly fly back to the sky and stood in front of Hansong again.

After standing firm, Andy discovered that the Sword of Death made a big cut on his stomach. The cut was bloodshed, with skin and flesh badly damaged, dreadful to be looked at.

Andy slowed down for a moment, and then he started the Occult Technique of Body-Protection to repair this terrible wound.

Occult Technique of Body-Protection, Andy's secret of life preservation. Whether he was broken into pieces or destroyed into ashes, he could use

the Occult Technique of Body-Protection to recast the body and restore its integrity. So for this on the stomach, Andy did not pay attention.

But, after Andy launched the Occult Technique of Body-Protection, his wound did not heal as he expected instantaneously.

The cut was still bloodshed and dreadful to be looked at.

The Occult Technique of Body-Protection couldn't repair the wound caused by the Sword of Death.

Realizing this, Andy's heart suddenly thumped. He couldn't help but panic. His face turned pale. He stared at the Sword of Death in Hansong's hand, waves of emotions surging in his eyes.

A brief shock later, Andy suddenly came back to his senses. He did not give up and immediately launched the Occult Technique of Body-Protection again to repair the wound.

He firmly believed that his Occult Technique of Body-Protection could repair any kind of wound. There would never be an exception.

Hansong watched Andy with disdain as if he was watching a clown. Seeing that Andy had been working in vain, he could not help but say, "Don't waste your energy. You were wounded by the Sword of Death so you were hard to save even by God. Your Occult Technique of Body-Protection is also useless."

After Hansong having pulled out the Sword of Death, the whole person seemed to be in the highest position. He had a King's posture and attitudes with more confidence. Now Andy, in his eyes, was a tiny mole ant, who was not worth mentioning.



Andy's face looked very ugly. His Occult Technique of Body-Protection couldn't repair the wound caused by the Sword of Death. He tried again and again and the result was the same. He did not want to accept the fact, but he had to face it. He looked at Hansong and asked in a deep voice, "Why is that?"

Hansong was full of proud and said bitterly: "For the sake of a soon-to-be dead man, I will make it clear to you. This sword was called the Sword of Death is because that it had great power itself. No matter who was hurt by it, he will surely die. The reason was that it can make human cells die out so there was no possibility of regeneration. Therefore, your wound will never heal. Even the Occult Technique of Body-Protection was in vain.

The Sword of Death could make people's wounds never be repaired, which was equal to the killer of Occult Technique of Body-Protection!

Andy's greatest dependence was the Occult Technique of Body-Protection. But now, the Occult Technique of Body-Protection had met with a nemesis, making Andy lose any advantage he had. Plus, Hansong, who had pulled out the Sword of Death, was too powerful, which was hard for Andy to gain the upper hand again. His present situation was really dangerous.

Andy's heart sank to the bottom of a valley in an instant.

Seeing Andy's silence, Hansong couldn't help but sneer ruthlessly: "I've already said what should be said. Now, you can go and die."

As soon as the voice fell, Hansong's momentum skyrocketed again. He raised the Sword of Death, and aimed towards Andy with all his strength.

The sword cut through the sky like a lightning, splitting the sky and bringing out currents to destroy everything. The power of the sword was strong and violent anomaly, stirring thunders to roll and sensations in the world.

It was like from the Peak of Heaven.

All the people of Wu's Manor deeply felt the power of terror of this sword. The sky was like a thunderstorm. The hearts of all were shaking. Tension filled the audience. Everybody's worried were suddenly amplified. All looked at Andy anxiously.

There was also a sudden tremor in Andy's heart. He just felt that the void in front of his eyes was torn apart by this sword. The God of Thunder was furious and the spirit of the sword swept shattered everything it passed by.

With a lesson learned from the past, Andy no longer took this move. He immediately dodged and tried to avoid the power of the sword.

Unluckily, the Sword of Death seemed to have eyes. As soon as Andy flashed away, it immediately followed Andy's figure.

Andy was fast, it was faster.

Apparently, Andy had been locked by the spirit of the Sword of Death.

He had no escape at all.

Andy frowned slightly. He made a sudden force, and the whole body turned into a rocket and flew into the sky. In a blink of an eye, he leaped over the clouds and jumped into the boundless sky.

Then, he flipped, head down, and rapidly sprinted down. At the same time, he punched out two palms with a loud crash.

Instantly, the fierce Genuine Energies released from his two palms, attacking towards the sharp of the sword pursuing him.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 561 Integration of Man and Sword**

The Genuine Energies send out by Andy Wu's palms turned into a giant hand in the process of falling, just like the hand of Buddha, and blew at the spirit of the sword.

Boom!

The giant hand suppressed heaven and earth, stirred up the storm, and brought out infinite power.

Bang!

With no surprise, Andy's Genuine Energy giant hand slammed into the spirit of the sword soaring to the sky. For a moment, the sky thundered, big waves rolled, clouds broke, air burst, and hurricanes roared.

Strong wind swept straight to the ground. People on the ground instantaneously changed their expressions and fled in panic. But still many people were overturned by the hurricane. This wave of shock was really a devastate destruction to the heaven and earth.

After the aftershock, Andy was flew back into the air by the power of the Sword of Death. His hands were severely hurt by the spirit of the sword, showing a deep cut through which could see the bone.

In the second round against the Sword of Death, Andy failed again.

After being flew away, his body quickly fell. Finally, he landed in front of Hansong, barely standing still.

After two consecutive injuries, Andy's status became extremely poor. His face had no longer any blood, and his body became weak. He now looked feeble, as if he was going to fall at any time.

Seeing this, Hansong raised a sinister sneer at the corner of his mouth. Looking at Andy, he said in a quiet voice: "How many moves you think you can hold on to now?"

Upon finishing his intimidating talk, Hansong's eyes suddenly turned sharp. He squeezed the hilt of the sword, accumulated the strength of his whole body, and quickly waved the Sword of Death.

Sisisisi!

All of a sudden, countless spirits of the sword frantically attacked, like there were thousands of swords, and swept towards Andy intensively.

The vast sky was full of the spirits of swords, the clouds were scarred with holes, the current was ringing, the white light was flashing, and the thunder was roaring.

The Sword of Death was so terrible.

Andy didn't dare to underestimate it, regardless of the wound and ignoring the pain, he strained every nerve to accumulate all his energies on his hands, and then he held out his hands to dance quickly in front of his chest.

In the next moment, six bright pillars of Genuine Energy burst out from Andy's body.

These six bright pillars of Genuine Energy interwoven with each other and converged rapidly. In an instant, they converged into a huge matrix map of six pointed star.

As soon as the six pointed star appeared, the winds and clouds in the sky suddenly changed, and the starlight was fast circulating. The aura between heaven and earth rushed over one after another. In a flash, they seemed to be extracted empty by the six pointed star.

The matrix of six pointed star covered the whole space, while Andy stood steadily in it.

A breath of destruction emanated from the matrix and permeated the whole sky.

"Matrix of six-pointed star?" Hansong was slightly surprised and blurted out.

This matrix of six-pointed star was a very powerful matrix. Hansong was very aware of its power. If not for the blessing of the Sword of Death, Hansong would not have been able to defeat the matrix of six-pointed star. He did not expect that Andy could even know the matrix of six-pointed star.

Boom! Boom!

Innumerable spirits of swords attacked, and impacted with the huge matrix of six-pointed star together.

Suddenly, the heaven peak vibrated, with constant booming sounds. The light was flashing, and strong aftershocks swept across the sky.

Andy's matrix of six-pointed star fought with Hansong's innumerable towering spirits of swords madly in the sky, unstoppable and fierce.

The outcome was not yet known.

All the people of Wu's Manor were worried about Andy. Their heartstrings were about to break, fearing that Andy couldn't resist it, at the same time, looking forward to miracles that Andy would win the final victory.

However, at the time when matrix of six-pointed star and the spirits of swords were in a stalemate, Hansong suddenly rushed towards Andy with the Sword of Death.

With the unity of man and sword, the power of Hansong and the Sword of Death merged into a group of dazzling sword lights.

The sword lights were sharpening, embracing the energy of heaven and earth, carrying infinite power, crossed the void, tore everything apart, and pressed forward with indomitable will. The vast space was pierced, drawing up a long white line.

The power of the man and the sword were combined to the strongest point.

Bang!

The lights merged together from Hansong and his Sword of Death were powerful, and broke through Andy's matrix of six-pointed star in an instant.

The huge matrix was broken and gone to the wind.

Hansong and the Sword of Death were overwhelming and kept sprinting forward.

The lights were as fast as lightning. A grim cold light also flashed out from Hansong's eyes. He grasped the Sword of Death and stabbed towards Andy.

Andy's matrix of six-pointed star was broken, so he completely lost the barrier. Facing Hansong who was coming with a sword, he had nothing to shield and no where to escape.

The next moment, the Sword of Death in Hansong's hand deeply penetrated into Andy's body, which was completely punctured.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 562 Violet Purple Ray**

A sword pierced his body, and there was only half of his life left. His face grew paler and paler.

Blood oozed from the corners of his mouth. His pain was magnified more and more to bear. He lowered his head and looked at the Sword of Death that pierced him. There was a tinge of despair in his looks.

People of Wu's Manor were directly put into despair. After Hansong pulled out the Sword of Death, Andy was in constant decline, and his defeat was set. Everybody even noticed that Andy was injured by the Sword of Death, and the wound could not be healed. His magical Occult Technique of Body-Protection didn't seem to work. Now, Andy had been stabbed by the Sword of Death, which meant that he had stepped into

the door of hell with one foot. There was no suspense about the outcome of this duel. There was no doubt that Andy would be defeated!

Everyone's heart fell into the abyss.

Hansong, who was in the sky, looked very gloomily proud. He stared at Andy fiercely and said: "Now, I want to see how you deal with your wounds."

After that, Hansong gave the Sword of Death in his hand a twist.

All of a sudden, a long "Bong" sounded. The body of the Sword of Death was like a meat grinder, turning in Andy's body and stirring his flesh and organs to pieces.

"Poof!"

Instantaneously, a mouthful of black blood spewed out from Andy's mouth. He was getting worse. He was just one step away from death. His breath was getting weak. His eyes were also getting loose. But, the last trace of faith in the bottom of his heart kept him maintain a clear consciousness.

He clenched his teeth in silence, endured the severe pain of his body, quickly accumulated the residual strength, and gathered Genuine Energy into his hands. Then, he suddenly jerked out his palms and punched towards Hansong heavily.

Boom!

With the power of his palms, Genuine Energy roared and gushed at Hansong, violent and domineering, like an angry fire dragon, with the power of breaking the sky.



This fire dragon Genuine Energy was intimidatingly fierce. It was too fast and too sudden. If it was ordinary people instead of Andy, they would not be able to react.

However, Hansong was different. He had been through countless battles and he was extremely experienced. He never treated the enemies with any bit of relaxation. He was always on high alert and vigilant. Even Andy seemed to be dying, Hansong was still on guard against him.

Thus, almost as soon as Andy moved, Hansong's other hand without holding a sword was ready. The moment Andy's palms punched, Hansong punched back.

Boom!

Hansong's palms were turbulent and surging, as if they could overturn the whole sky. Their power is inexhaustible and extremely fierce.

Bang!

Andy's Fire Dragon Genuine Energy suddenly crashed with the vast power of Hansong's palms and burst out a tremendous noise stirring up the waves the turbulent air waves and making them surging and sweeping in all directions.

The huge impact let Andy's body fly instantly. He broke free away from the Sword of Death and quickly flew away inverted.

Hansong, however, stood steadfastly where he was. Apparently, Andy's palms were vulnerable when facing with Hansong's palms under such circumstances.

Andy naturally knew that he couldn't sneak into Hansong. The reason that he did his best was to get out of the control of the Sword of Death and to gain a glimmer of opportunity to live. Otherwise, he would surely die directly under Hansong's Sword of Death.

After flying upside down, Andy's body began to fall. During the falling, Andy tried to slow down the falling speed. However, the damage done to him by the Sword of Death was too deadly. Andy's internal injuries were rather serious. Especially after the sword was pulled out of his body, his injuries became more serious. He looked as if his whole body had been evacuated. He could not use his strength at all.

His body, still falling fast. There was no sign of stopping.

Andy had no way out of his path to doomed destiny.

On the other side, Hansong was infuriated by Andy's fight back just now. He showed ferocious looks and said: "Futile struggle, give it up!."

As soon as the words fell, Hansong squeezed the Sword of Death and pursued Andy.

This time, Hansong would not give Andy another chance. He wanted Andy to die immediately and completely.

In a flash, Hansong angrily rushed to Andy. Without hesitation, he raised the Sword of Death to swing at Andy's body in the intention of killing with one sword.

But, just then, the sky lit up with a purple light, twinkling and shining.

The purple light glittered and dazzled with the power of thunder.

Boom!

A huge thunder roared matching the sudden appearance of purple light. In a blink of eye, the whole sky was covered by a mighty momentum.

The thunder, so sensational, resounded through the sky. It seemed to come from a distant land, yet exploded in a nearby place, deafening one's ears.

In next moment, a purple lightning shined all over the sky, then suddenly chopped down like a thunderbolt.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 563 Attack from Thunders and Lightnings**

It came so fast and so sudden that Hansong Tang was completely caught off guard. He didn't even have the time to find out what was going on before he was struck by the purple lightning.

Zizizizi!

No matter how powerful Hansong was, he could not resist the force of nature. This sudden lightning strike made Hansong tremble unstopped and almost knocked him out of consciousness. Even his body seemed to be blown up into pieces, which had been completely blackened. The thunder hit him so hard that he instantly flew away to be drowned in vast clouds.

It was incredible.

People of Wu's Manor were all stunned when they saw this scene. Just a moment ago, they thought Andy was destroyed when they saw

Hansong's final strike at Andy with the sword. They were so worried then. But the next moment, Hansong was chopped by thunder. This huge magical reversal made everyone astonished. Everybody was immersed in a stupor of shock.

The thunder was still roaring and the purple lightning was still converging in the sky.

In a split second, the whole sky seemed to form a huge net of thunder and lightning, covering all over the vast sky.

Andy, however, had fallen into the middle air. His whole body was still limp and weak, his face was still pale, and his consciousness is almost lost.

When Andy was about to fall into a coma, out of blue, a white lightning attacked Andy.

People of Wu's Manor were still in a state of shocking euphoria, but suddenly they saw that the lightning also chopped Andy, they immediately tightened their hearts and widened their eyes, their faces full of panic and horror.

Andy, on the verge of coma, saw the white lightning coming towards him. He closed his eyes gently and looked calm and peaceful, as if he finally got the sense of relief.

Zizizizi!

No surprise, the white lightning struck Andy in an instant. Andy's body no more descended. Instead, it trembled violently in mid air. On his body, there were electric lights flashing. After rounds of bombing, Andy

was scorched and blackened. The whole body was too terrible to be looked at.

Unfortunately, this was not over. Countless purple or white lightnings appeared all of a sudden in the sky, all swarming towards Andy.

Zizizizizizi!

One lightning after another chopped Andy's body, bursting out roars after roars.

Andy had been chopped to pieces by the lightnings. His body in mid air was shaking swiftly and violently. His charred body was on fire seemingly, flashing a red flame. The red fire and the purple and white lightnings interact and shine in the sky.

People of Wu's Manor were boiling with anxiety. They had seen Hansong split by the lightnings, so they thought that the miracle reappeared to rescue Andy in the will of God. No one knew that all these endless lightnings should be sent for Andy. While Hansong, standing in front of Andy, likely happened to be hurt by mistake.

From the beginning, the target of the lightnings was Andy.

Andy had already been seriously injured by the Sword of Death, and now he had been attacked by the lightnings. How could one escape alive from such a horrible doomed hole?

All the souls on the site were nervous and worried to the extreme. They did not dare to blink. They stared at Andy with full worries in their eyes.

The lightning attacks continued, even more and more fierce.

In the sky, a huge net condensed from countless thunders and lightnings was rolling down towards Andy's unstopped shaking body.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 564 Silence**

Countless thunders and lightnings bombarded at Andy Wu at the same time, without any omission.

Zizizizi!

The whole world was shaking because of the violent lightning strike. The sound of thunder rumbled incessantly. The huge space was brightened by all kinds of colors and lights. Andy in the mid air became the ultimate light source.

In addition, the firelight on Andy's body was getting more and more intense and shining, and the purple and white lights of thunder and lightning became more and more dazzling. Gradually, the whole sky became chaotic, and the fire was blazing everywhere, making the space being filled with smoke and fuzzy.

People in the manor felt more and more desperate. They were so desperate that they lost last trace of hope. They had decided in their hearts that Andy would die.

Before being struck by lightning, Andy had already stepped into the gate of hell. Now, he had suffered such a terrible series of lightning strikes, could he still survive? No matter how strong his body was, he would be bound to be broken to pieces!

Everybody's hope was completely smashed, and they were so painful that they felt numbness.

The whole manor was enveloped in despair.

The strong lightning strikes lasted dozens of seconds before it slowly stopped.

With the disappearance of lightning, the sky gradually restored brightness and clarity. The sound of thunder was gone, the light of thunder and lightning was gone as well, the light of fire went out slowly, and the wind stopped still. The whole world seemed to be zen.

Everything was as if back to the original.

But a scene of infinite shock appeared.

Andy was not broken to pieces. His body was intact, suspended in mid air and motionless. The lightning disappeared, yet he did not fall. He seemed to freeze in that space.

Suddenly, all people of Wu's Manor were strained with nervousness. They were shocked but excited. It was already a blessing in misfortune that Andy was not shattered by lightning on the spot, moreover, Andy did not lose his arms and legs. However, they still didn't know what his situation was or whether he is dead or alive. After all, they were too far away from Andy to do anything now. They could only hold their breath to see if there was going to be a miracle.

By now, Ying Tang was already in tears. Andy's pain today had suffered too much today, too severe. Ying was so distressed that she couldn't breathe. She felt already lost half of her own life and her whole body was

weak. She looked at Andy in the air and prayed constantly in her heart for Andy's life.

On the other side, Hansong was struck by the lightning and finally ended up hitting the ground, badly injured.

He witnessed the whole process of Andy being struck by lightning. He knew for sure that Andy was dead. But at this moment, Hansong was completely confused. Others could not see clearly, but Hansong has a stronger consciousness, he could clearly felt that Andy was still alive with a breath of life.

Andy was not dead.

This fact greatly shocked Hansong's heart. He just suffered one stroke of lightning and he lost the control of his body and hit heavily on the ground. Up to now, he had not recovered. Andy, however, suffered countless strikes of lightning, but he was still floating in the air with control of his body. How could it be possible for Hansong to accept this?

Indeed, he couldn't stand it. His intention to kill began to be surging up in his mind. He knew that he couldn't waste any more time. Andy was a lethal problem to him.

At the thought of this, Hansong immediately turned over, grasped the Sword of Death, and rushed toward Andy in the mid air.

As soon as he raged to Andy's side, Hansong said nothing and slashed the Sword of Death to Andy's head.

The power of the Sword of Death was incomparable.

"No!"



Seeing this, Ying cried out in horror. Her voice was heartbreaking and her tears gushed wildly.

However, Ying's cry did not have any impact on Hansong's attack. The Sword of Death in Hansong's hand still steadily fell on Andy's head.

However, at the moment of the Sword of Death cutting Andy's head, the sound of "zizizizi" was heard. All of a sudden, Andy's whole body flashed out a extremely dazzling lightning light.

Hansong's Sword of Death was cut on Andy's head, but it was like cutting on the toughest diamond. The blade of the sword didn't do any damage to Andy. Instead, Hansong's own hands were numbed. Moreover, the lightning on Andy's head was transmitted to Hansong through the Sword of Death.

Suddenly, a tremendous force counterattacked Hansong to fly out backwards.

After flying upside-down for a moment, Hansong suddenly gathered strength and controlled himself to stop. He stood in the air and looked at Andy shockingly. He was terrified and his heart was beating wildly.

People of Wu's Manor were all stunned.

The whole sky and the earth were silent.

At this time, Andy's eyes slowly opened. Immediately, two lightning lights burst out. However, the lights were fleeting in a flash, and soon Andy's eyes returned to normal. He slowly turned his body and faced Hansong. His eyes were very indifferent, as if there was no emotion and mood at all.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 565 Sword of Death Is Broken**

The dazed people of Wu's Manor were surprisingly happy to see Andy alive. Their faces glow with excitement, and some even had tears in their eyes.

Ying Tang was the one of some, who had turbulent tears in her eyes. How worried she had been, how lucky she was now. She wept out of excitement and these were tears of joy.

Hansong's eyes grew deeper and deeper. He and Andy looked at each other in silence. Andy's warm-less eyes made his heart tremble a little.

Andy didn't say a word, after a few seconds, he waved his hand at Hansong.

Out of blue, a zigzag purple and white lightning shot out of Andy's hands, like a dragon in the sea carrying the power to shake the heaven, and attacked towards Hansong.

The look on Hansong's face abruptly changed. Andy seemed to be able to control the lightning. His Sword of Death cutting on Andy's head looked like hitting the thunder and lightning. Now, Andy waved his hand randomly to make the lightning strike again. All these things were incredible that Hansong was astonished.

Yet Hansong had no time to stay astonished. He right away waved the Sword of Death in his hand and chopped it hard at the power of lightning.

Hansong fought back with the sword, instantly the sky changed, a dazzling white sword shadow carried infinite power and rushed towards the purple and white lightning.

Suo suo suo suo!

The two forces had not yet hit each other, the countless Spirits of Swords converged around, like sharp blades with handles cutting this space wantonly. The whole space seemed to be cut into pieces. Cracks were looming, as if it was going to collapse any time.

Boom!

Andy's power of lightning hit the white shadow of Hansong's Sword of Death, sending out a huge BANG. The power of lightning was invincible, sweeping all over the space with supremacy. Hansong's Sword of Death was suddenly cut into two pieces by the power of lightning. Then, all the shadows of the sword exploded into smoke, dissipating into the invisible.

"No, it's impossible!" Hansong was astonished more now. He was so frightened that he started to doubt life itself.

As Hansong was in his astonishment, the lightning power from Andy had broken through the white smoke and hit towards Hansong.

It was so speedy that Hansong had no time to dodge. When he had chance to react, the lightning had already rushed to his feet and hit him hard.

Immediately, Hansong's body flashed through the air like a meteor and finally fell to the ground rapidly.

What happened extremely shocked and excited the people of Wu's Manor. Andy was fiercely chopped by so many lightnings and still he survived, which was already a great surprise for them. They didn't imagine that Andy could become even more powerful from the tragedy. He could now easily knocked down Hansong holding the Sword of Death. This was an miracle!

At this moment, Andy was really extraordinary. His whole surroundings exuded the aura of a king. His expression was indifferent, but he had the dignified dominance.

After taking down Hansong, Andy descended to the ground slowly. Standing steadily on the ground, he faced Hansong with a cool and calm look.

Hansong was lying on the ground. After a while, he stood up difficultly and asked shockingly: "Why can you release the power of lightning?"

Hansong could not accept the fact that the thunder and lightning did not kill Andy, instead, they gave him the power of thunder and lightning and he did not understand why.

Andy showed no expression and said lightly, "I told you that is the will of God."

"No, it's impossible. I don't believe that I can't kill you." Hansong was in a bewilderment state now that he broke out an extremely violent momentum. His murderous spirit was even more vigorous now. He bit his teeth, raised the Sword of Death, and slashed at Andy.

This slash exhausted Hansong's whole strength. As soon as the sword spirit entered into the void, it turned into a giant sword that reached the

sky across the void. The heaven was seemed to be divided into two, which was a trend not able to be halted.

Facing this amazing slash of sword, Andy was calm. He stretched out his hand gracefully and punched one palm out gently.

As a result, a purple and white light of thunder and lightning flashed in the palm of Andy. Next, the endless power of thunder and lightning suddenly came out to meet the powerful sword spirit of Sword of Death.

Boom!

The power of thunder and lightning released by Andy tremendously hit the sword spirits of the Sword of Death to break out the power of shocking heaven.

All of a sudden, the whole space was like being threw by a million bombs, bang bang bang!

Even the Sword of Death in Hansong's hand burst into pieces.

Sword of death was broken.

The power of thunder and lightning proceeded to aim at Hansong's flesh and bone with the capability to destroy heaven and earth after breaking the Sword of Death.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 566 The Genuine Energy Shaped like a Dragon.**

Andy Wu's lighting power was completely undefeatable.

Hansong Tang's death sword that he always relied on was broken, which made him frightened. Seeing the lightning power was sweeping over him, he worked his invisibility.

In an instant, Hansong disappeared with nothing about him left in this space.

The lightning power struck on nobody.

Hansong had a narrow escape.

Seeing this, Andy immediately stopped his attack. He slightly squinted like a scanner, scanning around seriously.

Andy now not only had the lightning power, but also the most sensitive perception. Previously, once Hansong worked his invisibility before the lightning struck on him, Andy would have nothing to do but be attacked, because he totally couldn't know where was Hansong. But now it is different. Andy has got transcendental power, so he can clearly feel the most subtle thing. He can handle with Hansong's invisibility.

Andy started to search and feel all things around for a while. Suddenly, he turned around, overlooking at the direction towards family Wu's manor.

His eyes were getting sharp with hidden murder.

In a second, Andy became a black silhouette and flashed away, heading for that manor.

Just in a time of one breath, Andy turned up at the destination from miles away.

When he arrived, Andy waved his big hands against all people in the manor.

Instantly, a flash of lightning shaped like a shield perfectly covered almost one thousand of people in the manor.

Andy was also included.

Boom!

The lightning shield had just shaped when a huge fire ball out of genuine energy suddenly swept over him, which heavily hitting on the shield, making a mighty bang.

It's so dangerous.

If Andy was late for a second, the fire ball would kill all people and destroy everything.

As soon as the fire ball hit on the shield, they were exploded. Immediately, the large space out of the shield was sparkling with fire, making the temperature up higher. Wholly, looking at this, there was a scene like volcano eruption.

All people in the shield was frightened. They looked at the shield was surrounded by fire, and the fire lightened all the sky. With continuous heating going up, they got many burns as if the whole body was on fire. The heat was unbearable. But they can just feel it was hot but were not really burned. They all knew it was Andy's shield that protected them. Without it, they must have dissolved into ashes. At this moment, they had such a panic fear after this disaster, but in the meanwhile, they were more grateful to Andy.

The fire was still on and the fire ball was still striking outside the shield. However, Andy's lightning shield kept in perfect condition no matter how violent the fire ball it was.

Andy's power was so superior that even could go against God.

Quite a while later, The fire ball was getting weak and the fire light gradually disappeared.

But as soon as the fire went out, another mighty genuine energy swam over violently.

It hovered in the air, like a roaring dragon with monstrous momentum and huge power, and dashed to the lightning shield.

Boom!

The dragon smashed on the lightning shield, causing an earth-shattering bang and sizzling electricity currents.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 567 Frightening attack**

After the crash, the lightning shield steadfastly stood on the ground, and the Dragon Genuine Energy smashed itself into pieces. In the end, it was completely eliminated in the invisible world.

The people in the shield were shocked and amazed. So far, it was clear to all that this series of sudden attacks must have been made by invisible Hansong. For those of them, Hansong was a powerful existence like God. He could just waved his hand to break them to pieces. Fortunately, Andy's lightning shield was strong enough. Everyone was shocked by the



strength of the shield, at the same time, they also got a certain sense of security.

It was just that everyone's heart just settle down a little, and then there were countless powerful Genuine Energy coming from all directions. One after another of the raging attacks were like a wild storm.

Apparently, Hansong was angered. His attack was full of momentum of thunder. His countless Genuine Energies had the capability to destroy the heaven and the earth.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

Without exception, all the countless Genuine Energies hit the lightning shield. There was a lot of bursts of explosion kept ringing, as if countless bombs had been thrown, exploding all over the place and making constant noises.

Each loud noise had the power to shake the sky. The huge tremor stroke the heart of people. The people in the shield were trembling. Although they all knew that Andy was now winning, the lightning shield he had laid was even more indestructible. However, no matter how hard it was, it couldn't withstand the constant bombing of so many violent Genuine Energies. If it went on like this, whether the shield could withstand it any longer. They couldn't help but panic.

Andy was the only one who stood inside the shield. His face was calm and his eyes were indifferent. His tactics had a sense of self-confidence and composure.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Hansong's offensive seemed to be unstoppable. More and more dense and powerful bomb Genuine Energies bombarded on the lightning shield. The sky was about to collapse.

People were getting increasingly nervous in the fear of at any moment the lightning shield suddenly breaking.

However, the strength of the lightning shield was far beyond their imagination. No matter how fierce and violent Hansong's attack was, no matter how the sky and the earth cracked outside, the shield was still as stable as Mount Tai.

The shield had no tendency to waver at all. At last, the endless Genuine Energies offensive began to weaken, and the sound of hitting the shield gradually grew lighter. It was assumed that after doing his best, Hansong realized that everything he did was in vain so he gave up the attack.

The people inside the shield began to calm down a little. The terrible attack was a great psychological torture to them, but the strength of the lightning shield once again gave them the deepest shock. How strong was Andy now to build such a solid shield!

All the people could not help but look at Andy respectfully.

At the moment, Andy was still calm, but his eyes stared at one direction. He seemed to have found something.

At once, they immediately followed Andy's stare, but they found that there was nothing in that direction. Nothing.

Just when everyone was puzzled, Andy's eyes suddenly changed and became extremely sharp. From his mouth, cold words sprang up: "Want to run?"

Then, Andy's figure flashed, and the whole body rushed in that direction.

The people inside the shield saw a flash of lightning, and Andy's figure disappeared in place.

In a blink of an eye, Andy flashed to a hundred meters away. His right hand gave the void a sharp slap.

Pooh! Pooh!

All of a sudden, a strong electric current ran through Andy's arm. The air in front of him exploded with a big spark.

Bang!

Hearing a dull sound, Hansong's body suddenly flashed the light of thunder and lightning and appeared in the public's sight. He was in a mess and fell to the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 568 I'm Fine**

The invisible Hansong Tang was hit by Andy Wu. This scene surprised everyone. Who could have thought that Andy was not only powerful but also obtained the ability of golden eyes. He was able to find the invisible Hansong and knocked down Hansong accurately. This magical ending amazed everyone and made everyone happy.

Hansong himself was also full of shock. The Technique of Invisibility was one of his greatest secrets and also his last talisman. However, he never thought of it Andy being able to break the Technique of Invisibility.

Since the Sword of Death was broken, Hansong realized that he was not Andy's opponent. He truly could not kill Andy, but he was not OK to let Andy escape free like this. Therefore, he decided to destroy those people of Wu's Manor out of hatred. However, he did not succeed even in such a small matter. Andy arrived in time and laid down an indestructible lightning shield. Hansong tried with great efforts to break the shield but failed.

In desperation, Hansong had to give up the attack and prepared to fleet away using the Technique of Invisibility. However, Andy knocked him out of his invisibility.

After hitting by the thunder and lightning, Hansong's whole body seemed to be destroyed. From the inside out, he was not in good condition. He was badly injured and could not even move, which was a fact he was unable to accept. Hansong Tang was not that kind of man who fell down easily. He bit his teeth and tried his best to get up again, but in fact he was totally paralyzed and he couldn't use any force at all.

Andy stood on the ground and looked coldly at Hansong who was like a wasted soft mud. He said in a sharp voice, "You want to hurt my family? I will send you to hell."

When he said this, Andy's body released a murderous spirit. Obviously, Hansong's behavior aroused Andy's intention to kill.

Hansong raised his face with difficulty and stared at Andy gloomily. He spoke in a very weak voice: "Andy, what are you being arrogant about? If it wasn't for your luck that even God helped you, you would have been in the hell yourself by now."

Hansong being defeated by Andy was all because of the sudden lightning strike, which was endless and countless. Andy had the power of

thunder and lightning, which greatly increased Andy's ability. If there was no such inexplicable lightning strike, Andy would have died under Hansong's Sword of Death.

Andy, with a cold face, said sharply, "Since you know that God is helping me, then you should know better that it was a destiny and you cannot violate the destiny."

When Hansong heard this, he suddenly burst out laughing bitterly, "I don't accept it. I don't accept it."

Andy's pupils shrank suddenly: "You are cruel and aggressive. You wanted to kill our Wu's Manor and rule out them all. Now, you should pay the price for your behavior."

Finishing the condemnation, Andy raised his hand and punched a energetic palm towards Hansong.

Zizizizi!

All of a sudden, a gigantic force of thunder and lightning burst out from Andy's palm and went straight to Hansong.

"No!"

Seeing the power of thunder and lightning coming towards him, Hansong roared hopelessly. His voice was filled with despair and deep unwillingness.

Bang!

The thunder and lightning with purple and white light split Hansong's body with a deafening bang.

Hansong's whole body twitched violently on the ground, in the meantime, the lights of thunder and lightning flashed on him.

All the people of Wu's Manor were gaped, staring at such a scene. Hansong was knocked out of shape by the force of thunder and lightning. He was so powerful and incomparable yet finally he received such a miserable end.

Under everyone's gaze, Hansong's body slowly stopped twitching and became blackened. His hair was blown up and his was terribly shapeless.

After a moment, Hansong was completely silent.

He was dead.

All the people of Wu's Manor were frozen. Hansong Tang, did he really die?

They all felt like a dream. The fear Hansong brought to them was too deep. He was the most terrified devil. He was too strong beyond imagination. Now, such a person was dead. This was great news no doubt, but it also made people feel unreal. All people didn't know how to respond to the fact for a while. They were all in a daze.

Only after a long time, all the people had recovered from their astonishment. As soon as they realized the fact, everyone immediately showed their most excited smiles. Everyone's nervous were totally relieved, which was the biggest relief. Hansong was the strongest existence of Tang Family. His death meant that the crisis of the Wu Family had been completely resolved. Everyone had the feeling of returned to the world from hell, a kind of mood hardly able to express.

Qingdi Wu, Ying Tang, Zhenfeng Tang, Yiran Song, Jenny Xia, and so on. Everyone who survived bloomed sunny brightness. They were relaxed from the bottom of their hearts.

However, Ying Tang still had a faint worry about Andy in spite of happiness. Andy was hurt too serious today. Although he became invincible in the end, Ying still cared most about with his body conditions, so she quickly walked to Andy.

As soon as she arrived at Andy's side, she asked with concern: "Andy, are you all right?"

Andy looked into Ying's eyes and said softly, "I'm fine. Don't you worry."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 569 Hansong Tang Was Dead**

According to common practice, Andy Wu couldn't recover from the injury being hurt by the Sword of Death. However, the thunder didn't kill him. On the contrary, it energized his body. Andy felt that the power of the thunder seemed to had permeated into his body from the wound, making him filled with thunder. His attack was carried with the power of thunderbolt. His physique became extremely special, and his wound was not a problem anymore.

Ying Tang looked at Andy carefully. When she made sure that he was really fine, she was completely relieved. Then, she asked Andy seriously, "Hangson Tang is dead. Are we truly safe now?"

Andy said, looking deeply, "I guess so."

Having experienced too many things that cannot be explained by common sense, Andy didn't dare to jump to conclusion about anything now. The future was always unknown.

At this time, Qingdi Wu and everyone else came over.

Qingdi looked at Andy deeply, and said excitedly, "Andy, thanks to you!"

When he spoke, countless emotions surged in Andy's eyes, but the most obvious one was pride. He felt extremely proud of having such a son.

Andy looked at Qingdi and said quietly, "Dad, this is what I should do."

Others did not speak, but everyone cast an enthusiastic look at Andy. In their eyes, Andy had truly become a god. He was the strongest existence. With him, they were really fearless.

On the whole scene, the atmosphere was harmonious.

Bang!

Just when everyone was overjoyed, all of a sudden, there was a thunder in the sky without warning.

This sudden thunder was louder and louder, as if it was about to break the sky.

Immediately afterwards, everyone saw that in the vast sky, there were suddenly countless dark clouds surging. Thick dark clouds covered the sky, and gathered above everyone's head.

Besides, in the dark clouds, there were shining thunder and lightning.



This vision shocked everyone at present. The joy and excitement on everyone's face disappeared, and their eyes were full of inexplicable and horror.

The expression in Andy's eyes changed suddenly, and he immediately shouted, "Hurry up! Spread away! Stay away from me!"

Andy's voice was sonorous and powerful, resounding through the sky.

When they heard the words, they quickly dispersed away, and everyone felt dumbfounded. They were only following Andy's instructions instinctively and quickly moved away from him.

Ying Tang gave Andy a worried look, and finally retreated slowly.

Bang!

Zap Zap Zap!

The dark clouds in the sky were getting stronger and stronger. The thunder sounded constantly, and strong winds have begun to roar, sweeping across the entire world.

The huge scene seemed to have instantly become a dark hell. The sky was covered with dark clouds, frightening flash lights, and crazy hurricanes. Dust swirled all over the sky, and the air was gloomy and cold. It seemed like the end of the world was falling.

Andy raised his head and stared silently at the sky above his head with complex and elusive expressions in his eyes.

The people who had retreated far away looked at Andy deeply with panic and worry in their eyes.

Boom!

Suddenly, a loud noise erupted from the thick dark cloud.

Immediately, a purple light fell from the sky with a force that could split the sky.

This purple light carried ultimate power. It broke through the clouds, split the sky and the earth, and rushed towards Andy.

In the next moment, the purple light thunder and lightning struck Andy abruptly.

Andy was knocked to the ground instantly.

Severe pain spread to Andy's whole body. This lightning strike was much stronger than before. Andy couldn't bear it. He collapsed to the ground, and his whole body was extremely weak.

However, it was only the beginning.

In an instant, within the dark clouds, one after another thunderstorms struck Andy on the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 570 The thunders**

It was seen that enormous thunders slashed towards Andy Wu. People at the scene all scared to death, and trembled.

If Andy owned the power of thunder because of the former enormous thunders, then right now the countless horrible and violent thunderbolts

seemed to destroy Andy. He would be smashed into ashes if he was hit by the huge thunderbolts again.

Under everyone's frightening watch, one and another startling huge thunders penetrated through the clouds, broke through the void space, carried the devastating power and attacked downwards. It seemed that the violent power of the thunders could sweep away everything in the world. And the whole space began to tremble, while the booming sound startled the world.

The next moment, it was only seen that one and another huge thunder hit Andy.

Ziiii !(describing the sound of electric current)

Bang bang bang!

The sound of electric current and explosion rang around Andy. Andy was ruined by the thunder terribly.

"Ah!"

Strong Andy couldn't bear this massive pain, and screamed suddenly. His scream was so painful and miserable that could go through the clouds, break the stones and make people grieved.

Andy's body was also quivering madly, and there were flashes of electricity and fire glittering over his body, which was so horrifying and people dared not to see it.

People standing far, all tightened their hearts, and watched with concern. People had no way to defeat the heaven. Now it seemed that Andy's enemy was god. Facing with god's hit, Andy had no choice but to bear

the pain, and the others could only watch and couldn't help him. The only thing they could do was praying constantly in heart, wishing this nightmare would end quickly.

Qingdi Wu clenched his fists tightly. He couldn't understand why his son had to bear such heavy thunderbolts. Why did god play tricks on them? Qingdi thought god was helping Andy when Andy was hit by the thunders before, which enhanced Andy's power, and made him defeat Hansong Tang. But right now, god was punishing Andy, and made him suffer from endless miseries. Why did this happen to them. Qingdi couldn't figure it out. He couldn't accept and face the fact.

Ying Tang's eyes were full of tears again, and her heart ached. Andy's scream went into her ears and shook her heart. Her heart seemed broken into pieces. Though the thunders hit Andy's body, Ying Tang felt extreme pain in her heart, too. If she could, she really wanted to bear the cruel thunder for Andy. But why, why did the thunders have to hit Andy and torture him!

Jenny Xia was also crying silently. Her heart was tearing apart, her head was buzzing, and she couldn't think any more but just bore this numbly.

The thunderbolts seemed endless. One and another huge thunder hit Andy's body constantly, and ruined his body terribly. On his whole damaged body, red blood was flowing out of his black and charred flesh, which was bloody and horrible. Fierce electric flashes and flames were still glittering. Andy's scream became fainter and fainter. His horrifying body stopped convulsing slowly.

Time was slipping away slowly. Every second was pain and torture for everyone.

The horrifying thunderbolt didn't stop till Andy's body became still and stiff.

The thunder stopped, the electric flashes and flames all disappeared, and everything returned peaceful. But Andy became totally charred and black.

People standing far away didn't know the circumstance of Andy. They could only pray in their hearts, hoping that Andy could make miracles again and survive.

Boom!

However, after seconds of peace, startling thunders burst out again in the air suddenly.

This thunder was louder and more violent than anyone before. It sounded that the heaven was about to fall and the earth was about to collapse.

Everyone's ears were almost deaf, and their hearts were beating fast. Everyone fell into panic and desperation again.

With the booming sound of thunders, dazzling purple light and white light began to glitter in the sky full of black clouds.

Those lights and the deafening thunders were extreme tortures and nightmare to people at the scene, and they did fear those things now. Whether Andy was alive or not was unknown to them. But if the thunder hit him again, he wouldn't survive even if he had nine lives!

In the endless concern of all, countless thunders glittering purple light or white light, gathered towards the thickest part of the dark clouds. They

gathered in groups quickly and condensed into a strongest aggregation. They seemed to hold back on purpose, waiting for an one-time explosion.

People downwards were more frightened and worried after seeing this. They looked at Andy who was charred and keeping still now, and then looked at the huge thunder aggregation which was ready to attack. Their panic and concern enlarged to the most instantly.

Boom!

A loudest thunder cut through the sky, and began to roar.

Everyone was trembling because of that, and fear was soaring high quickly.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 571 Andy Wu, died**

It was only seen that the heavy black clouds spinning around the huge thunder aggregation, suddenly spread in all directions, as if they had received some order.

All of a sudden, the huge aggregation condensed by enormous thunders, completely exposed to the public. It looked like the most horrible monster in the sky, with bloody mouth open, and ready to swallow all the creatures.

Bang!

The huge thunder aggregation suddenly burst out a loud sound like the big bang.

And then, all the thunders turned into one thunder pillar pointing to the heaven.

The huge thunder pillar slashed towards Andy Wu.

Boom!

The huge thunder pillar scattered light, and burst out enormous power. Immediately, the whole world became white, and the light was extremely dazzling.

People at the scene all hurt by the strong light, and now only blankly white light was in their sight.

Just at this time, the huge thunder pillar hit towards Andy heavily.

Bang!

It was heard that the deafening thunder that shook the world began, and the ground seemed broken by the thunders. The whole world was trembling by it.

People on the ground couldn't help trembling, and they couldn't stand steadily. Their hearts shook more heavily.

No one could imagine what Andy was like now after being hit by the huge thunder pillar.

After a while, the thunder stopped, the flash light was extinguished, and the clouds disappeared. The wind became mild, and the whole sky became bright and clean.

The world returned its former look, as if nothing had ever happened.

After a short daze, people suddenly rushed to Andy.

Ying Tang, Qingdi Wu and some others were the first to get there. But, to their astonishment, Andy had gone away.

The place where Andy lay down just now, had produced a huge and deep hole because of that thunder pillar.

Now in the deep hole, it could be only seen messy blood, but no Andy's figure.

Standing beside the deep hole, Ying Tang felt dizzy and her mind was spinning. Her face was blank and pale, and she uttered faintly, "Andy, where are you?"

Qingdi also lost his mind, with pain in his eyes. He stood by the deep hole powerlessly, just like a stone.

At this time, the others rushed there in a hurry. They were scared to see that Andy had disappeared completely. Someone couldn't help uttering with fear, "The third young master's body was ruined thoroughly by the thunder?"

This sentence was like a bomb, and ignited the whole space.

People didn't want to believe this, but it was exactly the fact. Andy still lay here moments ago, and then disappeared after being hit by the thunder pillar, which meant Andy was smashed into ashes.

All of a sudden, everyone fell into extreme pain. Andy protected them and made them survive, but he had suffered from the most cruel death penalty, even his skeletons had been destroyed. How cruel and unfair it was!



Qingdi seemed to be 10 years older at this moment. Hopeless tears flowed from his gloomy eyes. His heart was broken into ashes, with no liveliness.

Ying Tang's eyes were cold and hollow, with no expression on her face. She waved her head constantly, and uttered faintly, "Impossible. Andy is always lucky. He won't die in this way... he won't."

And then, Ying Tang suddenly looked up to the sky, and cried loudly, "Andy, where are you? Don't you have Occult Therapy of Self-Healing? Come back to me!"

Within Ying Tang's voice, was extremely desperate pain. Nevertheless, in such a vast place, no one responded her.

Andy, was truly dead.

He had disappeared in the world forever.

People at the scene all kept silent. But there was a voice growling crazily and crying sadly in their hearts. This world was too unfair to Andy.

Such a huge place, was fully covered by sadness.

And their tears seemed like flooding river.

Bright sky suddenly became dark, and the drizzling rain fell down faintly, as if god was crying, too.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 572 Andy woke up**

A bucket of cold water was poured over Andy's head, waking him, who had been in a coma.

He opened his eyes and shook his head and then he realized he was actually tied to a cross on a metal chain. There was still fire burning beneath him.

Andy frowned slightly and looked up to take a look of his surroundings. He found that he was in a large square. It was so large that he couldn't see the end at a glance. A group of women stood in front of him.

These women numbered in the hundreds. They were uniformly dressed in white with various colors of delicate embroidery on their clothes and their hair was coiled high. Each of them held a sword in their hands and they were all glaring at Andy angrily.

Andy had absolutely no idea why he was here, let alone when he had offended this group of women.

While Andy was confused, a tall woman took two steps forward and stood in front of Andy.

Her name was Lengzhu Su, the senior leader among the hundreds of women. However, she looked young and beautiful.

After staring at Andy for a moment, Lengzhu Su harshly questioned Andy, "How did you come to our Tianshan School? Don't you know this is a no-go area for men?"

Andy was even more confused when he heard this.

"Tianshan School? A no-go area for men? Why does it sound so unrealistic?" Andy thought.

Andy tries to stay calm, trying his best to remember what happened before. He remembered that he was in the Wu family's manor and was struck by lightning and passed out, but when he woke up, he was here. He had no idea how he had come to this so-called Tianshan School.

After thinking for a moment, Andy replied, "I'm Andy from the Wu Family in Yanjing City."

Hearing Andy's words, the group of women immediately talked about it.

"Wu family? What's that place? How come I've never heard of it?"

"Yeah, maybe he just made it up."

"Yes, definitely. No man in this world is good. They're always making lies."

"Looking at his disheveled clothes, he's definitely a bad person."

"Stinking men, disgusting. Burn him now."

These women all scolded Andy. It was obvious that they had an innate hostility towards men.

Lengzhu stared at Andy with a dignified face and said in a stern voice, "What's Wu family? You better be honest with me. Don't lie, or I'll cut out your tongue before burning you alive."

After she said that, Lengzhu directly pointed it at Andy with her sword.

Andy felt more and more strange. This Tianshan School didn't sound like a normal existence, and these women were very strange. What's more, they had never heard of the Wu family.

It was well known that Wu family was the number one family in the country, so everyone knew about it. How could they have never heard of it?

Andy frowned, looked at Lengzhu and said, "I'm telling the truth. I don't know why I suddenly appeared here."

Upon hearing this, the women became even angrier. In their opinion, Andy was lying. They didn't believe him at all.

Someone shouted directly, "Burn him now. Don't waste time."

The other women agreed, and they all wanted to burn Andy to death immediately.

Lengzhu looked at Andy coldly, gritted her teeth and said, "I will give you one last chance. Who sent you here? What is your purpose of coming here?"

At this time, Lengzhu had already exuded an extremely strong murderous intent.

"I have said what I should say. I am from the Wu family of Yanjing. I don't know how I got here. I have never heard of Tianshan School. I don't have any purpose." Andy insisted

Upon hearing that, Lengzhu's killing intent became even greater, and there was a raging fire burning in her eyes. She looked at Andy with fierce anger and said coldly, "How dare you say you've never heard of Tianshan School?"

After Andy said this inadvertently, these women all felt like they had been slapped in their face. Every one of them was furious.

# **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 573 Tianshan School**

But Andy still didn't hesitate and decisively said, "I've never heard of Tianshan School."

Lengzhu Su became furious, "Now I'll let you know the power of Sacred Fire of Tianshan."

After saying that, Lengzhu quickly took a few steps backwards. She then fiercely stretched out her hand towards the fire under Andy's feet and waved her hands fiercely.

A large fireball suddenly flew out from Lengzhu's hand and instantly landed in the fire beneath Andy's feet.

The raging flames engulfed Andy's entire body.

The Sacred Fire of Tianshan was a powerful weapon that was unique to Tianshan School. It was far stronger than ordinary fires, and its temperature was hundreds of times higher. It was capable of burning up all matter in an instant. As long as one was near the fire, he would definitely be burned to ashes.

Therefore, Lengzhu had purposely backed away from the fire as it burned.

With the burning of the Sacred Fire, the temperature of the entire scene instantly rose much higher. But these women of Tianshan School not only didn't feel uncomfortable, but they were incomparably excited. They only felt extremely happy when they witnessed Andy being burned by the Sacred Fire in this way.

The more the fire burned, the more excited these women were.

"This stinking man deserves to die. Now he doesn't have a chance to talk shit."

"Such a man should be burned completely. His existence is pollution to this world."

"Oh, great, I haven't seen a scene like this in a long time."

Time soon passed. The sacred fire was dying out.

However, when the fire was completely extinguished, these complacent women were all stunned. They looked at Andy in the ruined ashes with shock as if they had seen a ghost.

Andy was intact from head to toe without any damage, and the metal chains and crosses that bound him were all burnt to ashes by the fire. Only Andy was standing in front of everyone in good condition.

The women at the scene really couldn't understand why Andy wasn't burned to death. The Sacred Fire of Tianshan was a super weapon that was capable of burning everything, but Andy was unharmed after being burned by it. How can everyone believe this?

Lengzhu was also dumbfounded. The fact had really shocked him. It took her a while before she regained consciousness. She then raised the sword in her hand and pointed it at Andy, saying sternly, "Who the hell are you? Why are you able to withstand Sacred Fire of Tianshan?"

Andy's face was expressionless, but he was already angry. These women were too domineering. They dared to set him on fire, not caring about his life at all. If it wasn't for the Occult Therapy of Self-Healing that

constantly repaired his body, he would have become a pile of ashes by now. He coldly looked at Lengzhu and said, "I've already said everything I need to say. You'd better stop this."

As he spoke, Andy's body burst out with horrifying air.

Lengzhu's face changed slightly at the words. She was stunned for a moment, and then said angrily, "No, it's you that trespassed into Tianshan School. You must pay the price for your actions."

As she finished, Lengzhu raised her hand and waved her sword fiercely.

Suddenly, the sharp sword slashed at Andy's neck, aiming carefully.

Andy's neck was instantly severed, and his head fell to the ground.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 574 Shocking everyone**

Andy Wu's head rolled on the ground several times before it stopped. The scene was bloody and terrifying.

Normal women would be scared and scream after seeing this. But to those women from Tianshan School, the hatred to men was buried deep in their hearts. So they were thrilled rather than frightened after seeing Andy's head falling down. Discussion rose up among them, "Now he must be dead!"

"Yap, he finally died. Look how arrogant he is! I thought he's powerful, but unexpectedly he's weak like this."

“Well, our eldest martial sister is better, and that dickhead could only wait to die.”

“But it’s weird that the sacred fire couldn’t put him to death. Now the sacred fire can finally burn him since he’s dead.”

“Yes, eldest martial sister, burn his head and body, so as to get him away from this dirty place.”

Lengzhu Su’s face was rather cold and indifferent. She glanced at Andy’s head and body, then with no hesitation, she was about to raise her hand and pull out Sacred fire of Tianshan Mountains.

But, just at this time, Andy’s head on the ground suddenly rolled by itself.

All women were frightened and astonished after seeing this. And their pupils enlarged suddenly, with full fear and panic.

But more amazingly, Andy’s head suddenly flew up to sky after rolling on the ground several times, and returned to Andy’s neck.

Andy’s head and body combined perfectly again.

Being watched by everyone, Andy brought back to life.

The revived Andy had intact body and sharp expression. His eyes were full of cold wrath.

Women at the scene were all stupefied. They stared at Andy with full astonishment, and couldn’t realize what had happened.

The whole scene was frozen.



"We're not enemies. But you tried to put me to death several times. Aren't you out of the line?" Andy uttered in a deep voice at this time.

Now at this moment, cold vigor spread from Andy's body, which contained heavy wrath.

Hearing his words, all the women realized the situation.

Lengzhu was the first one to give a response. She raised her sword quickly and pointed at Andy, uttering ferociously, "How could you survive? What the hell are you?"

Andy turned Lengzhu's cognition upside down and made her extremely puzzled. At the same time, her murderous wrath became fiercer.

As the other women, they all raised their swords and pointed towards Andy. Andy's power was out of their expectation thoroughly. And they had to take him seriously.

Andy coldly glanced through these women raising their swords, and said slowly, "You won't kill me by these little tricks."

Within Andy's words, was his calm confidence.

Lengzhu's eyes suddenly turned cold. She stared at Andy deeply, and then said word by word, "You're just a practitioner in the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period. How could you do this?"

Practitioner is the person who practices how to be immortal.

Foundation-building Period is one of the power phases of immortal practicing.

The immortal practicing can be divided into nine phases. They're Meditation Phase, Foundation-building Period, Virtuoso Phase, Immortality Phase, Incarnation Phase, Divinity Phase, Transcendancy Phase, Mahayana Phase and Judgment Phase.

Andy every stage is divided into nine stages.

o

Normally people who can use inner energy is practitioner of Meditation Phase. And people who can turn the inner energy into genuine energy is practitioner of Foundation-building Period.

Andy can be called practitioner of Foundation-building Period for he can use genuine energy.

Lengzhu was also a practitioner of Foundation-building Period, but she had reached the eighth stage, so her power was higher than Andy, and she could easily recognize Andy's stage.

Theoretically, a practitioner at the eighth stage of Foundation-building Period could easily defeat Andy who was still at the fifth stage, for in the Foundation-building Period, the gap between each stage was quite large. The fifth stage was in the middle of Foundation-building Period, while the eighth stage was in the later period, and they had a large gap. At first Lengzhu didn't take Andy seriously at all. But Andy's power was really out of Lengzhu's imagination, which made her confused.

When Andy was still grandmaster, he was actually at Meditation Phase of immortal practicing. He didn't reach Foundation-building Period until he became martial saint.

But there was also a huge gap between the powers of different martial saints. For example, Qingdi Wu's power was far from Hansong Tang's.

Strictly speaking, Andy could only be the middle among martial saints. According to his genuine energy, his power was just at the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period.

But Andy knew nothing about those stages of immortal practicing. So after hearing Lengzhu's words, he couldn't help asking in astonishment, "What does Foundation-building Period mean?"

Hearing that, Lengzhu became more puzzled. She frowned and stared at Andy, asking, "You don't even know what Foundation-building Period is?"

Andy had never heard of Tianshan School, maybe this was because he had limited knowledge. But it was unbelievable that he didn't know Foundation-building Period, for that was common sense to every practitioner. Now Andy's power had reached the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period, how could he not know that! Lengzhu was more confirmed that Andy was lying.

But Andy said firmly, "I really don't know."

Hearing this, Lengzhu's eyes suddenly became rather sharp, and she stared at Andy ferociously, and said coldly, "Don't pretend to be stupid! Show me how stubborn you are!"

Just then, the murderous wrath around Lengzhu's body all surged out in an instant, and swept towards the whole void space like waves smashing the shore.

And then the sword carried strong murderous wrath slashed towards Andy.

Lengzhu pulled out her sword very quickly, and the sword wrath was strong to the most, and also carried devastating power.

The time when Andy was awakened by cold water, he had realized that these hundreds of women here all had strong power, especially violent and ferocious Lengzhu, who had stronger power. It was totally because this woman pulled out sword too fast and carried strong sword wrath that made Andy's head fall. Andy could be hundred percent sure that this woman's power was truly stronger than Hansong's.

Facing with such an extraordinary opponent, Andy dare not to be careless. With the former experience, his response became faster. Almost as soon as Lengzhu took out her sword, Andy dodged.

Lengzhu's murderous wrath became stronger when her sword failed. With no hesitation, she wielded her sword again. But this time, instantly she wielded countless swords rather than one sword. An enormous sword net was formed in the void space.

The sword net made of countless swords, was huge and powerful. And every sword carried strong murderous wrath. And the vast space was pierced by these swords and made many holes.

The huge sword net carried the power that could destroy the heaven and the earth, attacked towards Andy.

Andy had suffered from thunder attacks, which ruined his body heavily. Plus it was not long after he woke up, his body was still a little heavy, and his internal strength was also somewhat disordered. Therefore, facing

with Lengzhu's devastating attack, he chose to dodge in the fastest speed rather than fight back directly.

And then Lengzhu and Andy played a drama of chasing and dodging.

Lengzhu had limited patience. She was extremely furious seeing Andy dodge all the time. She stopped suddenly, and said to Andy with soaring anger, "Don't you just say that we can't kill you? Then why do you act like a coward now?"

Andy turned his face to Lengzhu, uttering coldly, "Fine. I won't dodge anymore to see whether you can kill me or not."

And then Andy made a posture ready to die.

Seeing this, without hesitation, Lengzhu wielded her sharp sword, and slashed towards Andy quickly.

Xiu xiu xiu! (the sound of wielding the sword)

Lengzhu wielded her sword continuously, and every move was sharp and violent.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

A few dull sounds began. In a blink, Andy's body and head were broken apart by Lengzhu's sword wrath. His limbs instantly separated with each other, and then fell on the ground.

The battle was rather violent.

Nevertheless, the next moment, Andy's fallen limbs on the ground, all flew up and combined together quickly.

Andy brought back to life again.

All the women at the scene were astounded again.

Lengzhu couldn't be more astonished, and she couldn't help her anger. She stared at Andy tightly, uttering ferociously, "What's going on? Why are you still alive in this way?"

After this battle, Lengzhu was sure that Andy's power was weaker than hers. But Andy just wouldn't die, which made Lengzhu upset, and she felt like she was going to explode.

With no expression on his face, Andy said coldly, "I've told you. You can't kill me!"

But just then, all of a sudden, an ethereal and majestic sound broken through the sky and came here, "He has trained Occult Therapy of Self-Healing. You just have to stab his center of eyebrows with your sword, and destroy the soul hid in the upper elixir field. He will die definitely."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 575 Andy Wu's mother**

This sound carried strong deterrence and power of penetration, which shook everyone's eardrums, deafening like startling thunder.

The people who made this sound was the leader of Tianshan School.

Occult Therapy of Self-Healing that Andy Wu had been training, was a profound mysterious art, and the summit in Occult Technique of Body-Protection. The followers of Tianshan School were not familiar with this, but the leader of them did know Occult Therapy of Self-Healing.

Occult Therapy of Self-Healing couldn't make one immortal actually, and there were methods to solve it. The point was to keep the soul well. So once the soul was destroyed, then Occult Therapy of Self-Healing couldn't work. And Andy's soul hid within the upper elixir field between his eyebrows.

In other words, Andy's weakness was his upper elixir field. Once stabbed Andy's upper elixir field, then Andy's soul would be destroyed and he would die definitely.

Hearing the leader's words, Lengzhu Su's eyes suddenly turned bright. She responded with respect, "I got it, master."

And then, she looked at Andy, with excitement in her eyes, and heavier murderous wrath. With lips lightly open, she gnashed her teeth, "Now, go to hell!"

And then, Lengzhu suddenly pulled out her sword, and directly stabbed the center of Andy's eyebrows.

This sword carried stronger vigor, and the power it took could break the huge stone. The sword wrath was like a laser, and flashed towards the center of Andy's eyebrows. Now Lengzhu's murderous wrath was too strong. She failed to kill Andy several times before, which made her nearly crazy. Now she finally found Andy's weakness, and she was excited to the most. She couldn't wait to see Andy die.

Andy felt itchy around his eyebrows, and he was a little frightened that Lengzhu had found the method of breaking his Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, which was awful to him. Once she managed to pierce his center of eyebrows, then no one could save him.

Now Andy dared not to be careless anymore. And instantly he dodged in his fastest speed, and warded off Lengzhu's sharp sword.

Lengzhu failed to stab Andy, and without hesitation, she moved forwards, and chased Andy.

Andy hadn't fully recovered, and he couldn't use his power normally. So facing with Lengzhu's attack, his first reaction was to dodge, but that was not a long-term method. Under Lengzhu's fast speed, violent attack and tight chase, though Andy had dodged her attack several times, he had no way to hide finally.

Helplessly, when Lengzhu slashed forwards with her sword again, Andy released his punch violently towards Lengzhu.

The power within Andy's punch was not weak, but it was broken up and disappeared in a second facing with Lengzhu's sword. Once the punch was broken, Lengzhu's sword carried all before it and attacked Andy's body.

The sword left a huge wound on Andy's chest, which made him painful. But luckily his soul hadn't been hurt, so his Occult Therapy of Self-Healing could still work. So he recovered in an instant.

Lengzhu knew that it was no use to stab Andy's body except his center of eyebrows, which could kill him. So Lengzhu continued to stab towards Andy's center of eyebrows with no break.

Andy was scared and he dodged quickly.

Every time Lengzhu was about to stab Andy's vulnerable center of eyebrows, Andy would ward off quickly to ensure that the sword would



only stab his other parts, and sometimes Andy would choose to fight back.

Andy spared no effort to fight back. He dared not to slight Lengzhu. He was cautious and tried his best in every move.

Lengzhu was getting fiercer and fiercer, leaving no chance for Andy to take a break. She chased Andy tightly. Once she got a chance, she would stab towards Andy's center of eyebrows. Her murderous wrath became stronger, and her killing moves became tougher.

In such a huge place, the air waves were rolling, the energy of them was violent, and the murderous wrath was soaring.

A turbulence was formed at the scene. It could be only seen that two figures were crossing with each other in the turbulence, fast like bolts.

Hundreds of female followers from Tianshan School, looked at those two fighting in silence. For them, Andy was like a rat in the trap. He would die definitely when Lengzhu caught him up.

They didn't know why Andy could still survive after being hit and burnt before, so they were still on guard. But after hearing their leader's direction, they finally knew that Andy just learned a secret art, which had solutions. By no means could Andy survive under this circumstance. He would be killed by Lengzhu sooner or later, and all they had to do was just waiting.

Bang bang bang !

They had fought endless rounds in a short time.

Andy's body was full of wounds and bruises because of Lengzhu. But thanks to his strong flesh and Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, he was not badly hurt after withstanding for such a long time. On the contrary, his power was stronger and stronger.

But to Lengzhu, she was adamant to kill Andy, so she tried her best to attack Andy in such a violent state. But till now, Andy was still alive, but Lengzhu became more restless and panicked. Even her killing moves were out of order. Fatigue climbed on her eyebrows.

The followers from Tianshan School all changed their faces. No one could expect it was so tough for their eldest martial sister who was at the eighth stage of Foundation-building Period, to defeat Andy of fifth stage, even in such a long time, which was really unbelievable.

Even Lengzhu herself, was furious and astonished. Her power was stronger than Andy. Theoretically, she could defeat him effortlessly. But why she failed to defeat Andy even after such a long battle, which was unexpected.

Bang!

They fought with each other again, and then departed.

Lengzhu steadied her body, and looked at Andy with sharp eyes, uttering in a deep voice, "Do you hold back your power? You are actually higher than the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period?"

If it was Occult Therapy of Self-Healing that made Andy impossible to be killed, then frankly speaking, his own power despite of Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, was more than the fifth stage. Otherwise, Lengzhu may have already killed him thousands of times. But Lengzhu was basically sure that Andy held back his power, and he was not weaker than her.

Andy looked at Lengzhu with cold eyes, and said with faint anger, "I've told you. I have no idea what Foundation-building is."

This was truth, but Lengzhu wouldn't believe him, and she became angrier after Andy's words. She held her sword in hand tightly, and said with soaring murderous wrath, "Don't lie to me! I must kill you!"

And then she was about to flew towards Andy.

"Lengzhu, you can not kill him. Step back!" Just at this moment, the voice of the leader from Tianshan School floated again in the sky.

To Lengzhu, the leader's order was undeniable, and she dared not to disobey it. So instantly she stepped back.

Just when Lengzhu moved away, a figure appeared in the sky suddenly, and fell slowly at the center of the square.

This was a woman of middle age. She was very beautiful, which could make people surprised. Her temperament was free from vulgarity, but also had majesty of her own. Her power was very strong, which was enough to awe the heaven and the earth.

"Leader!"

When she fell on the ground, hundreds of women at the scene all faced her, knelt on the ground, and kowtowed to her.

Not only did the leader of Tianshan School have honorable status, but also strongest power. All the followers of Tianshan School showed great respect to her,

The leader raised her hand slightly, and motioned them to stand up. And then she walked towards Andy directly.

It was baffling for Andy to be chased by those women from Tianshan School, which made him unpleasant, but he kept his anger in his heart. But when he saw the leader of Tianshan School, all the wrath and dissatisfaction disappeared at once, now he felt thrilled and amazed, extremely.

When the leader came in front of him, Andy couldn't resist his emotions finally, with tears over his eyes. He said excitedly in a husky voice, "Mother!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 576 Kill him now**

Now, Andy was thrilled. He had never expected to meet his mother here.

Andy's mother, Qingcheng Liu, loved Andy very much. He also very loved his mother. But they were parted in the most painful way. Andy was poisoned by his mother meal, which made him a fool for three years. When Andy returned to normal, he learned that his mother had died. He did not have a chance to say goodbye to her. This was regret in Andy's heart.

Now Andy suddenly met Qingcheng Liu again, which made Andy excited. He could not believe that his mother was still alive. He looked deeply at Qingcheng Liu. His eyes were suffused with tears.

However, in the face of Andy, the head of Tianshan School asked indifferently, "Who are you calling?"

Andy's face looked rigid for a moment. He paused, then said, "Mom, don't you remember me? I'm Andy."

As soon as Andy finished, Lengzhu Su suddenly walked over and shouted at Andy, "You shut up. Don't be rude to my master."

There was no expression on the woman's face either. She looked at Andy coldly and said indifferently, "I don't know you. I am the head of the Tianshan School, Yinrong Zhong."

Yinrong's answer was simple and direct. Her words indicated that she had no relationship with Andy.

Andy, however, said firmly, "You are my mother, Qingcheng Liu. I won't mistake you."

Andy was sure that he could not mistake his mother. Although he wondered why his mother suddenly became the head of the Tianshan School, he was still sure that the head of the Tianshan School was his mother.

Lengzhu heard Andy's words, and immediately said to Andy angrily, "You are really shameless to fawn on our head. Do you think you can escape being killed?"

When Andy called Yinrong excitedly as his mother, Lengzhu thought there was a special relationship between Andy and Yinrong, but seeing Yinrong indifferently rejected Andy, Lengzhu realized that Andy was playing tricks again.

Lengzhu thought that Andy was afraid that he would be killed when his Occult Therapy of Self-Healing was seen through, so he did this deliberately.

The other female disciples of the Tianshan School present immediately followed Lengzhu's words and said, "Sure enough, men are all bad in the world."

"In order to survive, he even dares to offend our head."

"He still wants to be a relative of our head. He is really shameless."

"Such people should be chopped into pieces."

Everyone in the huge square was blaming Andy and despising his behavior.

Andy didn't care about other people's sarcasm and derogation. His attention was always on Yinrong. The more he looked at her, the more he felt she was kind. Although Yinrong had always been indifferent, Andy still felt very happy. He believed that the woman was his mother.

To Andy, Tianshan School was like an illusory existence. He had been resentful when he came to this place inexplicably, but the appearance of Yinrong changed Andy's mind. He felt that perhaps it was god's will and even god was helping him to make up for his regrets and letting them reunite in a special way.

"Which school are you from?" Yinrong looked at Andy slightly, and then she coldly said. She was surprised that a practitioner in Foundation-building Period can actually master Occult Therapy of Self-Healing.

Yinrong ignored Andy's enthusiasm for her, she asked Andy coldly.

Andy tried his best not to care about Yinrong's indifference. He sincerely replied to Yinrong, "I don't belong to any school. The Occult Therapy of Self-Healing was taught to me by my master Jinyang Yang."

No matter what Yinrong's attitude toward him, Andy has always treated her sincerely and respectfully.

Lengzhu heard Andy say this, and then interrupted, "Nonsense. You're lying. You must come from some school."

"Jinyang Yang? Why haven't I heard of this person?" Yinrong frowned slightly, and said coldly.

The Occult Therapy of Self-Healing belonged to a relatively advanced cultivation secret technique. People with ordinary cultivation level cannot practice it at all, while Andy was only at the fifth level of Foundation-building Period. This level of cultivation cannot master Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, but Andy was so skillful in it, which inevitably made Yinrong curious. She wanted to know where Andy came from, but Andy's answer was obviously not convincing.

"Jinyang Yang is a friend of my grandfather Wulai. You should have heard of it. But you don't even remember me now, you definitely don't know him. I didn't lie to you anyway, I am telling the truth." Andy looked at Yinrong very seriously and solemnly said,

When Andy said this, Yinrong's eyes were cold.

"I advise you not to play tricks in front of me. In any case, we will not be fooled by you." she said gloomily.

Yinrong's words were filled with anger. She didn't believe Andy at all.

Andy knew that Yinrong was irritated. His attitude became more sincere. He looked at her and said, "I really didn't lie. I will never lie to you."

As soon as Andy finished speaking, Yinrong raised her hand and waved, and suddenly a long white rope flew out of her cuff.

The long rope seemed to have its own consciousness, and it quickly rotated around Andy's body.

Andy wanted to run away, but he and Yinrong got too close and the speed of the rope was too fast, he had no time to run. In a flash, the white rope tied him tightly.

Andy struggled immediately. However, the harder he struggled, the tighter the rope tied him. He couldn't break away from the rope at all.

After struggling for a while, the rope penetrated into Andy's flesh.

Yinrong looked at Andy indifferently, and said, "Don't struggle. You can't escape my lock fairy rope."

The Immortal-Locking Rope is a magic weapon that Yinrong had created. No matter who is bound by the Immortal-Locking Rope, it will be difficult for him to break free from it. Even if one has great power, it is hard to break free. Because the harder you push, the tighter it binds you. It can slowly penetrate from the surface of a person's skin into their flesh and blood.

Since the Immortal-Locking Rope is a magic weapon made by people's mind, it would follow the actions of its owner's mind and is extremely difficult to break.

However, it is also extremely difficult to practice this magic weapon. First of all, one's cultivation level must at least break through the Foundation-building Period and enter the Virtuoso Phase before one can be considered to have the strength to create a magic weapon. Secondly, you



also need to have extremely strong patience and perseverance. The road to create it is long and arduous, and it is difficult for the average person to endure.

However, Yinrong was able to create the Immortal-Locking Rope, which was enough to show that Yinrong had at least reached the Virtuoso Phase. The difference in power between a practitioner in Virtuoso Phase and in Foundation-building Period was enormous.

A practitioner in Foundation-building Period has to form a Dan in his body in order to enter the Virtuoso Phase, but forming a Dan is a particularly difficult task. Many people remain in the Foundation-building Period for their entire lives, unable to reach the Virtuoso Phase.

There were very few people in the Tianshan School who had entered the Virtuoso Phase, which showed the gap between Foundation-building Period and Virtuoso Phase was huge.

Andy simply couldn't break free from the weapon of Yinrong, a master in Virtuoso Phase. He stopped struggling when he heard Yinrong's words, and then he looked at Yinrong and said, "I don't lie. You have to believe me."

Yinrong did not believe in Andy. She did not hesitate and immediately ordered, "Kill him now."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 577 You have two options**

Although Andy said Yinrong Zhong was his mother, Yinrong didn't believe him. Since Andy could not give her useful information, she did not want to waste time, so she ordered her disciples to kill Andy directly.

Lengzhu Su got the order and immediately said respectfully, "Yes, Master."

Then she looked at Andy. At this moment, Lengzhu was very excited. She wanted to kill Andy immediately.

She pointed at Andy's forehead with her sword.

Andy was tied up with Immortal-Locking Rope and couldn't move. He had no room for resistance in front of Lengzhu. If she stabbed him with her sword, he would definitely die. Andy was not afraid of death, but he did not want to die now. He immediately looked at Yinrong and called out anxiously, "Mom, I am your son, Andy. You can't let others kill me."

Andy could not accept the fact that he had just met his mother again and was about to be killed by her mother's disciple.

However, Yinrong was still indifferent.

Lengzhu was instantly provoked. She shouted angrily, "Shut up, it's time to end your life."

Then she squeezed the hilt of the sword tightly and started to kill Andy.

But before her sword was about to stab Andy, a panicked voice came suddenly.

"Xiaoyao School is attacking us." A woman shouted.

Upon hearing this, Lengzhu stopped abruptly and looked at the source of the sound.

The woman was responsible for guarding the gate of Tianshan School. She was hurriedly running towards this side. Her body was stained with blood, obviously the battle outside was extremely fiercely.

Xiaoyao School and Tianshan School are on the same mountain and face each other across the mountain, less than ten miles away. Tianshan School is all women, while Xiaoyao School is all men. They are incompatible with each other. There have been many conflicts between the two parties. Their friction has never stopped for a long time. But now, Xiaoyao School suddenly attacked them, which never happened before.

The people present were shocked, and at the same time strong anger appeared in everyone's eyes.

Yinrong immediately stared at Andy, saying sternly, "you are from Xiaoyao School?"

The Xiaoyao School's behavior was too abnormal, so Yinrong immediately thought that Andy was a spy from Xiaoyao School.

When Lengzhu heard this, she echoed immediately, "Yes, he must be from Xiaoyao School. Xiaoyao School must come here to save him."

"I don't even know about Xiaoyao School." Andy was busy explaining.

These women here wouldn't believe him at all. As soon as he finished speaking, everyone suddenly blamed him, "Stop lying. Your fellow disciples have already come to save you."

"Xiaoyao School is really disgusting. They're even playing this kind of scheme with us, sending someone in to disturb us first, and then they'll sneak up on us. They're really despicable."

"Kill him first. We can't let them save him."

All the women on the scene had already decided that Andy was the spy sent by the Xiaoyao School.

Andy was speechless. Now he realized that these women were too deeply prejudiced against men. He couldn't understand what they said, and they didn't believe what Andy said. Now he didn't know what to do.

However, Yinrong didn't plan to kill Andy now. She took a deep look at Andy and then ordered, "Lock him up first and take him away. No one is allowed to kill him without my order."

Since Xiaoyao School suddenly attacked them, Yinrong believed that they came here to save Andy. She wanted to take Andy hostage and make good use of him.

Upon hearing Yinrong's order, two women immediately take away Andy who was already bound by the Immortal-Locking Rope.

The rest of them followed Yinrong and went to the gate together to face the Xiaoyao School.

Before they reached the gate, they saw that the disciples of Xiaoyao School had already barged in, led by a middle-aged man full of hostility.

As soon as the man of Xiaoyao School saw Yinrong, he shouted, "You've finally appeared. I thought you were too scared to come out."

The man was Ruosong Liao, the head of Xiaoyao School.

Ruosong and Yinrong had fought for many years, but they had always been evenly matched. These years, they had been working hard to

cultivate their martial arts so that they could win the battle in the next duel.

As soon as Yinrong saw Ruosong, her face instantly darkened. She stared at him and said coldly, "Are your people crazy today? You dare to barge right into my Tianshan School."

Ruosong did not care about Yinrong's mockery. He even laughed on the spot and said, "Yinrong Zhong, you were arrogant in front of me before, but now my power has successfully broken through. You have no chance to defeat me now. You'd better talk to me respectfully, or I will kill you all."

Hearing these words, Yinrong's face instantly changed. She and Ruosong had always been comparable in strength, and both of them were currently at the third level of Virtuoso Phrase. If they really fought, it would cause destruction to both sides, so all these years they only have frictions and did not really battle.

Although there is only one difference between the third and fourth level, the first three are in the early stage of Virtuoso Phrase, and the fourth level is in the middle of the Virtuoso Phrase, so the strength gap is very huge.

Ruosong would break into Tianshan School at this time, so it turned out that he was more powerful than before.

Yinrong was silent for a moment, then she stared at Ruosong and gritted her teeth, "Ruosong Liao, I really underestimated you."

Ruosong's power had made a big breakthrough, and he was now in a very good mood, especially when he saw Yinrong's current expression.

"Yinrong Zhong, I know you are very angry that I broke through the third level of Virtuoso Phrase. But perhaps this is a good thing for your Tianshan School." He said loudly.

As he said this, Ruosong's eyes swept the female disciple of Tianshan School behind Yingrong, his eyes revealing a greedy look.

"What do you mean?" Yinrong was filled with fury. Her face darkened and said hatefully.

"You have two options. One is that all of your disciples will be killed. The second is that our two factions merge into one. With my Xiaoyao School as the leader, your disciples will be here to cook for us." Ruosong smiled wickedly and said.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 578 Kill all the women**

Ruosong Liao and Yinrong Zhong had fought for so many years. He had already accumulated a pile of resentment in his heart. These women of Tianshan School were arrogant and they were also very good at arguing. Every time they fought, his disciples were scolded by them to the point where they had to surrender. They treated men very badly. Ruosong was to subdue them completely.

All the disciples of Xiaoyao School, once they heard Ruosong's words, all let out a loud laugh. They all excitedly echoed, "Good idea. These self-righteous women should be forced to serve us."

"Women should behave like women."

"If they are submissive, maybe then they will even rely on us."

These male disciples of Xiaoyao School were all like wolves, all revealing their true nature at this moment. They had really suppressed their desires for too long. As men, they had their pride, but the women of Tianshan School always looked down on them and made them suffer. They had long wanted to exert their power over these women. But because they were equally powerful, the two factions had stood facing each other for so many years.

Now that the head of Xiaoyao School had finally reached the fourth level of Virtuoso Phase, they could finally break this deadlock, and of course they wanted to conquer these women and stood up for themselves.

When the female disciples of the Tianshan School heard these obscenities, they instantly burst into a fury. Lengzhu raised her sword and was about to challenge them.

But as soon as she moved, Yinrong Zhong stopped her.

Yinrong's anger was no less than her disciples. She also wanted to tear these men's faces on the spot, but she knew that Ruosong's power was now far above her, she cannot act impulsively. Even if the resentment in her heart was deeper, she has to suppress it.

After Lengzhu stopped, Yinrong looked at Ruosong and said in a deep voice, "I have a hostage. If you guys dare to make trouble here, I'll chop him into pieces."

Yinrong didn't kill Andy just in case. If the Tianshan and the Xungyao School were evenly matched, then she would have fought with the Xungyao School no matter what, but now the Tianshan School had almost no chance of victory. Yinrong could only use Andy as a hostage to blackmail Ruosong. He was the head of the Xiaoyao School. If he didn't care the safety of his disciples, he would lose the support of his

disciples. If he took into account the life of the hostages, then the Tianshan School's crisis can be resolved.

However, Ruosong was puzzled at Yinrong's words and asked, "Hostages?"

Yinrong see Ruosong's puzzled look, she was even more angry. She stared at him and coldly scolded, "Ruosong Liao, don't play tricks here. I won't fall for it."

Then Yinrong directly told Lengzhu, "Go and bring Andy over."

Then Lengzhu immediately went to bring Andy over.

Within a short while, Andy was brought over.

Seeing Andy, Ruosong frowned unhappily and asked angrily to Yinrong, "What do you mean now?"

Ruosong was truly unaware of what Yinrong was doing, but Yinrong thought that Ruosong was deliberately playing dumb. She said to him sarcastically, "You'd better not lie. Now that the man has been brought before you, you still dare not admit it? You're clearly about it."

Ruosong and Andy looked at each other, but they didn't know each other, yet they were put together by Tianshan School.

After being stunned for a moment, Ruosong looked at Yinrong again and said, "I've already broken into your place. Why do I have to play tricks with you? How do I know who he is? He can't be a disciple of my Xiaoyao School anyway."



Saying that, Ruosong immediately asked loudly to the disciples behind him, "Do any of you know him?"

In unison, these disciples of Xiaoyao School shouted loudly, "No."

Then, Ruosong spoke to Yinrong, "This man has nothing to do with Xiaoyao School. What do you mean by pulling him out as a hostage?"

A question left Yinrong speechless. She had firmly believed that Andy was from Xiaoyao School, but now that was not the case.

Ruosong saw that Yinrong had nothing to say, he laughed loudly.

"I see. He is a man in your Tianshan School private hideout, right? You guys keep saying that you hate men, but you still have men secretly." said he.

Hearing this, all the disciples of Xiaoyao School laughed. Immediately they started their mockery.

"Wow, they have romantic relationship with man?"

"I didn't expect that these women of Tianshan School, who are usually noble, would like such men."

"The guy is like a beggar. I don't understand why they like him"

"He was just a wimp. You take him out as a hostage against us? Do you think he's worthy of being a disciple of Xiaoyao School?"

"He is just a cultivator at the fifth level of Foundation-Building Period. I can beat ten of these people with one punch."

These people of Xiaoyao School took pleasure in this. They mocked Andy and Tianshan School recklessly

These women were so angry that they were gnashing their teeth. They glared hatefully at these men and rolled their eyes at Andy.

Yinrong's face also darkened as she stared at Andy and then whispered to him, "You really aren't from Xiaoyao School?"

By now Yingyong had also known that Andy and Xiaoyao School really had nothing to do with each other.

"I already told you that I've never heard of Xiaoyao School, much less be a member of it." Andy said frankly.

After hearing Andy's words, Yinrong's heart sank. Andy was not from Xiaoyao School, which meant that they had no one to hold them back by the elbow. Tianshan School was going to experience a catastrophe.

The female disciples also realized the danger, and their face darkened.

At this time, Ruosong asked sternly to Yinrong, "Don't waste time. I have gave you two choices. Make a decision now."

"Our Tianshan School will never give in to men." Yinrong looked at Ruosong and said.

The women of the Tianshan School all hated men. They would rather die than submit to men. This was Yinrong's answer and was also the voice of the entire disciples of Tianshan School.

Upon hearing this, Ruosong looked fierce and said sternly, "If that's the case, then don't blame us for being cruel."

Then Ruosong ordered loudly, "Kill all the women."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 579 Don't hurt her!**

Under Ruosong Liao's order, all the followers of Xiaoyao School boosted their moral, and shouted loudly, "Kill them!"

The scream roared up to the sky.

Carrying the soaring murderous wrath, all the followers of Xiaoyao School held sharp broadswords, and took large steps towards people of Tianshan School, ready to attack.

With no hesitation, Yinrong Zhong set command, "Go!"

Hearing that, Lengzhu Su and other female followers of Tianshan School, all raised the sharp sword in their hands, and faced with the army of Xiaoyao School attacking forwards.

They all carried heavy murderous wrath, and soaring power. The hatred for years seemed to explode at this moment. Before the battle began, the surging murderous wrath had already spread to the upper air, and the whole scene was seething at once.

The atmosphere instantly became tense.

Duang! Duang! Duang!

With the violent sound of the impact of weapons, the battle finally began.

There were over three hundred female followers of Tianshan School. But just now Xiaoyao School had broken the first line of defense of Tianshan School, and caused a heavy casualty to Tianshan School. So right now, there were only around two hundred female followers of Tianshan School who could join the battle.

But to Xiaoyao School, the total number of them was at least 300. They took a great advantage in this aspect.

But the followers from the two sides had even power. But considering that Xiaoyao School had more people to fight, so their total power was actually higher than Tianshan School.

The battle was extremely violent as it began. Tianshan School was at a disadvantage, but their morale hadn't decreased a little, and everyone spared no effort to fight. Xiaoyao School had more people. With soaring vigor, they carried all before them, and their morale was high.

Seeing the battle had begun, desire of fighting ignited in Ruosong's eyes. Full confidence was shown over his expression. He looked down at Yinrong with arrogance, and said frostily, "You know that you can't defeat me. Why not just give up? If you make the wise choice, your followers won't die."

With gloomy face, Yinrong said coldly, "We won't be your surrenders even if we'll die."

Ruosong sharpened his eyes, and said ferociously, "Since so, now go to hell!"

Whiz!

Just then, Ruosong turned into a sharp arrow, and shot towards Yinrong.

His speed was fast and unbelievable, and his power was invincible and violent. As he ran, huge genuine energy was surging out of his body, which covered the sky and the earth, and contained fierce power.

Boom!

In a blink, Ruosong had approached Yinrong. He released a punch as he came near, and then the punch that carried Ruosong's fiercest power swept towards Yinrong.

Ruosong was in the middle stage of Virtuoso Phase, and the genuine energy within his punch was fiercer. The genuine energy swept forwards and seemed to break the mountains.

Nevertheless, Ruosong had hit a ghost image, which belonged to Yinrong.

But Yinrong disappeared.

At this crucial moment, Yinrong used Instant Movement.

Instant Movement was comparative to Shape shifting, but it was better. Not only could it change its position, but also keep the former image, to confuse the opponent.

This was a very powerful method of dodging, and normal people couldn't get the hang of it. Only people who had strong martial power could make it, and it would consume lots of genuine energies.

Ruosong changed his face when he realized that he had just hit ghost image. But before he made any reactions, all of a sudden, a strong blast of wind had attacked him from the right side.

The strong wind came violently, and it contained endless power. Almost out of conditional reflex, Ruosong raised his arm to defend.

Bang!

The power of genuine energy carried by the strong wind, hit Ruosong's right arm, made a loud sound, and created a turbulent air blows.

Depending on this impact, Ruosong flew backwards quickly. He steadied his body in ten meters away, and faced with Yinrong who just attacked him.

"Fast. But you have to know that only absolute power is the strongest in the world. No matter how fast your body can move, it's forever supplementary, and never reach the strongest peak." Looking at Yinrong, Ruosong uttered.

"Well? You may be too confident. You haven't knocked me down yet." Yinrong said coldly.

"Then I'll show you." Ruosong growled ferociously, and then his figure flashed out.

This time, his speed was faster, just like a bullet out of a gun, and flew towards Yinrong quickly. When attacking, he released his genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase. As he approached, he swept his leg towards Yinrong.

It seemed that Ruosong had just swept his one leg, but actually enormous leg shadow were emerged, which contained endless genuine energy.

Yinrong dared not to neglect this. The instant when Ruosong's body flashed, she had released the genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase within

her body and turned it into a purest power. When Ruosong swept his leg forwards, without hesitation, Yinrong carried the purest power, and also swept her leg.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Yinrong was faster than Ruosong. In an instant, their legs hit together. Ruosong could create enormous leg shadows with one leg, but Yinrong's were denser. Their leg shadows and genuine energies smashed with each other, and burst out amazing power.

After one attack, they moved backwards, and made a distance between them.

Ruosong squinted his eyes, and looked at Yinrong, uttering in a deep voice, "Well, your power has reached the limit of the third stage of Virtuoso Phase. It won't take long for you to get into the fourth stage."

During that battle, Ruosong was actually testing Yinrong. Now he basically knew Yinrong's power, which could be the top among the elites of the former stage of Virtuoso Phase. But anyway she was still at the former stage of Virtuoso Phase, but Ruosong himself had reached the middle stage. So Yinrong's power was still far behind him, so Ruosong didn't take Yinrong seriously.

Before hearing Yinrong's response, Ruosong continued to say, "But I won't give you any chance to break through. Today, I'll let you end here forever."

And then, the genuine energy over Ruosong's body all burst out. All he had done before was to test Yinrong, so he hadn't used all his energy. But this time, he would spare no effort to destroy Yinrong.

Ruosong had got into the strongest state as the genuine energy burst out, and he was like a demon at this moment.

“Awww!”

Ruosong growled violently, and his power was released instantly.

Just then, it was only seen that many darts came from Ruosong’s body, which contained not only Ruosong’s strongest genuine energy, but also devastating wrath, as if it could destroy everything.

Countless darts broke through the void space, carried violent murderous wrath, and shot towards Yinrong.

But the speed of the darts was too fast, and the amount was huge. Yinrong was hard to ward off all the darts even she used Instant Movement.

She couldn’t dodge but faced with them.

With no hesitation, Yinrong instantly released the extreme power of the third stage of Virtuoso Phase within her body.

“Tianshan Palm!”

With one scream, Yinrong stretched her hands quickly, and faced with the darts.

All of a sudden, amazing power was sweeping out of her palm. Her palm was just like Tianshan Mountain, which was high and majestic. It seemed that the power could withstand a huge army.

Boom!



Ruosong's countless darts smashed against Yinrong's power palm.

In an instant, the darts were frozen, and the devastating power within them seemed frozen, too.

Yinrong's Tianshan Palm managed to withstand Ruosong's darts.

But at this time, a cold smile appeared at Ruosong's mouth. And then, with no words, he released a punch violently.

All of a sudden, his punch broke through everything, and attacked towards Yinrong.

This was an attack that Ruosong used all his power, and this was his secret trick. The genuine energy within that punch was unstoppable, and instantly hit Yinrong who couldn't make any responses.

After being hit, Yinrong's body suddenly flew backwards. The air and blood seemed boiling in his body. As she flew backwards, her mouth opened largely, and gushed a mouthful of blood, which made the sky red.

"Master!"

Lengzhu who was fighting found that Yinrong was attacked, and then she screamed instantly.

Seeing this, the follower of Xiaoyao School who was fighting against Lengzhu released a palm quickly, and attacked Lengzhu directly.

"Puuu!"

Lengzhu had no time to respond, and she was attacked. Blood gushed out of her mouth instantly, and her body flew backwards, too.

At the whole scene, Tianshan School seemed to fail. Some of the female followers from Tianshan School got hurt, and some of them fell on the ground. There were over ten women of Tianshan School lying on the ground.

This battle, Tianshan School would fail definitely.

After flying backwards for a distance, Yingsong smashed on the ground heavily. Her body seemed broken, and her viscera seemed to explode. Her power was evacuated, and she became weak and powerless.

Ruosong's strongest attack made Yinrong lose half of her life.

But Ruosong wanted her die. When Yinrong fell on the ground, Ruosong took steps and walked towards Yinrong slowly.

Yinrong could feel that Ruosong at this moment was just like a devil. But Yinrong was helpless when the devil was approaching. She and Tianshan School were destined to die today.

Her body became soft, and her heart was dead.

Ruosong came to Yinrong, and looked at her from above. His murderous wrath was soaring, and his eyes were indifferent and sharp. He uttered coldly, "Since you have to choose to die, then I can only help you."

And then, Ruosong raised his hand, and was about to release a deadly attack towards Yinrong.

But, just at this time, Andy who was ignored by everyone, suddenly shouted, "Don't hurt her!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 580 Powerful palm**

Andy's sudden sound was like a huge thunder that suddenly sounded in the dark night, shocking the world and shaking the audience.

Suddenly, everyone in the battle stopped fighting and looked at Andy.

Ruosong Liao also stopped his movements, casting his eyes on Andy, and said in a gloomy voice: "What do you mean?"

To Ruosong, Andy was nothing and nobody, Ruosong didn't pay attention to him at all. It can be said that Ruosong completely ignored Andy. But who knows, Andy risked his life and suddenly came forward to stop him from killing Yinrong Zhong, which made Ruosong angry. He looked at Andy with killing intent.

However, Andy was not afraid of Ruosong. He looked directly at Ruosong and solemnly said: "I have told you not to hurt her."

Andy's answer was loud and powerful.

The people present were all startled. Andy's behavior was tantamount to plucking a hair on a tiger's head. No one knew where his confidence came from.

Even the female disciples of the Tianshan School were extremely surprised. Although Andy was not a member of the Xiaoyao School, and he and the Tianshan School should be incompatible with each other. The

Tianshan School have tried to kill him for several times and he should hate the Tianshan School very much. But it was difficult to understand why he stood up and defend the head of the Tianshan school at all costs?

Yinrong herself was also shocked by Andy. She showed no mercy to Andy, although Andy always considered herself as mother, Yinrong always believed that this was Andy's nonsense and tactics. She never believed Andy, but she didn't expect that Andy would rescue her desperately, which made Yinrong very surprised.

After hearing Andy's words, Ruosong couldn't help but be stunned for a moment. Then, she glanced at Yinrong on the ground, and then at Andy, saying: "You have sacrificed your life to protect Yinrong Zhong, you had an affair with her?"

As soon as Ruosong finished saying this, the Xiaoyao school disciples present immediately responded with enthusiasm: "I didn't expect that this guy picked up an old woman as mistress, his taste is really special."

"Mrs Yinrong Zhong also has hardcore taste, she likes such a beggar."

"I don't know what tricks they are playing, this kid has been tied up like this, and he even gave his life to help this old woman."

"No matter what, this guy make we men lose face."

"Yeah, he is simply a shame on men."

The people of the Xiaoyao School opened the chatterbox and talked endlessly.

Ruosong turned his gaze to Yinrong again, and he sarcastically said: "No wonder you haven't made a breakthrough in martial arts for so many years. It turns out that your heart is spellbound by this man. I thought you Yinrong is a chaste woman, I didn't expect that you are so lewd."

Upon hearing this, Andy became angry instantly. He breathed fire and stared at Ruosong, gritted his teeth and said: "You are not allowed to say that to her."

Yinrong is actually Andy's mother Qingcheng Liu. Now that these people were slandering his mother so much, Andy was furious. His body has already exuded a frightening atmosphere, his anger gushed out.

After hearing the words, Ruosong glanced at Andy, and said evilly: "What? I can't stand you any longer, I'm really curious why on earth does this old woman attract you so much?"

As soon as the voice fell, one person from the Xiaoyao school came up and proposed loudly: "Master, it is better to find out the reason on the spot!"

Upon hearing this, the others laughed and echoed: "Hahaha, I agree."

As the victorious party, the Xiaoyao School was extremely arrogant. For them, all the people of the Tianshan school are now their playthings. They kill if they want to kill, mock if they want to mock.

After hearing this, Ruosong couldn't help but look at Yinrong, saying cunningly: "Well, it doesn't make much sense to kill you directly, then before killing you, let's have some fun!"

After speaking, he stretched out his obscene hand and slowly grabbed at Yinrong.

When Yinrong saw this, her face changed drastically. She was not afraid of being killed. But at this moment, her heart was like a stormy sea, fearing being humiliated. She cannot stand such an unbearable shame, and she was even more afraid that she would be humiliated in the public. However, she couldn't resist, her limbs were completely limp, and she couldn't gather any strength at all.

Seeing that Ruosong had done in such a way, the people of Xiaoyao school were excited in an instant, and everyone's eyes glowed with greed.

The female disciples of the Tianshan School were shocked and ashamed, almost all of them exploded with anger.

Andy who was on the side, seeing the loose claws getting closer and closer to Yinrong, his anger became more and more great.

Just at the moment when the obscene hand was about to touch Yinrong, suddenly, there was a loud "bang" on the scene.

What followed was Andy's furious roar: "Who dares to touch her!"

Suddenly, everyone looked at Andy suddenly.

Ruosong also stopped his movements and shot away at Andy.

It turned out that Andy broke free from the immortal lock rope that was binding him. The rope burst and fell to the ground in bits and pieces. However, Andy's muscles were violent and strong, his whole body looked as if with terrifying strength.

Everyone in the Tianshan School was dumbfounded when they saw this scene. They looked at the immortal ropes. That was the most powerful

magic weapon invented by their leader. Even the powerful man who has attained Dan-building Period, if they were tied up by the immortal rope, basically, he couldn't break free from the rope; but Andy used his own power to tear the rope to pieces, which was incredible.

Yinrong was even more shocked. As for the immortal rope, she knew best, it was absolutely tough and unbreakable, but Andy, a practiser who was only at the fifth level of foundation-building period, was able to break her immortal-locking rope, which really subverted Yinrong's cognition. She was shocked and a little excited.

Even the people of the Xiaoyao School couldn't help but be stunned. They all recognized the magic weapon used to bind Andy. But now, Andy had created a miracle that breaking the rope into pieces, and they were shocked at such a scene.

And Ruosong, he looked at Andy deeply, and said in a cold voice: "Boy, my patience is limited. You interrupted me repeatedly, you should know the severe consequences."

In his deep but solemn tone, mixed with a cold anger in it, he didn't care about Andy's breaking away from the immortal -locking rope. He just couldn't stand Andy's ignorance and arrogance.

Andy looked at Ruosong angrily, and said with with decisively: "I have warned you many times too, don't hurt her."

After that, Andy's aura, like a substantial mountain, rolled towards the entire scene.

Everyone at the scene was instantly enveloped by the majestic momentum, and they just felt out of breath.

Ruosong naturally felt Andy's unusualness. However, Andy was not so powerful as his ability to reach the fifth level of the foundation-building was a proof of this. Ruosong would definitely not care about such a player.

After a pause, Ruosong walked slowly toward Andy. As he walked, he said coldly and sternly: "With your little strength, you also want to be a hero to save the beauty?"

The closer he got to Andy, the stronger was his killing aura and his killing intent. Obviously, Andy completely angered him, and he just could not bear it.

When he came to Andy, Ruosong stopped and continued: "Let me tell you, I will not only hurt her in front of you, but I will also slowly humiliate and torture her, leaving her in pain and humiliation. So, what can you do with me?"

Ruosong's tone was invincible, but as soon as his voice fell, Andy's punch came out with a violent blow.

Suddenly, a thunder and lightning power surged out from Andy's fist, which was terrifying and murderous.

The thunder and lightning broke through the air and resounded through the whole place. Its speed was so fast that it was really like lightning. Moreover, Andy's punches were unpredictable without any warning, so unexpected that they were completely unprepared.

Boom! The unprepared Ruosong was hit hard by Andy. In an instant, his body flew upside down violently, and finally fell heavily to the ground.

A mere punch made Ruosong die.



People present were totally shocked!

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 581 Ruosong died**

In an instant, the whole scene fell into dead silence.

Everyone's eyes widened and looked at Andy in shock. There was a huge wave in everyone's heart.

This scene was really incredible.

Andy's strength is far behind Ruosong's, and Ruosong was easy to kill Andy with a single punch, but the fact was completely the opposite. It was Andy who knocked Ruosong down with one punch. This shocking reversal was really shocking and made people unable to understand it at all.

Lengzhu, who had fallen to the ground, had already stood up again, but at this moment, she was completely stiff, and her eyes were filled with endless incredibility. As the person who had fought against Andy, she was clear that Andy's strength has already surpassed the Fifth level of foundation-building period, but she will never surpass her to build the eighth level. She firmly believes that Andy is not her opponent, but how could not believe Andy had defeated Ruosong! This was too unbelievable, and Lengzhu was shocked to doubt what is real life.

Yinrong was also shocked to the point that her soul seemed to have drifted away. Andy indeed was having a miracle body. He could break free from his own immortal rope, and even knock down it loose, Yinrong felt that she I can't see through Andy. This young man of unknown origin carries a huge mystery on his body, which is unpredictable.

Time stood still.

After a while, the one who was knocked into the air was so loose that he slowly stood up from the ground. He looked at Andy gloomily and gritted his teeth and said: "You hid your real strength?"

Others might not know it, but as the victim was Ruosong, he clearly felt that Andy's strength was extremely powerful and domineering. he was afraid that after Andy's punch, now that he is not dead, he will have to give up.

Andy looked at Ruosong coldly, and said solemnly: "I just recovered my strength just now."

When Andy just woke up from a coma, Andy's body had not yet recovered and his internal strength could not be used well. Now, after such a long period of buffering, Andy's body has basically recovered energy.

After hearing the words, Ruosong couldn't help taking a closer look at Andy. After the look, he said firmly: "Don't be fooled by me, you obviously still have the strength to attain a higher level."

Ruosong does not deny that the strength Andy played was indeed extraordinary, but he was also sure that Andy's strength, from the beginning to the end, was in a very high level He could not be a strong Restore strength.

Andy didn't change his face, and said bitterly, "So what? I can still kill you in a second."

Ruosong's eyes changed in an instant, and he said cruelly: "You? Huh, you are really a fool that doesn't know what life or death!"

When the words fell, Ruosong's momentum suddenly broke out. He did not hesitate to slap Andy with a palm.

In a short time, the world changed color.

Bang!

The giant palm engulfed the power of the world and bombarded Andy.

The air was shattered by the giant palm, the earth was shaking, and the solid ground seemed to be cracked inch by inch.

This time, Ruosong had no reservations in strength. He was defeated by Andy just now. First, because he was defenseless, and second, Andy's power was indeed too strong. Therefore, for Andy, Ruosong would not take him lightly again, he did his best to defeat Andy.

Everyone at the scene was all affected by the power of the giant palm of Ruosong. Everyone couldn't help but backed away quickly, retreating to a long distance. The depression was only slightly relieved, but everyone's heart was still hanging in the air, and everyone could feel how powerful this palm was.

The disciples of the Xiaoyao School were shocked at the same time, their hearts surging violently. They firmly believed that no matter how strong Andy was, he would definitely not be able to withstand the bombardment of the giant palm of Ruosong. They had already sentenced Andy to death in their hearts.

The people of the Tianshan School became extremely nervous. Although they hated men, Andy was the only hope of the Tianshan School. Of course, they did not want Andy to die. So at this moment, they were all worried about Andy's safety.

However, Andy himself was as calm as ever. In the face of the powerful giant palm, Andy just slowly propped up his right hand and raised it above his head.

Rumble!

Andy pointed to the sky with his hands, and suddenly, thunder burst into the sky.

A flash of dazzling white lightning flashed in the air, suddenly it fell from the sky and directly hit Andy's right arm.

In an instant, Andy was struck by lightning, but he was safe and sound, his aura became stronger instead.

The audience was shocked again. Andy's physical body was able to withstand the attack of thunder and lightning. What's more strange was that this thunder and lightning resembled the nine gods of thunder, as if it was summoned by Andy.

It's incredible.

Just when everyone was shocked, Andy's right hand, which received the power of thunder and lightning, also slapped a palm suddenly.

Hey!

He saw that a flash of lightning was coming from Andy's palm.

Boom!

The power of thunder and lightning violently collided with the giant palm of the few trees, and a loud noise broke out, exploded with soaring power, and the entire sky seemed to collapse.

Ruosong's complexion suddenly changed. He put all his strength in the palm of his hand, but he still couldn't hold the violent thunder and lightning. The power of thunder and lightning directly broke through his giant palm and hit his body suddenly.

Suddenly, Ruosong's body, like a cannonball, was knocked into the air, and finally slammed to the ground.

The audience was shocked.

Andy once again killed Ruosong in a second.

This fact was too shocking. Everyone present was too shocked. Everyone's pupils were enlarged to the extreme. Everyone looked at Andy's eyes and changed dramatically.

Andy ignored everything and walked toward the fallen Ruosong. His body exuded the breath of death. Obviously, he didn't intend to let Ruosong just like this.

At this moment, he was lying on the ground, very embarrassed. His image was completely ruined. His whole body seemed to be hit by real lightning, his hair rooted up, his body was full of black smoke, and even a faintly spread out. The smell of burning made him seriously injured, but he was not dead, he still had a breath.

Seeing Andy walking towards him with a cold murderous spirit, his heart trembled in an instant. He had no time to cushion his injury, and immediately endured the pain all over, sat up with difficulty, and then he

knelt on the ground. Facing Andy, he said with sincerity and fear: "The expert forgive me, it's because I don't know you and offended the you. Please be merciful, spare my life and don't kill me."

After speaking, Ruosong even bent down and kept kowtowing to Andy.

Ruosong, the head of the dignified Xiaoyao School, has now become a dog. In front of Andy, he had completely abandoned his dignity and only seeks a way to survive.

Seeing this scene, the people present were shocked and stunned again.

The disciples of the Xiaoyao School, the walls of their faith in their hearts have collapsed. They were more hit than they were struck by lightning. They came with the determination to flatten the Tianshan faction, but ended with such an unbearable ending, their head. People, unexpectedly knelt to Andy. The dignity of all of them Xiaoyao School was trampled on. Xiaoyao School was completely trampled underfoot by the opponent. This is the ultimate shame!

The people of the Tianshan school were completely confused. They really didn't expect that things would have such a dramatic reversal. They tried to kill Andy, who in turn saved the Tianshan school, and even completely destroyed the Xiaoyao School. Everyone in the Tianshan School has a sense of invigorating body and mind.

Under the gaze of the audience, Andy came to Ruosong. He looked down at Ruosong with a blank face and said coldly: "Originally, I had no grievances with you, and I did not want your life. But you should not insult my mother by mistake, now, go to death!"

When the words fell, Andy did not hesitate at all, and directly blasted Lie Ruosong's head with a palm.

This palm did not have the power of thunder and lightning, but the palm was full of murderous intent.

Ruosong was shocked. He wanted to hide, but found that his body was not listening. At this moment, he was completely unable to move. It seemed that his body was still paralyzed after being struck by lightning.

"Do not!"

Ruosong roared unwillingly. He really didn't even dream that he would die in the hands of such an unknown boy on the day of his cultivation breakthrough.

Boom! Andy's palm fell suddenly, slapped heavily on Ruosong's head. The vacant head suddenly exploded, and the red and white filth splashed up and he fell to the ground.

Ruosong, was dead.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 582 Andy's doubts**

Ruosong Liao, the head of Xiaoyao School, was killed by Andy.

His skull shattered and his body crumbled to the ground. Now a headless body lay on the ground, ghastly.

The scene shook everyone, and everyone felt incredulous.

Especially the people of Xiaoyao School were even more shocked, their supreme head died miserably. He lost all his dignity, and finally died.

And yet, the Tianshan School was surprised but also hyperactive. The two factions had been battling for years. They thought Tianshan School was going to be completely destroyed today, but Andy had reversed everything and instead made Xiaoyao School go into a desperate situation, which made the women of Tianshan School all excited.

"Run, run." Someone in Xiaoyao School suddenly shouted out.

Upon hearing the words, the Xiaoyao School's disciples came to themselves, and everyone could no longer care anything and immediately ran. In the blink of an eye, they fled down the mountain.

They came in full force, but now they were on the run.

Andy did not stop these people. They were just a group of defeated men who had lost their leader. Andy wasn't ready to take them seriously.

In a short while, Tianshan School was restored to its original peace.

Tianshan School won the final victory of this battle and it was all thanks to Andy.

At this time, the female disciples of the Tianshan School, who had always hated men, were grateful to Andy. Now that he was their benefactor, they dared not offend him anymore. They all knew that Andy was not a bad man, but a great man with great power.

Andy didn't care what the others thought, he walked right up to Yinrong Zhong and asked with concern, "Mom, are you okay?"

In Andy's heart, Yinrong Zhong was his mother, and what he had done was all for her.



Yinrong was also grateful to Andy. Only, she didn't know what to do in the face of Andy when he called her mom. After thinking for a moment, she said to Andy, "Thank you for saving us today, but I'm really not your mother."

Yinrong knew that she misunderstood Andy before, but it seemed that Andy really mistook her for his mother. Yinrong didn't want to lie to Andy, so she told the truth anyway.

Andy's face was complicated after hearing it. He looked at Yinrong and then said in a solemn voice, "You don't need to thank me. Let me heal your wounds first."

Yinrong was slightly stunned, and then she spoke, "Mr. Wu. Thank you."

Hearing this, Andy immediately said solemnly, "Just call me Andy."

Yinrong paused for a moment, then smiled and nodded, "Thank you, Andy."

Hearing her words, Andy remembered many things. His mind instantly flooded with memories of his mom. The smiling woman in front of him who called him Andy was exactly the same as the mom in his memories.

After a few seconds of silence, Andy said gently to Yinrong, "Okay, let me help you heal your wounds."

Andy first checked Yinrong's wounds, and then he found out that her injuries were very serious. It was extreme internal injuries. Andy's medical skills were pretty good, and he was very powerful himself, so he was still sure that he could heal Yinrong quickly. He had someone bring over a medicine box, and then started treating Yinrong's wound on the spot.

This process didn't take too long.

"Your injuries are healed. After taking a good rest, you will be able to fully recover." Andy said seriously to Yinrong.

Yinrong's current state was indeed much better. She had regained some of her strength and the pain had lessened a lot. She looked at Andy gratefully and said sincerely, "Thank you so much. If you don't mind, you can stay in Tianshan School for now."

Yinrong completely let down her guard on Andy. Although she was still unclear about Andy's identity, at least Andy was no threat to Tianshan School. He saved these women, including Yinrong's life, so she was willing to give everything she had to repay Andy.

"Thank you for your hospitality." Andy responded directly.

Next, Andy was treated with the warmest hospitality by the Tianshan School. He was the great benefactor of Tianshan School, the most revered guest of honor. The women who had previously shouted at him and insulted him were now all extremely kind to him.

Lengzhu Su also made a apology to Andy. She set aside her gender bias and was truly grateful to him, and then she arranged for him to have the best room.

At noon, Andy was led by Lengzhu Su to the Tianshan School's banquet hall.

This banquet hall was particularly large, with dozens of large tables set up inside. Almost all the women of Tianshan School were present. Yinrong's body had not fully recovered, but she still came in person to thank Andy.

By the time Andy arrived at the banquet hall, everyone else had already arrived. Dozens of large tables were already filled with exquisite dishes, but the food on this table was completely different from Andy's usual food. The dishes they prepared were very exquisite, both in terms of presentation and cooking, but they looked as if they had been cooked in plain water with no taste at all.

Andy was a little surprised by their food, but he wasn't picky. He followed the crowd of the Tianshan School to enjoy the exquisite dishes which were only beautiful but not tasty.

It was a banquet with Andy as the main character, and all the women of Tianshan School expressed their gratitude to Andy during the course of the meal.

For Yinrong's sake, Andy responded politely, ignoring the women's disrespect and persecution for him in the beginning.

When they eat the meal, Andy suddenly put down his chopsticks, looked at Yinrong very seriously, and said, "I have a question. Could you tell me how was I tied up by you guys? And where is this place?"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 583 You are not worthy of my respect!**

Andy had already felt that he had come to an unusual place, but where exactly this place was and why he came here, Andy did not know. He desperately needed to solve this doubt. The doubts that have been lingering in his mind.

Upon hearing this, Yinrong couldn't help but look at Andy deeply, and asked, "You really don't know?"

Andy has never heard of the names of Tianshan School, Xiaoyao School etc. At first, everyone in Tianshan School thought Andy was deliberately pretending to be stupid. But the thing was that Andy didn't seem to lie, and he didn't have to lie at all, but just because of this, everyone was even more surprised. Why didn't Andy even know these basic common sense?

Everyone in the banquet hall looked at Andy. Andy was full of seriousness and solemnity and said, "I really don't know."

Upon hearing this, Yinrong no longer concealed anything. She directly replied to Andy: "It was Lengzhu who found you in the back mountain. At that time, you..."

Before Yinrong had finished speaking, suddenly, outside the door of the banquet hall, a loud announcement sounded: "The messenger of Apocalypse Sect is here!"

Hearing that, all the people of the Tianshan School changed their expressions in an instant. Everyone got up and faced the door of the banquet hall. Their expressions were solemn, as if they were greeting a Buddha.

There are many schools in this place, and the relations between the Schools are complicated. Basically, there will be more or less grievances and disputes between Schools of the same level. Just like the Tianshan school and the Xiaoyao school, they have fought for monopoly for many years. The same goes for other Schools, fighting endlessly for various purposes. In this environment, many Schools are promoted or eliminated in the survival competitions.

However, there is a school that steadily occupies the leading position, and this school is the Apocalypse Sect.

The Apocalypse Sect is a super sect and the strongest sect. The people of the Apocalypse Sect have super strengths. They can be characterized as crouching Tiger or hidden Dragon. There are many masters, and the martial arts of it are unfathomable. The position of the Apocalypse Sect has been firmly established. No matter how many other Schools fight for top position, they will definitely not be able to shake the position of the Apocalypse Sect. For a long time, the Apocalypse Sect is in charge of all existences, and all other Schools must be unified under the Apocalypse Sect. .

In fact it is equivalent to God in here.

Every once in a while, the Apocalypse Sect will send envoys to the various schools to ceremoniously ask for some things, such as magic weapons, spiritual weapons, and medicines, no matter what, as long as the Apocalypse Sect needs them, the people of other sects must give them without any complaints.

In fact, the Apocalypse Sect does not bring any benefits to other Schools, but because it is too powerful, it can destroy other Schools with a flick of a finger. Therefore, no matter what kind of sect it is, if you want to survive here, you must Obey the Apocalypse sect unconditionally.

Andy had never heard of the Apocalypse Sect, but seeing that the people of the Tianshan Sect were so sincere and fearful and respectful to an envoy of the Apocalypse Sect, he realized that the Apocalypse Sect was not respected by them, and immediately, he turned his head and looked at the banquet hall.

After a while, Andy saw a very young woman, stepping slowly across the door, and walking into the banquet hall.

This is a cold and frosty woman. She has a delicate face, but there is no trace of expression on her face. In her eyes, there is no warmth, but her body is clothed with red hair. She wore a bright gown, and she held a long sword in her hand. Her temperament, majestic and cold, making people afraid to get close.

Her name is Zhiyi Xu, an envoy of the Tianzong sect, and a famous cold-faced witch. When she appeared, the temperature of the entire banquet hall dropped a lot, as if it was not a person who walked in, but an iceberg, this chill can penetrate into the bones of people, making people frightened.

Seeing Zhiyi Xu walking in, the Tianshan school called on all the people at the dining table and kneeled respectfully at Zhiyi Xu, and hailed in unison: "Welcome the respected messenger."

In the entire banquet hall, only Andy did not kneel down. He was still sitting there, staring at Zhiyi Xu.

Andy didn't know Zhiyi Xu, but he looked at this woman very upset, because Yinrong actually kneeled to her. For Andy, only her mother is the supreme existence and she should be respected. Kneeling before such a young woman made Andy unbearable. A faint anger was already rising in his heart.

Zhiyi glanced at the people of the Tianshan School who were kneeling before her eyes, and then her gaze directly was fixed on Andy who was sitting at the table.

Andy was the only man here, and the only one who didn't kneel down. A cold light flashed in Zhiyi 's eyes, and then she ignored the women of the Tianshan School who were kneeling before her and walked straight towards Andy.

Her steps are very light, but the aura on her body is extremely heavy, giving people a strong sense of oppression.

Andy saw her walking towards him, but he didn't change his face and didn't move. His gaze looked directly at Zhiyi Xu, not evasive at all. His eyes were also very cold, cold and cold. A bit of sharp color.

Zhiyi Xu came to Andy and said sharply, "Why don't you kneel when you see me?"

For Zhiyi Xu, Andy is an alien that she cannot tolerate. As an envoy of the Apocalypse Sect, no matter where she goes, she is embraced by all people. She has long been used to being high above and looking down on all beings. Accustomed to others' worship and respect, but this Andy is obviously challenging her authority, and her eyes are already shining sharp as a knife.

Andy didn't fear her at all, and instead coldly provoked, "Why should I kneel on you?"

Upon hearing this, Andy's mother, who was kneeling on the ground, was shocked for an instant. She did not dare to hesitate, stood up quickly, and carefully explained to Zhiyi: "Mrs Xu, he is here for the first time and doesn't understand the rules, please don't blame him."

Yinrong now knows that Andy really doesn't know anything. He seems to come from another world and doesn't know anything about this world, but no matter what, he is his great benefactor and a guest of the Tianshan School. Yinrong was not able to force Andy to kneel, so she could only explain to Zhiyi Xu in a good voice, hoping that Zhiyi Xu would not care.

Zhiyi glanced at Yinrong with cold eyes, and said bitterly: "Don't understand the rules here? There are still people in this world who don't understand the rules of the Apocalypse Sect? I think he just doesn't take the Apocalypse Sect in his eyes."

In the last sentence, Zhiyi Xu obviously raised her tone, and the cold light in her eyes became colder.

Yinrong's heart beat slightly, and she immediately continued to explain: "Emissary Xu, you have misunderstood. He really doesn't understand it. Just now, he asked me where the Tianshan School is."

At this time, Lengzhu also spoke cautiously, and softly echoed: "My Lord, what my master said is true. He really doesn't know the rules here. Besides, who would dare not put Apocalypse Sect in his eyes? what!"

Lengzhu's tone was very cautious. She was really afraid of Zhiyi Xu, but she didn't want Andy to have an accident, so she boldly defended Andy.

As soon as Zhiyi finished listening, her cold expression eased a little. She once again turned her gaze to Andy, and said beyond doubt, "Even if you really didn't understand the rules before, then you should understand it now and kneel before me."

Zhiyi Xu's words were very rude, in a commanding tone, as if Andy was her slave.

Andy heard this, and the chill in his eyes was even worse. His two eyes, like sharp sword, shot at Zhiyi Xu. Then, he slowly spoke and said coldly: "What if I don't kneel?"



Zhiyi Xu's attitude was arrogant, and Andy's attitude was also very arrogant. Facing this envoy of the Apocalypse Sect, he was not at all shocked.

In the past, Andy's bold provocation can be interpreted as not knowing the rules, but now, Andy's provocation is clearly a contempt for the Apocalypse Sect and for Zhiyi Xu. Zhiyi just could not bear it, her body immediately released an extremely cold murderous aura. In her eyes, there was a sharp burst of light. She stared at Andy deeply, and said every word: "You trash, dare to talk to me like this?"

When the words fell, the aura on Zhiyi Xu's body instantly surged out, overwhelming the sky and sweeping the spot.

Andy is relatively close to Zhiyi Xu. He was greatly impacted. However, he still didn't change his face and said quietly: "I don't know you, why should I kneel to you?"

Andy's words were bolder than one sentence. The Tianshan school who were present were frightened. When Xu Zhi heard the words, her murderous intent broke out suddenly. She glared at Andy and said harshly, "You dare say it again?"

At this moment, Zhiyi Xu's anger soared to the extreme.

As the messenger of Apocalypse Sect, Zhiyi Xu is not only noble, her strength is also powerful.

When she got angry, the sky will tremble, and the terrifying aura she released immediately filled the entire banquet hall. All the people present were silent, afraid of making a sound.

However, Andy was not frightened at all. On the contrary, his anger was also aroused. He stood up awkwardly, faced Zhiyi Xu, and said sharply: "I will not kneel before you!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 584 Power of one punch**

The moment when Yinrong Zhong knelt to Zhiyi Xu, Zhiyi had left bad impression on Andy Wu. He was not afraid of Zhiyi, and he would fight with her till the end.

Zhiyi was around the edge of exploding. Andy's last words became the cause of gunpowder, and finally ignited Zhiyi. She growled violently, "You're asking for death."

And then, Zhiyi stretched her hand, and released a palm heavily towards Andy.

As an Apocalypse Guardian, Zhiyi's martial power was very strong. It was said that she had reached the later stage of Virtuoso Phase. It was extremely tough to break through a level of Virtuoso Phase. Zhiyi, a young lady, could overcome so many difficulties and reached this stage, which was very horrible.

◦

The power within Zhiyi's palm was huge and heavy, which carried soaring murderous wrath. Her one palm could shake the whole world. And violent wrath was surging in the banquet hall. The followers of Tianshan School kneeling on the ground all felt strong impact, and they all stood up and moved back quickly.

Yinrong was also held backwards by Lengzhu Su. She couldn't help Andy even she had the thought. She dared not to offend the majesty of Apocalypse, and had no quality to inhibit Zhiyi's behavior. And her power was much weaker than Zhiyi, so the only thing she could do was worrying.

Andy was not waiting for death. The instant when Zhiyi's palm came forwards, Andy moved quickly, and flew up. He crossed the table, and came to an open space in the banquet hall.

When Andy fell on the ground, the horrible power burst out of his body, and spread to the whole space.

One palm failed. With no hesitation, Zhiyi turned around quickly, and released another palm towards Andy who just fell on the ground.

This palm carried heavier anger, and fiercer murderous wrath. The genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase within her palm was surging like tide, and condensed into a strong power. Endless power seemed to turn into an amazing axe, and chopped towards Andy.

Though Zhiyi was a woman, her power was strong and tough, which was rather horrible.

Yinrong had absolutely felt the scary power within Zhiyi's palm. She felt that her heart nearly jumped out of her throat, and couldn't help worrying about Andy. Though she had no relationship with Andy, Andy had saved Tianshan School, so she wanted him to be safe. But even Andy could defeat Ruosong Liao, he was definitely weaker than Zhiyi, and had no chance to fight against Apocalypse. This time he had made big trouble, and couldn't get away. As for Yinrong, simply the leader of Tianshan School, was incapable to help, and she had no idea what to do.

Andy's face was resolute like before. Surly did he feel the power within Zhiyi's palm. But with no rush, he just slowly clenched his fist, and then released a punch heavily.

This punch was violent, but it didn't contain the power of thunder, just Andy's own power. Nevertheless, the power was still invincible, just like a king had come and was about to rule the world.

The power within that punch was piercing forwards, and smashed the axe-shaped genuine energy released by Zhiyi.

Boom!

Andy's power within his punch smashed the axe-shaped genuine energy released by Zhiyi, and burst out amazing power, also led a huge booming sound that could shake the sky.

The waves suddenly swept forwards and smashed in all directions, which turned the desk and chairs upside down. Even the followers of Tianshan School who had dodged to the corner, still felt the violent power coming forwards, which made them painful and couldn't open their eyes.

But Andy and Zhiyi stood steadily in the center of the storm, without moving. But after two seconds, Zhiyi suddenly made a muffled sound, and took continuous steps back.

The power within Andy's punch broke Zhiyi's axe-shaped genuine energy into pieces, and defeated Zhiyi.

In an instant, everyone was shocked.

The followers of Tianshan School stared at this scene with astonishment. It was known that Zhiyi was the Apocalypse Guardian, who had top

martial power. The palm that she released casually was also horrible, but Andy's punch, looked normal, just like the savage power released by ordinary people. But just that normal power broke Zhiyi's genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase, which was really unbelievable.

Astonishment also appeared in Zhiyi's eyes. She steadied her body, and then said to Andy in a deep voice, "What's your punch? I've never seen that before."

Zhiyi had recognized with one glance that Andy's power was just at the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period. And just because of that, she used the basic power of Virtuoso Phase to fight against him. But no matter how basic it was, it still belonged to the Virtuoso Phase. It was enough to defeat a practitioner in the Foundation-building Period. But it was out of Zhiyi's imagination that Andy's normal like punch could contain amazing power, which could break her genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase instantly, which was totally out of her expectation and made her astonished.

Andy's face was still calm. He looked at Zhiyi coldly, and said, "Since you have never seen that before. Then this time I'll show you."

And then, the vigor over Andy's body was up, and his desire to fight was gushing out. With no hesitation, he carried vast power, moved his body, and attacked towards Zhiyi.

"You're intoxicated. Now go to hell!" Zhiyi was so furious and screamed. At the same time, her light body flew up and rushed towards Andy.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

And the next moment, they were fighting with each other, and burst out shocking power.

Zhiyi became furious and her murderous wrath was surging. The power she released was far more fiercer than before. The genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase she pulled out was several levels up. Her attack was fast and violent, leaving no space for Andy.

But Andy's power could adjust to the opponent's. No matter how strong Zhiyi's genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase was, Andy could cope with it properly. His move was simple, but simplest was also the strongest. The simpler his move was, the stronger unknown power it contained. He was not weaker than furious Zhiyi, and didn't get hurt a little.

But, compared to Andy's calm, the female followers of Tianshan School were all nervous to death. Andy and Zhiyi seemed to fight till one died. They didn't want anyone to lose. If Andy lost, then Zhiyi would definitely kill him, and followers of Tianshan School didn't want their savior to die. And if Zhiyi lost and got hurt, then Apocalypse would avenge Zhiyi, and at that time, Tianshan School might be destroyed.

So this was a battle torturing the followers of Tianshan School. They were all anxious that couldn't breathe.

"Awww!"

All of a sudden, Andy growled violently. And then aiming at Zhiyi, and released a heavy punch towards her.

The same old simple punch, but this time, Andy's punch contained horrible power of thunder.

The power of thunder shone white light and broke through the air. Carrying the sound of electric current, Andy's punch attacked towards Zhiyi.

Zhiyi obviously felt that the power of thunder was unusual. She didn't slight this, but pulled out a punch in the fastest speed.

Zhiyi's punch was also strong and violent to the most. The genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase within that punch, was like a meteorite tearing through the sky, leaving an arc of flame in the void space. Carrying the power of the heaven and the earth, it faced with Andy's power of thunder.

Bang!

These two strongest powers smashed together. Andy's power of thunder within his punch violently hit Zhiyi's genuine energy within her punch, and made a loud sound, and flames and light of current glittered.

The next moment, it was seen that Zhiyi quivered and then flew backwards suddenly, and finally smashed out of the banquet hall heavily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 585 A Fatal Stabbing**

Zhiyi Xu was knocked down by Andy Wu.

Zhiyi failed.

This upshot shocked the present Tianshan School crowd, who were extremely horrified.

Andy's strength once again made the Tianshan School crowd deeply shocked. Andy was able to act the martial art of Lightning power, and Ruosong Liao was lost because of Andy's Lightning power before, and

now, Andy had knocked Zhiyi down by using the Lighting power. His Lightning power was too powerful and amazing to shock people.

But, the most anxiety and fear for them was that once Zhiyi failed and Andy was fearless, besides, both of them would fight for death, eventually, Andy would offend Apocalypse Sect, then how could Tianshan School be immune. Once the Sect was furious, they all would be dead.

Zhiyi fell on the ground outside the banquet hall. Her body was trembling violently, most of all, she was amazed. Andy, as a practitioner at the fifth level of the Foundation-Building period, how could he make the Lighting power, which made Zhiyi bewildered a lot.

Andy went out after Zhiyi was out of the hall.

After Andy went out, the crowd of people from the Tianshan School also returned to normal from shocking suddenly and followed out of the banquet hall.

Standing in front of Zhiyi, Andy looked down at her, and spoke indifferently, "I told you. You're not qualified to make me kneel."

Andy's voice was calm, with an arrogant and confident tone, he didn't believe in any Apocalypse Sect and didn't care about Zhiyi—the so-called emissary. Andy himself wouldn't kneel to any authority, thus it was more unlikely to kneel to a young girl.

Zhiyi, who fell on the ground, had suffered a heavy blow, and Andy's words had even more deeply stimulated her. Zhiyi's eyes turned red, and her heart suffered from various emotions. as an emissary of the Apocalypse Sect, she had never been subjected to such humiliation; a practitioner at the fifth level of Foundation period knocked her down and



scorned her in public, and completely not took her seriously, this was the ultimate humiliation to her. She couldn't stand it.

The Genuine Energy of the Dan inside her burst out in a raging burst, and she acted unstoppably.

Whew!

It was sudden that Zhiyi tumbled up from the ground, she stood upright in front of Andy and said in a gaze, "I will kill you today."

After saying that, Zhiyi pulled out the sharp sword, and the blade glowed brightly. The majestic Genuine Energy of Dan released by Zhiyi was instantly infused into the sword, and the Spiritual Aura of nature seemed to be transported to the sharp and shiny sword.

Immediately, Zhiyi fiercely stabbed with her sword, and at once, the Sword Energy and the powerful Genuine Energy of the Dan coalesced into Sword Sturdy Energy attacked toward Andy.

The sword blade flickered; the Sword Sturdy Energy broke through the air; and the Sword Momentum was overwhelming, enveloping and horrifying the crowd.

The people from Tianshan School immediately retreated far behind, because the Sword Energy was terrifying, and the aura was even more horrible; this was the power that could only be unleashed by the people in the later period of the Dan stage, besides, no one could withstand such an impact, so they had to retreat to avoid a calamity.

As the aim of the attack, Andy suffered the heaviest, in an instant, as if he was transported into a world composed of swords: sword mountains, sword sea, sword forest, sword pond..., that everything related to sword

could be found there. The grand and horrifying Sword Energy fulfilled the Void. Andy knew that once he couldn't resist, he would be pierced with ten thousand swords, then he would be dissipated by the Sword Energy, and there wouldn't be any trace of him after death.

Obviously, Zhiyi was furious, and her move was fatal, the strongest slaughter move that could kill someone with a single blow.

“Killing Fist!”

Andy did not dare to be careless. He suddenly shouted, Energy inside his body raging and drumming, and his right hand quickly extended, Using five fingers to collect power to condense into a Fist Momentum, toward to Zhiyi's Sword Sturdy Energy, and ruthlessly hit back the attack!

Killing Fist, the most powerful fist of Andy, this punch would become more powerful as Andy's strength increased, and Zhiyi's Sword Energy was too powerful, so Andy used this strongest fist to tackle.

As the fist launched, the Lighting Power burst out, and only continuous sizzling could be heard. Blazing lighting broke through the sky, and the power strength transformed into layers of mountains, surpassing any supernatural power, destroying the Void.

The Killing Fist made the Lighting power the strongest, which was unimaginably terrifying.

Bang!

Zhiyi's most powerful Sword Energy and Andy's mighty Lightning power suddenly collided. At the beginning of the colliding, there was no sound or shock. The two powerful forces were like two bubbles and fused into

one to offset each other. In a flash, as if thousands of forces were born, and then destroyed!

At that moment, everything was fixed. So did the people.

However, two seconds later, this strange tipping point suddenly changed. Their powerful attacks after colliding and merging, suddenly transformed into a strong Genuine Energy Blow that violently impacted the surroundings.

Andy was instantly shocked and backed up until he stomped a hole in the ground, only then, did he stop and stabilize his stance.

As for Zhiyi, she stood firm and steadfast.

Zhiyi got a slight advantage on this round, but the shock still flashed across her eyes. She gazed at Andy closely, asked unbelievably, "It surprised me that you can escape from that attack."

This Stabbing was Zhiyi's super killing move. She was planning to kill Andy in one attack, but in the end, Andy was merely repulsed, which made Zhiyi surprised again by Andy's strength.

Andy looked at Zhiyi and said coldly, "You're overestimating yourself just based on that to defeat me."

Andy didn't deny Zhiyi's Sword Energy was really powerful, and he did suffer a loss, but he wouldn't be able to submit to defeat, and he wouldn't be afraid of Zhiyi either. His tone of voice still filled with confidence.

Zhiyi's anger flared once again at the words. Her body surrounded by intense murderous aura; her eyes became incomparably ruthless. She

stared at Andy fiercely and said harshly, "do you think so? I'd like to see how long you can survive under my sword attack!"

After that, Zhiyi gripped her long sword, and then she abruptly rose into the sky.

As her body raised to the air, her momentum was also increasing rapidly, and her murderous aura was erupting. It was obvious that Andy's strength and arrogance had become intolerable to her, so she was bound to kill Andy.

Leaping into the air, Zhiyi did not hesitate and slashed down with a sudden sword strike.

Just then, the majestic Sword Energy was generated from the natural, striking toward Andy on the ground.

As the fall of the Sword Energy, thousands of Genuine Energy erupted, as if an atomic bomb had been dropped in the void, and a wave of heat filled the environment surrounding.

Andy, who was in the center of the heat hurricane, strongly felt the monstrous power of the slash. He didn't slacken off but immediately saved up his strength and raised his palms with all his might upwards to prevent from the Sword Energy attack that was with intense killing energy.

Strong Lightning power released from Andy's palms, and in a split second, the air streaked with flashes of lightning, and the rushing power seemed to split the sky open.

Bang!

Andy's lightning power and Zhiyi's Sword Energy clashed together with a loud thud, which was accompanied by the sound of electricity.

An aftershock rippled out and swept all the directions, light emitted from the sword intertwining with Electricity light and shining in the air.

Andy's face suddenly changed, he clearly felt that the Sword Momentum this time, was several times more powerful than before. After this bombardment, Andy felt that his entire body was crushed by mountains, and threads of wounds appeared in the depths of his bones, even his internal organs were under tremendous pressure.

Nonetheless, Andy still endured severe pain and tried his best to bear it, and the Lightning power released from his palms could still hold back the majestic Sword Energy.

For a moment, there was no winner or loser, and the time was as if frozen at this moment.

Zhiyi floating in the air, her eyes went cold. She shouted, " go to hell."

Followed by her other hand abruptly made a fist and aimed a violent blow at Andy.

It was a tyrannical fist, once the fist came out, the Genuine Energy of Dan within it would be instantly turned into a giant mountain and collapsed down toward Andy.

Andy could struggle to counter Zhiyi's Sword Energy with his palm, and he was completely inevitable in the face of Zhiyi's unexpected Giant Mountain Genuine Energy.

Suddenly, a brilliant light flashed in Andy's eyes, and his right foot lifted up and then stomped the ground heavily.

Not in a second, the earth quaked. The ground beneath Andy's feet even exploded with a thud, and thousands of rolling stones surged up around Andy's body, and the scene was spectacular.

"Ah!"

In the next instant, Andy shouted fiercely. Then in a split second, the thousands of rolling stones surrounding him were like thousands of arrows fired in unison, striking the sky, violently crashing into the Giant Mountain Genuine Energy that Zhiyi had struck.

Rumble!

The collision between the ten thousand stones and the giant mountain was like planets crash and produced earth-shaking power. In a split second, thousands of rolling stones all shattered and were destroyed, turning into ashes in the air, finally drifting down.

Zhiyi's Giant Mountain Genuine Energy also crumbled and vanished into the air.

Both of their forces dissipated, but the impact had caused Andy's body to stand somewhat unsteadily, and the lightning power from his two palms showed signs of instability.

Zhiyi's eyes abruptly brightened at the sight of this, and her body's momentum, at this instant, was strengthened, and she injected her endless Genuine Energy of Dan into the long sword in her hand again, and suddenly, the Sword Energy emitted from the sharp sword intensified abruptly.

Boom!

The Lightning power from Andy's two palms was unable to support any longer and crumbled away. Zhiyi's fierce Sword Energy was unstoppable striking straight at Andy's body.

Puff!

Andy was attacked by the Sword Energy, with blood spurted out of his mouth, and his entire body fell to the ground with a thud.

Just then, Zhiyi dove down to Andy with a sharp sword in hand and stabbed him with a fierce thrust.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 586 Furious Andy Wu**

Almost when Andy Wu fell on the ground, Zhiyi Xu held her sword and rushed downwards, leaving no chance for Andy to take a breath, for she wanted to seize the opportunity to kill him.

The power of the combination of sword and its user, was invincible, which could pierce through the void space and ruin everything. Moreover, it was about to chop Andy into halves.

All of a sudden, people at the scene all felt anxious and lost their minds. Though the followers of Tianshan School didn't want Zhiyi to lose, to avoid the punishment of Apocalypse Sect. But at the same time, they didn't want Andy to be killed in this way. At this moment, their hearts became extremely tense.

Such a huge place, was so quite that even a needle fell on the ground could be heard, and only the sound of sword piercing the void space was around, which scared everyone.

Bang!

Zhiyi dashed downwards, with her sword releasing forwards, and directly stabbed the place where Andy lay.

The whole ground was broken into pieces instantly, with tiny stones spreading in all directions.

Loud sound burst out in the air, as if there was an earthquake.

But Andy was not at the former place. At this crucial moment, he burst out all his energy, and dodged to the place not far away, and managed to ward off Zhiyi's sword.

Andy got away with that attack.

Zhiyi's murderous wrath became higher after one sword failed. With no breaks, she dodged nimbly, and kept attacking towards Andy not far away.

Andy had stood up. As Zhiyi approached Andy, she raised the sword, and chopped towards Andy.

With one sword chopped, the violent power spurted out just like an eruption of volcano. The powerful genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase combined with the sword wrath, and turned into a huge and sharp sword, which pierced through the void space, and slashed towards Andy heavily.



Andy felt the intense and tough attack of Zhiyi, which put him under huge stress. He had realized that Zhiyi was too much stronger than Ruosong Liao, and he mustn't slight her.

The moment when Zhiyi attacked with her sword, Andy instantly released soaring power. He raised his hand suddenly, and heavily beat the coming huge sword-like genuine energy .

Thunder began when his palm was pulled out. It seemed that the sky exploded, with thunders rolling, glittering lightening and air cracks. A huge power of thunder was pulled out from Andy's palm, carrying energy of the heaven and the earth, then faced with the huge sword-like genuine energy.

Bang!

Andy's power of thunder smashed Zhiyi's huge sword-like genuine energy, and burst out a loud sound. The air wave spread in all directions like a tsunami.

The onlookers around all felt different extents of impact. They all moved back but still fixed their eyes on Zhiyi and Andy.

It was seen that Zhiyi and Andy who were fighting, flew backwards at the same time, and steadied their bodies simultaneously.

During this battle, they were evenly matched.

"You do have something. But you make a mistake. You shouldn't irritate me. Today, you'll die definitely." Zhiyi shouted loudly and then took a large step out.

All of a sudden, the earth shook. Zhiyi's power gushed out largely. Carrying the power that could startle the world, she wielded the sword in her hand. In a fast speed, she wielded the sword continuously in the void space. And all of a sudden, the constant sword wrath roared out and fulfilled the void space. In the sky, the light of swords were glittering, and the air was thoroughly pierced through. Countless sword wrath intertwined with each other, and turned into a huge sword net.

The sword net, which could cover the sky and the earth, was about to shroud Andy.

Andy was completely trapped. He felt as if there was a huge mountain pressing on him.

With no hesitation, Andy spared no effort, clenched his hands, and released two punches, which shook the world.

Boom!

All of a sudden, the thunder light glittered in the sky, and the sound of thunder was about to break the sky. One and another thunder rushed downwards, together with Andy's punches, and smashed towards Zhiyi's sword net.

The natural thunder seemed to enhance Andy's punches. Violent power of punches, with extraordinary power of thunder, shook the void space, and burst out endless energy.

The followers of Tianshan School all held their breath. Though Andy was a practitioner at the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period, he seemed to have magic power, which could trigger the thunder and released the power of thunder, his secret additional skill. It seemed that

no one could withstand the attack of the power of thunder, no matter how strong he was.

But as the envoy of Apocalypse Sect, Zhiyi was not normal people. Her power was extraordinary, and her sword skill was extremely horrible. Till now, the spectators still couldn't tell who would be the winner.

Boom!

All of a sudden, Zhiyi's sword net smashed the power of thunder which triggered by Andy. Immediately, the thunder roared up in the sky and the world was shaking. The soaring power spread in all directions revolving around those two people, as if there was a tornado to devastate everything.

The followers of Tianshan School had moved back far away, but this time, they were still influenced and lots of them were blown away.

The power was too strong!

Everyone was in panic, and anxious mood had spread in everyone's heart. People on the ground all climbed up quickly, and those who didn't fall down all warded off in a hurry. The whole scene was in a mess.

Andy's power of thunder was violent and horrible, but under the defense of Zhiyi's sword net, the power of death seemed to vanish away.

Bang!

The next moment, Andy's power of thunder was broken down instantly, while Zhiyi's sword net carried all before it and pounced towards Andy.

Siiiiii!

The sword net was huge and sharp, with amazing speed. In a blink, the sword net attacked Andy, who then was sliced into limbs.

All the broken bloody limbs fell on the ground, which was terrifying.

Zhiyi coldly looked at the limbs on the ground, and said sharply, "You weak ants! How dare you challenge me!"

Eventually, Zhiyi had killed Andy into pieces. And now she was finally satisfied. Her arrogance returned, and her whole body exuded the arrogance of a winner.

To her, Andy deserved more than death, and this was the end of fighting against her.

The followers of Tianshan School who were in panic, all became tense when they saw Andy was chopped into pieces. Terror and worry were shown in their eyes. Though they all knew that Andy had comprehended Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, he was destroyed thoroughly at this time, even his head was broken into pieces. No one knew whether he could use Occult Therapy of Self-Healing or not. They all stared at the limbs on the ground, and felt anxious.

But Zhiyi took the sword back after saying those words. But before she put the sword into the sheath, the limbs suddenly flowed up from the ground.

Seeing this, Zhiyi suddenly changed her face and frowned, then looked at the limbs gathering slowly with astonishment.

The followers of Tianshan School all widened their eyes, with excitement on their faces. They knew that Andy hadn't died yet.

Under everyone's eyes, all the limbs and blood gathered together, and combined perfectly.

Very soon, Andy stood in front of everyone with intact body.

Zhiyi stared at Andy who had brought back to life, and said shockingly, "You can use Occult Therapy of Self-Healing?"

Zhiyi was not strange to Occult Therapy of Self-Healing. She was aware that this was a very powerful occult technique, which was hard to train, for it was too powerful. Only people who had top martial power could comprehend it, even she who was already at a high stage had no way to train it. But Andy, a practitioner at the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period, could get the hang of it. He was not normal people. Now a tempest had began in Zhiyi's heart.

Andy was also stared at Zhiyi. Killing intention flashed in his eyes, and his body was spreading vast power. Now he became extremely horrible.

At first, Andy just disliked Zhiyi and wanted to punish her rather than killed her. But now, Andy was irritated by Zhiyi thoroughly. This cruel woman had destroyed him into pieces, which was unbearable. His power was heavy, strong and violent, just like the energy released by the sun. His cold eyes were like the eyes of devil. He stared at Zhiyi coldly, and gnashed his teeth in anger, "You made me do this!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 587 I fail**

Andy Wu's words were gloomy and horrible. When he was speaking, a violent power gushed out from his body, where blood was boiling fiercely and energy was surging madly. His whole body seemed to

become bigger little by little. He seemed to transform into an extraordinary devil that could stand between the heaven and the earth, whose evil power was soaring high.

The followers of Tianshan School were shocked after seeing this. The power released by Andy was too terrifying, and they can't help but feel tightness in their chests, an irregular heartbeat, and make their hair stand on end.

Zhiyi Xu's eyes also changed slightly. Mood that couldn't be described was buried in the depth of her eyes. She stared at Andy tightly, and uttered in a deep voice, "You hold back your power too much!"

The first time Zhiyi saw Andy, she was sure that Andy was just a practitioner at the fifth stage of Foundation-building Period, so Zhiyi didn't take him seriously at all. But after that battle, Zhiyi found that Andy could make many miracles. He could trigger the strong power of thunder and got the hang of Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, and now the violent vigor he burst out also shocked Zhiyi, which made Zhiyi feel stressed. Such powerful change wouldn't work without the support of strong energy. Obviously, Andy had not used all his energy before, and he was always holding back his power.

Andy's eyes became cold, and he uttered sharply, "I don't mean to fight with you. I have no chance since you ask for death."

Zhiyi sharpened her eyes and said ferociously, "Well, then show me what you've got."

And then, Zhiyi carried the sword and flew towards Andy.

Her speed was fast like wind, and her power was invincible.

With no hesitation, Andy carried extraordinary power and rushed towards Zhiyi.

The spectators standing far away, only saw that two figures flashed by. And instantly, these two figures intertwined with each other, and fought violently.

Zhiyi held a sharp sword in her hand, while Andy only had bare hands. The sword wrath released by Zhiyi, carried genuine energy of Virtuoso Phase, which was rather violent. The power of thunder pulled out by Andy, carried the strongest vigor of him, which had huge energy. Both of them were irritated and showed startling power. Loud sound roared in the void space constantly. Strong wind was soaring violently in the surroundings, with air wave surging madly, and the whole vast space seemed to collapse piece by piece.

The spectators all felt anxious and terrified, and couldn't help quivering. Zhiyi and Andy truly turned into two demons. The power burst out of them could really make the sky and earth crack and break, and the mountain and sea seemed to collapse. In that situation, the raging tide in people's heart was no less than a tsunami of magnitude 4.

This battle was absolutely breathtaking.

Andy's murderous desire rose. His every move was killing action. Though he still pulled out the same old power of thunder, this time, the power of thunder was much fiercer than before. The buildings around all collapsed instantly in a heap of ruin after being hit.

Zhiyi dared not to slight this. Her sword wrath became heavier. Her every sword wrath could break the mountains and stones. Her every attack carried soaring murderous wrath. Andy knew Occult Therapy of Self-Healing, and Zhiyi was also aware that the solution of breaking Occult

Therapy of Self-Healing was to destroy the soul. Andy's soul was hidden in his upper elixir field. So Zhiyi mainly attacked Andy's center of eyebrows. As long as she caught the chance, she would stab towards Andy's center of eyebrows, expecting to kill him with one shot.

They all carried heavy murderous wrath. But after a battle, both of them were still safe and sound, and no one had been killed.

"Slash-Fairy Sword!"

When the battle remained deadlocked, Zhiyi suddenly growled. This sound was abrupt but loud, just like the voice in the sky startling the world.

Just then, Zhiyi released roaring power violently. She put the strongest genuine energy of the later Virtuoso Phase into her sword. The light of sword glittered, and the sword wrath was extraordinary.

Carried this vast vigor, Zhiyi raised her sword, aiming at Andy perfectly, and chopped towards him heavily.

Slash-Fairy Sword was Zhiyi's strongest move. One sword chopped, then the fairies or demons would die.

Vast sword wrath seemed falling from the sky, and carried power downwards. The whole void space seemed broken by this sword, which was violent and invincible.

The followers of Tianshan School at the scene all became terrified again and shook their souls. At this moment, they just felt that everything paused and froze, but only that horrible sword wrath pierced through the void space like shooting star, and slashed towards Andy.



Everyone couldn't help worrying about Andy. He was strong, but could he withstand Zhiyi's Slash-Fairy Sword?

Andy's response was very quick. Zhiyi's this sword came abruptly. But Andy was ready to defend instantly. It was only seen that he clenched his right hand and raised it over his head, which then pointed at the sky.

All of a sudden, the clouds in the upper air surged crazily, with thunders roaring.

Boom!

This loud thunder was like a bomb in the sky, which was really extraordinary. It seemed that the thunder came outside the world and spread far away, startling the whole space. Everyone of Tianshan School all quivered because of that loud sound and changed their face. They all looked at the vast upper sky.

It was seen that a thunderbolt thick like wrist, rushed downwards from the upper air, pierced through the void space and smashed towards Andy's right fist.

Immediately, the void space was broken and the air cracked. The thunder broke through everything and into Andy's right fist. All of a sudden, his fist glittered electric light and became bigger, which seemed to be a huge fist.

Just at this moment, Zhiyi's Slash-Fairy Sword had smashed down and was about to hit Andy.

Without hesitation, Andy waved the huge fist of thunder, which was glittering electric light, and flew towards vast sword wrath heavily.

With one fist out, the thunder suddenly came out. And all the power of thunder glittered white light, carried all before it, and hit the sword wrath falling down fast. And then, the whole world was shaking, wind was roaring and the clouds were surging, which was like the growl of many dragons, and startled the world.

Bang!

The thunders and sword wrath smashed heavily and burst out loud sound. The mountain and river were broken and the earth was quivering.

Boom!

Endless waves spread madly. The whole space was about to crash. One and another crack densely distributed around them. The heaven and the earth were about to collapse. The wind was howling, and the loud sound was growling constantly. Everything was shaking and the dust was spreading over the sky.

Andy and Zhiyi were caught in the violent dust completely, and everything became blurry.

The spectators could only see blank space, and the whole world seemed to end. Their hearts were tense, and their bodies were frozen.

At this moment, the world was startled.

Bang!

After some seconds, it was heard that one and another crackles began. Zhiyi's long sword was broken into pieces.

Zhiyi changed her face, and her heart was beating faster. Terror fulfilled her eyes.

The power of thunder released by Andy's punch damaged Zhiyi's vast sword wrath and broke Zhiyi's long sword into pieces, and then directly hit towards Zhiyi's body.

Zhiyi had no time to dodge. The instant when she felt astonished, the power of thunder had hit her body.

All of a sudden, a figure flashed through the sky and flew backwards fast. When flying backwards, blood spread towards the sky, just like beautiful fireworks.

That figure was Zhiyi, and her body left a long arc in the sky and finally smashed the ground, which then was broken into pieces.

Zhiyi, who wore red smart clothes, now fell on the ground, powerlessly and in a mess. Her face was pale, with blood around her mouth. Her red clothes became black because of Andy's thunder attack. She was hurt badly, and had no power to stand up again.

This battle, Zhiyi failed.

And everything was over.

Dust over the sky, all fell on the ground.

The followers of Tianshan School stared at Zhiyi who fell on the ground in a daze. Everyone seemed to be immobilized, without moving.

Such a large place seemed frozen.

Only Andy was moving slowly. He took steps slowly towards Zhiyi.

Coming towards Zhiyi, he uttered coldly, "Should we continue fighting?"

Andy's words were like understatement, and couldn't hear any moods. But at this moment, he was terrifying just like a devil asking for lives.

Zhiyi opened her eyes hard, looked at Andy with no expression and said faintly, "I fail."

Zhiyi's voice was very faint, but her words contained her sorrow. Enormous moods were surging in her heart

Andy's face was stern, and said sharply, "Then go to hell!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 588 Destructive diaster**

After Andy's body was recast, he decided to kill Zhiyi Xu. He no longer wanted to teach Zhiyi a lesson, but wanted her life. This killing intent was getting stronger than ever.

As soon as the voice fell, Andy raised his hand and was about to deliver a fatal blow to Zhiyi.

However, Andy's palm has not yet been shot, and suddenly, a figure flashed quickly and stopped Andy.

This person who suddenly flashed over before him was Yinrong Zhong.

Yinrong stopped Andy and said anxiously: "Do not kill her."

Andy looked at Yinrong and said coldly, "Why?"

Yinrong glanced at Zhiyi on the ground, and then explained to Andy: "She is an Envoy of the Apocalypse Sect. If she dies in the Tianshan School, then our entire Tianshan School will be finished."

In a word, Andy's expression became deep in an instant. Of course, he was not afraid of the Apocalypse Sect, as the Tianshan School obviously respected the Apocalypse Sect, he couldn't affect the entire Tianshan School because of his personal behavior. He silently took it back. After getting his hands, he immediately looked at Zhiyi and said bitterly: "I can't kill you, but I hope you won't bother Tianshan School in the future."

Zhiyi was still suffering from severe pain, and the strength of her body had not recovered yet, but she still endured the severe pain, giving out the last bit of strength, and slowly stood up from the ground, facing Andy and coldly said: "I was defeated today. If you want to kill me, please do whatever you want, but this does not mean that you are qualified to teach me to do things."

Obviously, Zhiyi was not afraid of death. Although she was defeated by Andy, her arrogance was not diminished, and she was still aloof.

Andy frowned slightly, and said solemnly: "Anyway, I tell you something: If you find trouble with the Tianshan School, then I will definitely not let you go."

Speaking of this, Andy paused, and then said: "While I haven't regretted it now, you can go."

Andy wanted to kill Zhiyi, to kill this arrogant and ruthless woman, but his reason told him that he couldn't kill her, otherwise the Tianshan School and Yinrong would suffer.

Zhiyi took a deep look at Andy, then she turned around and walked away slowly.

It wasn't until Zhiyi completely out of everyone's sight but the people of Tianshan school couldn't really relax in their hearts. After all, Andy finally offended Zhiyi and Zhiyi would retaliate against Andy, and may even take revenge on Tianshan School too.

Yinrong's current expression was also extremely complicated. She looked at Andy deeply and exclaimed: "Unexpectedly, you are so strong that even the Envoy of Apocalypse Sect was defeated by you."

Andy's strength was far beyond Yinrong's expectations. She was now more curious about Andy.

Of course Andy was not complacent about this. He knew that he might have offended the Apocalypse Sect. After thinking about it, he asked Yinrong, "Is the Apocalypse Sect very strong? Why are you so afraid of this Apocalypse Sect? ?"

Yinrong's face showed a deep color, and faintly said: "The power of the Apocalypse Sect is far from what we can imagine. For thousands of years, the Apocalypse Sect has always been the Leader here. It is truly the number one in the world. Its power is unfathomable. No one dares to offend the Apocalypse Sect, no matter how strong the sect, once it provokes the anger of the Apocalypse Sect, then this sect will completely disappear in this world."

Hearing Yinrong's words, Andy's complexion darkened, but he couldn't allow him to think carefully. Suddenly, there was a sudden bang in the sky.

Hearing the sound, everyone present immediately raised their heads and looked at the sky.

They saw colorful fireworks blooming in the sky above everyone's heads. The fireworks flashed and finally formed the word 'Apocalypse'.

Upon seeing this, Yinrong's face changed drastically. She stared at the word and said in horror: "This is the signal flare of the Apocalypse Sect, and the Envoy Xu has called help. Our Tianshan School will be completely finished."

Yinrong's tone was flustered, her expression was terrified, and her eyes were full of fear and horror.

The other people of the Tianshan School were also shocked, panicked, and horrified to the extreme.

This is the second time they have seen the signal flare of the Apocalypse Sect. The last time it was a few years ago, they found fireworks in the sky blooming into the word "Apocalypse". It is said that it was a signal flare released by an envoy of the Apocalypse. The head of some other school had a dispute with this Envoy. The Envoy lost the battle, so he released the apocalypse flare. As soon as the signal was in the sky, the Apocalypse Sect immediately sent someone to destroy that school.

Such a powerful school was completely annihilated overnight without leaving a person. What a horror it was.

Since then, no one had dared to rebel against Apocalypse Sect.

However, how can everyone think that the signal flare of seeing Apocalypse Sect today was above their own school. This is a sign of the imminent disaster.

Everyone in the Tianshan School was really scared. The target of the Apocalypse Sect bloodbath today was their Tianshan School. All of them were facing danger.

The atmosphere of fear spread rapidly, and all people were gloomy. Their world was about to come to an end, and they could only wait for death to come.

Andy felt the despair of everyone, and he couldn't help but promise in a solemn voice: "Fear not, I would not leave you alone."

Andy's voice was loud, firm, and vigorous. He caused the disaster, so he naturally had to bear it. He didn't kill Zhiyi, but also wanted to prevent Apocalypse Sect from turning his anger on the Tianshan School.

When Yinrong heard the words, he said solemnly: "The release of the Apocalypse Sect signal bomb means that our Tianshan School will be bloodbathed. The Envoy Xu will not only retaliate against you, but also need our Tianshan School to be buried."

Hearing this, Andy's eyes instantly burst into anger. His body was even more murderous. He gritted his teeth and said every word: "Don't worry, I will do my best to protect you. ."

Yinrong listened to Andy's words, the despair in her eyes remained undiminished. She knew that Andy was super strong and had unlimited potential, but no matter what, he couldn't fight against the entire Apocalypse Sect on his own. Yinrong could not put hope on Andy, she only knew that the Tianshan School was about to end.

The other people were also desperate. Everyone seemed to have lost their souls, with a look of horror.



Time, in this suffocating atmosphere, passed slowly.

The huge scene fell into a long dead silence.

Boom! boom! boom!

After an unknown period of time, suddenly, outside the Tianshan School, there was a sound of earth-shaking footsteps, as if thousands of horses were coming.

In an instant, everyone was astonished. As the footsteps approached, the vibrating sound became louder and louder. It was like a death alarm. It struck everyone's panic and uneasy hearts, making them extremely scared.

Everyone, shaking their hearts, looked at the entrance ahead.

After a while, they saw a large group of people rushing in.

Seeing this, Yinrong instantly lost his color in shock, and said with sincerity: "Twelve Envoys!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 589 Do touch her!**

There are a total of twelve envoys in the Apocalypse Sect, and each one takes turns to ask for goods from other schools. For so many years, all of the twelve envoys of the Apocalypse Sect have all been to the Tianshan School, so Yinrong can recognize all of them

The group of people who broke into the Tianshan school at the moment were the twelve envoys, and Zhiyi Xu was among them.

Except for the twelve envoys, the other forty people who followed were also Kungfu masters of the Apocalypse Sect. Their strength was extraordinary. The total number of them was not large, but their force was great.

The people of the Tianshan School were already shocked. The twelve envoys' appearance at the same time was unprecedented. This time, the Tianshan School was really about to suffer a catastrophe. The panic in their hearts was instantly maximized.

Soon, more than fifty people from Apocalypse Sect came to Andy and others.

As soon as Zhiyi stopped, she pointed her finger at Andy, and said angrily to a middle-aged envoy beside her: "He is the one who despised Apocalypse Sect and he wanted to kill me. ."

This middle-aged envoy, holding a long sword, had an extraordinary momentum, with majesty and coldness.

He is the head of the twelve envoys of the Apocalypse, and his name is Hongsheng Qi.

After hearing Zhiyi's words, Hongsheng immediately swept his eagle-like gaze towards Andy. He stared at Andy and then said coldly: "Young man, you know offending Apocalypse Sect's consequence?"

Hongsheng's voice was not loud, but it was very penetrating, as if it pierced everyone's eardrums at once, making people frightened.

Andy looked at Hongsheng and said calmly, "I don't know."

Even facing the envoy of the Apocalypse Sect, Andy was still resolute and awe-inspiring. In his eyes, there was no fear, only a vague anger.

When Yinrong heard the words, she immediately went forward and explained to Hongsheng cautiously: "Lord, he is not one of our people and does not understand the rules. Those who don't know the rules are not guilty, and hope lord doesn't remember the villain's sin and forgive him and us this time."

Yinrong spoke with caution and tremble. In normal times, she would never dare to talk to the Apocalypse envoy like this, but today, she was in desperate situation and she could only defend herself.

Hongsheng listened to Yinrong's words, but his eyes were stern, and he sternly said: "Did I let you speak?"

As he said, Hongsheng waved his hand, and suddenly, a fierce true essences of his energy flashed through the void, and went straight to Yinrong invisibly.

Yinrong didn't have any preparation at all, everything was too fast and sudden, Hongsheng's true essences were too violent, Yinrong was completely caught off guard and was hit instantly.

Puff!

Yinrong was hit by this powerful true essence, blood spurted out of her mouth immediately, and her body suddenly flew out.

"Mrs Zhong!"

Upon seeing this, the women of Tianshan gave out screams.

Andy was even more shocked. He didn't hesitate, and immediately flew up and flashed toward Yinrong.

He caught Zhong's body flying backward in time.

Yinrong was hit by Hongsheng with one move and fell into a coma. Obviously, she was seriously injured.

Andy held Yinrong and put her on the ground. Then, he checked the physical condition of Yinrong. After the check, he immediately gave her first aid, and temporarily stabilized Yinrong's condition.

Then, Andy slowly placed Yinrong on the ground. Then Andy straightened up and stared at Hongsheng viciously, and said coldly: "You shouldn't hurt her."

Andy's voice was extremely heavy and angry. His whole body was full of murderous aura. For He came to this place that everything was strange to him. Only Yinrong Zhong took care of him and Andy considered her as support of his soul. He believed that she was his mother and his only relative here.

Hongsheng smiled coldly and disdainfully said: "What? You can't even protect yourself, and you want to stand up for others?"

Speaking of this, Hongsheng snorted coldly, and then said: "Well, then I will kill you first, and then I will clean up the Tianshan school."

When the words fell, Hongsheng drew his sword suddenly, the sword was out of its sheath, and the sharp edge was exposed.

Hongsheng didn't make a big fight, but shook the long sword in his hand slightly.

Hearing a soft sound, rays of light emanated from the sword were glowing with a cold gloom, which contained endless murderousness.

Hongsheng yelled coldly, and suddenly, this fan-shaped sword, wrapped in a murderous intent, attacked Andy at the speed of lightning.

For a moment, the sound was endless, and there seemed to be someone playing the guitar in the void, and the sharp whistling sound of breaking through the air, the sword energy visible to the naked eye criss-crossed, wrapping Andy round and round.

Without thinking, Andy immediately urged the strong true essence, his palms suddenly pushed out, and the powerful true essence struck out of his palms and faced the fan-shaped sword light.

Boom!

The vast true essences released by Andy's palms slammed into the fan-shaped sword light, and there was a shock that shocked the world.

In an instant, most of the fan-shaped sword light sent by Hongsheng was annihilated.

Andy's true essences also disappeared suddenly.

Hongsheng looked cold, and said softly, "It's interesting."

After that, he rolled the long sword in his hand and bounced it away. In an instant, the remaining sword energy of the fan-shaped sword light gathered together and condensed into the shape of a long sword, and slashed toward Andy.

Andy's pupils suddenly shrank. He did not hesitate, and suddenly squeezed a fist in his right palm. Then, he slammed the sky with his fist and slammed into the falling sword.

Buzz.

A punch was blasted, and the thunder was rolling, and the momentum was soaring.

A powerful and heavy true essence, released from Andy's right fist, condensed into a giant fist of true essences, roaring towards the sky, this giant fist of true essence, like a lion imprisoned for thousands of years, suddenly freed from the bond, with ferocious murderousness, raged out.

Boom!

The lion-like true essence slammed into the sharp sword , making a loud bang.

After the impact, Andy's lion true essence, like ripples, cracked a gap, but it was not damaged, on the contrary, Hongsheng's sword energy was instantly destroyed by the lion's true essence, and disappeared.

Andy once again successfully resisted Hongsheng's sword attack.

Hongsheng's gaze suddenly changed. He squeezed the long sword, stretched out his figure, and sprinted out.

Hongsheng immediately struck at Andy's body. Then, he raised his sword and slammed it at Andy.

Andy didn't have time to think about it, and there was no chance to breathe. He immediately urged out all the true essences to fight back.

The people of Apocalypse Sect were expressionless and indifferent. For them, Hongsheng, the envoy, would undoubtedly win. They were not at all worried about what storm Andy might cause. This was a duel without any suspense.

The people of the Tianshan School were extremely nervous. In fact, they did not see any hope at all. The Apocalypse Sect decided to destroy the Tianshan School. It was a matter of time. They would all die only when Andy died first.

As soon as Andy and Hongsheng fought, they felt a strong sense of oppression. This Apocalypse envoy was too powerful. The coercion exuded from him was enough to suppress Andy, the battle was tough for Andy.

On the other hand, Hongsheng, his strength was indeed at the peak. Long ago, he entered the realm of Jindan Great Perfection. Now, he can break through the Jindan realm and enter a higher level at any time. Infant period. Therefore, he is several times more powerful than Zhiyi. He already knew that Andy's true strength was much higher than that of the fifth level of practice. However, Andy was able to defeat Zhiyi, which still surprised Hongsheng.

Thinking of this, Hongsheng just wanted to force Andy to reveal his final cards. He wanted to see how deep this kid really was.

Boom! boom! boom!

The two men fought more and more fiercely. In just a few breaths of effort, they had already fought dozens of moves. The outcome was still unclear, but from the beginning to the end, Hongsheng gained an absolute advantage.

"I will see how long you can last."

Hongsheng suddenly yelled out loud, and his eyes also shot fierce murderous intent. He began to swing his long sword quickly and violently, the sword was sharp and majestic.

Shoo!

As Hongsheng continued to wield his sword, the entire space began to vibrate, one after another, the sword aura shot out one after another, piercing the void, wantonly.

In an instant, Hongsheng drew dozens of swords, and these dozens of sword auras cut the huge space into pieces. Sword energy surged in the void, and eventually formed a shocking sword net.

The sword net attacked Andy with an overwhelming momentum.

Andy couldn't avoid it, he immediately clenched his right fist, aimed his fist at the huge sword net, and violently shot out.

Suddenly, the power of thunder and lightning shined white light from Andy's fist, and slammed into the huge sword net that was shrouded in fierceness.

The power of thunder and lightning, without any accident, crashed into the giant sword net. In an instant, the sky thundered, the air burst suddenly, and the lights flickered.

After a short while, Andy's thunder and lightning power collapsed in a burst of white light.

Hongsheng's sword net also dissipated.



However, at the moment when the offensives of both sides burst, Hongsheng actually held the sharp sword in his hand and pierced Andy's eyebrows...

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 590 Power of thunder**

When Zhiyi Xu met with other envoys, she had told Hongsheng Qi and others the basic situation about Andy, including that Andy knew Occult Therapy of Self-Healing. Hongsheng was clear that Andy's life was up to the center of eyebrows. So he caught the best opportunity and attacked towards Andy's center of eyebrows directly.

Andy had just broken the attack of Hongsheng's sword net. In a blink, Hongsheng's sharp sword glittering white light had come near him. Instantly, Andy felt the strong smell of death. Without hesitation, his body leaned back, and flew backwards quickly.

But Hongsheng's sword followed Andy tightly, and kept chasing him.

Andy retreated very fast. His feet were rubbing on the ground, and created flames. However, Hongsheng was still chasing him tightly. His sword was always around Andy's center of eyebrows.

Andy frowned a little. He held out his hands as he rushed backwards. His hands became the shape of claws and put them in front of the center of eyebrows, between his two hands were Hongsheng's sharp sword. And then Andy suddenly released power.

Ziiii!

All of a sudden, one and another power of thunder glittered between Andy's two claws. Endless thunders covered Hongsheng's sword thoroughly. The electric light was glittering constantly. White and purple power of thunder intertwined with each other to defend against that sharp sword and stopped it from moving forwards.

Now Andy had got the hang of the power of thunder. He could trigger the power of thunder freely and enhance it properly.

The power of thunder became his best weapon.

After controlling Hongsheng's sharp sword, Andy increased his power and tried every effort to move his claws downwards. Instantly, that sharp sword was moved downwards under the control of Andy's power of thunder, away from Andy's center of eyebrows.

Andy was clear that Hongsheng had known his weakness. Once his center of eyebrows was hit, then he would die. So the first thing Andy did was to get the sharp sword away from his center of eyebrows, to change his passive situation.

Hongsheng's unstoppable sharp sword now was totally controlled by Andy's power of thunder. Even the top of his sword became black because of the thunder.

Seeing this, Hongsheng's pupil suddenly contracted, with cold light glittering. He suddenly released power, and swung his hand with sword quickly.

Bang bang bang!

With swinging madly, the sharp sword in Hongsheng's hands swung crazily, too. Obviously, Hongsheng wanted to get rid of the power of thunder around his sword.

Shuaaaa!

The sword light glittered, and the sword wrath spread in all directions, which could destroy everything. All of a sudden, Andy's clothes in front of his chest was torn up, and flew in the sky.

Feeling the soaring murderous wrath from that sword, Andy suddenly growled, and released huge genuine energy from his body. He put strength into his hands again, and immediately endless power of thunder intertwined with each other more violently.

Since the power of thunder increased, Hongsheng's sword was controlled again. Hongsheng couldn't wield it freely anymore, and his hands were forced to stop.

But Andy's hands became heated and red, as if there was fire burning his hands, and the air became twisted.

Just at this moment, Andy's eyes became red and looked ferociously. He tried his best to put his hands together.

Bang!

A crack of weapon began in the air. Hongsheng's sharp sword couldn't bear the pressure of the power of thunder and was smashed into pieces.

Terror instantly appeared on Hongsheng's calm face. He couldn't believe that and tide of fear surged in his heart.

With no breaks, after smashing Hongsheng's sword into pieces, Andy's folded hands suddenly separated and then clenched. Then he released two punches heavily.

And then, huge power burst out. A startling genuine energy suddenly came out of Andy's punch, which seemed steaming. At the same time, the glittering light of thunder and the violent power of thunder, together with genuine energy, smashed towards Hongsheng's body.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 591 Sword Protection**

Hongsheng Qi had felt the coming violent murderous wrath. With no hesitation, he released the strongest genuine energy of the fulfilled period of Virtuoso Phase, and condensed all the genuine energies into his left fist, and then attacked towards Andy Wu heavily.

As the elite at the fulfilled period of Virtuoso Phase, the genuine energy released by Hongsheng at the crucial moment was strong to the most. With one punch, the sky and earth changed, with winds roaring and clouds surging. The power within that punch had nearly reached Immortality Phase that no one could get there.

Bang!

Andy's punch that carried the power of thunder, smashed Hongsheng's punch with extreme genuine energy, burst out overwhelming power, caused soaring hot waves, and spread to the whole place.

Most of the people were sacred and moved backwards, whose clothes were waving crazily.

Bang bang bang!

After their punches hitting together, Hongsheng took several steps backwards. But Andy still stood at the original place, without moving.

Obviously, Andy's punch was stronger.

Now, people of Apocalypse Sect all changed their faces. They thought that this was a battle with no doubt that Andy would fail. But surprisingly, it was Andy who crashed Hongsheng's long sword, and even forced Hongsheng to move backwards, which was really out of their imagination and unbelievable.

People of Tianshan School were also astonished to the most. They were aware that Tianshan School wouldn't get away from trouble. Even Andy had said that he would spare no effort to protect them, they still dared not to have any hopes. But Andy's power broke their cognition again and made them shocked constantly. But no matter how strong Andy was, he couldn't fight against the whole Apocalypse Sect. So right now, they were shocked but still hopeless.

Hongsheng took several steps back and then steadied his body. He pulled breath up to dissolve Andy's heat genuine energy which attacked into his body. And then he took a break and recovered. Though he had been attacked backwards, his body was still safe and sound.

But Andy, his clothes in front of the chest was broken into pieces by Hongsheng's long sword. Endless tiny bloody lines distributed on Andy's naked skin. His breast had become bloody red, which was terrifying. But this wound had no influence on Andy. When Hongsheng pulled breath up, Andy also used Occult Therapy of Self-Healing to recover.

These two people were both safe and sound.

Hongsheng stared at Andy with gloomy expression and uttered coldly, "You're really a genius for having such power at this young age. If you keep training yourself, you will be an elite after several years. It's a pity that you're too arrogant. You have irritated the wrong people, and you'll die definitely."

Till now, Hongsheng had realized Andy's strength. But he still looked down upon Andy. In his view, Andy had no way but to die when meeting him.

Andy's eyes were sharp, and he uttered in a deep voice, "It's too early to say this. No one knows who will die."

When speaking, the power of Andy was constantly climbing up. He was not afraid of Hongsheng and wouldn't lose faith.

Hongsheng's face suddenly turned cold, and said arrogantly, "You really think that you have the capability to fight with me? You should know that I haven't used all my power. Do you think that you can withstand my attack with every ounce of my strength?"

And then, Hongsheng put his hands right in front of his chest, and then growled violently, "Sword Protection!"

All of a sudden, the sound of sword suddenly began. One and another fierce power burst out from Hongsheng. He seemed to turn into an extraordinary long sword, with sharp edge and violent sword wrath. At the same time, his genuine energy of the fulfilled period of Virtuoso Phase came out quickly and spread over his body.

Those genuine energies seemed to turn into many tiny short swords, and kept revolving around him.

In a glance, it seemed that Hongsheng's extraordinary long sword was protected by enormous tiny swords.

Andy had ruined Hongsheng's weapon, but Hongsheng himself then turned into a stronger weapon. Invincible sword was better than real sword. Hongsheng's power was much stronger than before.

Seeing this, Andy's eyes changed a little. Hongsheng's Sword Protection was obviously extraordinary. He had enormous swords condensed by genuine energy around his body, and it was rather hard for Andy to hurt him. On the contrary, Andy would get hurt by his swords once he was careless.

"You should be proud that you can force me to use Sword Protection." When his power reached the peak, Hongsheng suddenly uttered coldly towards Andy.

And then, Hongsheng carried enormous swords and attacked towards Andy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 592 Horrible scene**

As Hongsheng Qi rushed out quickly, among the enormous short swords revolving around him, dozens of them shot out. They seemed to open a road for Hongsheng, and attacked towards Andy Wu.

Andy dared not to hesitate and he dodged in his fastest speed.

But those short swords carrying genuine energy seemed having their own thoughts. They changed the directions and kept attacking towards Andy.

Andy gave up warding off, but pulled power up. He released a violent palm towards the chasing short swords.

Suddenly the power of thunder burst out from his palm, which then pierced through the void space, carried all before it and faced with those short swords carrying genuine energy.

Bang!

The power of thunder smashed the short swords and created violent flames, and even out came faint smoke.

And then it was only seen that Andy's power of thunder, together with the dozens of short swords, disappeared almost at the same time.

Andy managed to break the short which opened roads for Hongsheng.

But now, Hongsheng himself had carried countless short swords and rushed forwards. His power was too much stronger than those short swords which opened the road.

Andy had no time to take a break. He built up his power, and condensed all his genuine energies into his hands, and then pulled out his hands violently.

This time, Andy's palm was much stronger, and the power of thunder it carried was rather violent. With his two palms out, the thunder was roaring in the sky, and the wind and clouds were surging madly. Together with Andy's palms, the essence of the universe seemed to attack towards coming Hongsheng.



Hongsheng's power was soaring high. Facing with Andy's violent attack, he had no intention of retreating. He was still rushing towards Andy, and he also released his palms heavily.

Hongsheng who released his palms, was like a strong bomb carrying endless murderous wrath, and it would explode once it was touched.

Hongsheng's palms were also terrifying.

Bang!

Their palms smashed together immediately. And instantly a loud noise burst out in the whole Tianshan School, as if a huge bomb had exploded.

In an instant, the hot waves swept in all directions, and the murderous wrath was spreading madly. Such a vast place was covered by a sinister and horrible power, which made the spectators hard to move.

But just when they released palms to each other, endless short swords around Hongsheng all launched and swept towards Andy's body.

When Andy fought with Hongsheng, he had to use all his strength to withstand Hongsheng's palm. So at this moment, Andy was helpless facing with the endless short swords.

These sharp short swords with genuine energy were much more powerful in killing and penetrating than real swords. Their speeds were fast to the most. Almost in a blink, they all pierced into Andy's body.

Siii!

When enormous swords got into his body, Andy was ruined terribly, which was horrible and pathetic.

Puuu!

A mouthful of thick blood gushed out from Andy's mouth, and his bloody body also flew backwards suddenly, leaving a arc in the sky, and then smashed the ground heavily. The dust splashed all over the ground.

Andy was completely paralyzed. He was badly hurt, and his body was ruined terribly, and even some bloody bones were out in the air because of the short swords.

He was bleeding constantly, and his blood made the whole ground red.

Weak Andy lay on the ground, without moving, as if he was dead.

The whole scene fell into dead silence.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 593 How could it be possible!**

The expressions of the people of the Tianshan School had completely dimmed. Their confidence was utterly gone, and their world completely went dark. Their eyes revealed their sadness and despair. This result was inevitable, but at this critical moment, everyone was still struck by lightning, with unbearable pain.

On the other side, the people of the Apocalypse Sect returned to a peaceful mind. Although there were some accidents in the middle of the whole thing, the ending was as they expected, and their hearts were restored to peace. And Zhiyi Xu, seeing Andy's death was getting close, she couldn't help feeling excited, and in her heart, there was also a sense of indescribable joy.

There was no expression on Hongsheng's face, he slowly moved away towards Andy.

When he arrived in front of Andy, he stopped and said coldly, "Now, you should know the consequences of offending the Apocalypse Sect?"

At this moment, Hongsheng, who was like a king with majesty dominating the world, and at the same time, his body exuded a cold murderous aura.

Andy lay motionless on the ground, his body was full of scars, but his expression was very peaceful, without any fear or pain.

As Hongsheng's voice fell, Andy got up from the ground. He stood upright, did not speak or act, he just closed his eyes silently. His expression was still calm, that, he seemed to have entered a state of selflessness, and the breath of his body was quietly changing.

Seeing this, Hongsheng immediately said fiercely: "Huh, pretending to be a fool, do you think I will give you a chance?"

After the words, Hongsheng burst out countless sword-like true energy in an instant, with the momentum of thunderous energies being emitted, the power pierced Andy's eyebrows.

The true energy was as fast as lightning, and the momentum was like a broken bamboo, and it reached the position of Andy's eyebrows in an instant.

However, at the moment when it hit, Andy suddenly opened his eyes.

As Andy opened his eyes, an extremely heavy shield of true essences suddenly formed in front of him. On top of the shield, there was also an

extremely dazzling light of thunder and lightning. The whole thing looked like a side strip. The strength wall with super attacking power was huge.

Boom!

Hongsheng's True Essences Sword hit Andy's electro-optical shield, making a bang.

He saw that the extremely fierce True Essence Sword collapsed instantly and disappeared into the invisibility.

Andy's electro-optical shield did not respond to it at all, it was still firmly in front of Andy.

When Hongsheng saw this, his face suddenly changed.

"Sword body, be broken!"

Hongsheng let out a roar, his aura instantly turned over the river and the sea, surging up, the true essence daggers all over his body were all integrated into his body, and his whole body absorbed the endless sword energy and turned into an ancient giant that seemed to be able to open the world.

He used himself as a sword and his right hand as a sword. With the infinite momentum of the explosion, he rushed towards Andy. The blade of his right hand pointed directly at the center of Andy's eyebrows.

The crowded onlookers all felt the strong power of Hongsheng's blow. The momentum of his sword, turbulent, overwhelming, and no matter how far away they stood, all received a certain impact.

The scene was too frightening.

However, Andy, who was in the center of the whirlpool, was still calm and calm. He stood there, motionless.

boom!

In the attention of the audience, Hongsheng's body sword slammed into the electric shield in front of Andy, making a loud noise, and even more violent waves swept out and shot around.

The powerful impact overwhelmed many Tianshan people on the scene.

After a while, Andy saw that Hongsheng was blocked abruptly, unable to move forward for half a minute.

The electric shield in front of Andy remained firmly upright, unmoved.

"How can that be?"

Hongsheng let out an exclamation, his face also showed incredible color, he just broke the sword, it can be said that he had exhausted his full strength and used his supreme trick. Under the attack of the human-body sword, no matter how powerful the person was, it would be vulnerable to such a single blow, but Andy's electric light shield easily resisted his strongest blow. Hongsheng just could not accept such a fact.

Andy looked at Hongsheng indifferently, and said softly: "Are you done? Now it's my turn."

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 594 Unpredictable strength**

Andy still look unpredictable, but after saying this, his eyes suddenly burst into sharp cold light, very aggressive.

He reached his right hand, bent five fingers into a hard fist.

Hum!

Suddenly, Andy's whole body was shining with dazzling thunder and lightning. On his head, body, limbs, and even his eyes, there were purple and white thunder and lightning flashes, thunder and lightning, these natural phenomenons, at this moment, penetrated every inch of Andy's skin, making him the Thor sent from heaven.

The people present were all dumbfounded when they saw this scene. In their eyes, Andy was a little practioner who had reached only the fifth level of foundation-building period, he was able to use the power of thunder and lightning to such an extent and even cover thunder and lightning all over the body, his current appearance was really terrifying, it seemed particularly powerful.

Standing in front of Andy, Hongsheng felt the most shocked in his heart. He was very close to Andy, and he was able to deeply understand the terrifying power emanating from Andy's body, especially the electric power that covered Andy's body. The power of thunder and lightning seemed to be full of the horror of death, this deterrence was so strong that he, a strong man of fulfilled Dan-building period, could not help shaking from fear.

At this moment, Hongsheng's instinctive reaction was to leave Andy, so without a word, his whole person jumped up, flew into the air, and quickly flashed away.

Andy turned around and looked at Hongsheng's flying away indifferently, said coldly, "You can't run away."

As soon as the voice fell, Andy's right fist struck out.

Suddenly, the endless power of thunder and lightning swept from Andy's fist, violently struck Hongsheng in midair.

In an instant, the entire space was flooded with this dazzling thunder and lightning, and its power was unparalleled.

Hongsheng, who was swiftly flashing in the air, instantly felt a scorching feeling coming from his back, his heart seemed to be burned, his nervous drove him to accelerate.

However, he couldn't be faster than the thunder and lightning. In the next instant, the unstoppable and super-strength of thunder and lightning suddenly hit Hongsheng's back.

Hum!

The sound of electric current blasted in the air, and Hongsheng's whole body was frozen in the air, his whole body was covered with thunder and lightning, flashing dazzling electric light.

Immediately afterwards, Hongsheng's body, like a flashing meteor, quickly crossed the skyline, and finally slammed on the ground.

After landing, the electric light on Hongsheng finally disappeared, but his whole body became scorched black, his clothes were torn, his skin was ulcerated, and his internal organs and bones were seriously injured. He was basically a half-dead man.

"First Envoy!"

Upon seeing this, the people of Apocalypse Sect were shocked and yelled. They immediately ran to Hongsheng's side at a speed.

Seeing Hongsheng turning into such an unbearable appearance, the faces of them became quite serious, their eyes were full of various emotions, and their hearts were also overwhelming. Especially Zhiyi, she was furious. Just now, she thought Andy would definitely die. She was very happy, but now, the situation reversed in a blink of an eye. It was their Apocalypse envoy who was knocked to the ground. Anyway, this fact gave a huge blow to Zhiyi.

Hongsheng was in a very bad situation now. He can't respond to other people at all. He was limp on the ground, and his breathing has become weak.

Upon seeing this, the Second Envoy Nanlu Xu immediately took out a golden pill from his sleeve, quickly fed it to Hongsheng. Hongsheng swallowed the pill, Nanlu immediately lifted Hongsheng up and gave him an emergency treatment.

After a while, Hongsheng's complexion finally recovered, and his physical condition gradually improved. He calmed down a bit, and then, looking at the other messengers, he said gravely: "He is too strong, we must join forces with the twelve of us."

Hongsheng said this, of course he meant Andy.

By this time, Hongsheng had already admitted that Andy's strength indeed exceeded his expectations, it could no longer be explained by common sense. His strength was unpredictable. Hongsheng thought that he could only see Andy's external strength, but never his true strength.



Therefore, he dared not take risks to attack Andy easily. He felt that only by uniting the twelve envoys can they have a chance to defeat Andy.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 595 Fighting together**

The followers of Apocalypse Sect all fixed their eyes on Andy Wu after hearing Hongsheng Qi's words. Now Andy's power of thunder had disappeared thoroughly. He stood there, and looked exactly like a normal practitioner.

But now, no one dared to look down upon him.

The Second Envoy Nanlu Xu looked at Hongsheng with grave eyes, and said in a deep voice, "Are you alright? Can you continue fighting?"

Hongsheng said firmly, "I'm fine."

And then, he stood up slowly and faced Andy. In his eyes, there was an unprecedented rigor.

Hongsheng's body hadn't recovered fully, but at least he had strength to fight. Just now the golden pill Nanlu gave to him, was the secret medicine of Apocalypse Sect, which was very powerful and able to cure the inner damage, plus Nanlu had transmitted power to him to help recover, so right now he's power had recovered a lot.

Seeing Hongsheng had stood up to fight, with no breaks, the other eleven envoys simultaneously stood in a line with Hongsheng.

The twelve envoys all faced towards Andy, and their powers were released slowly. Apparently, they were ready to fight with Andy together.

It had never happened that the twelve envoys of Apocalypse Sect together fought with one person, but today Andy forced them to.

The female followers all froze at the former place, and they didn't know how to face this scene. Theoretically, they should be excited that Andy had defeated Hongsheng, but they couldn't. Anyway, this was just a good beginning. But the next battle was rather tough and dangerous. Like now, the twelve envoys were together fighting with Andy, and could Andy make miracles again and withstand their attacks?

No one had confidence. But deep in their hearts, there still existed a little hope. They wished that Andy could make miracles again.

Facing with the twelve envoys, Andy still kept calm face. He didn't fear the alliance of those twelve envoys at all. Deep in his eyes, was full confidence.

"All the envoys, under my command. Attack!" Hongsheng's eyes suddenly changed, and screamed loudly.

Immediately, the twelve envoys in a rank, pulled strength up at the same time, and then released punches towards Andy directly.

The black clouds were thick that seemed to crash the city.

Boom boom boom!

All of a sudden, twelve genuine energies that carried strong power, were released from the twelve envoys' punches. They carried endless murderous wrath and violent power, then broke through the void space and carried all before them, attacking directly towards Andy.

With no hesitation, Andy waved his hand.

All of a sudden, a huge electric wall blocked in front of Andy.

This was a shield shining violent electric light, which had greater power than the former shield. It was exactly like a thick and solid electric wall, which was unbreakable and rather strong. The electric light on the electric wall was buzzing constantly. It seemed that everyone would get an electric shock and die after touching it.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

As the electric wall was formed, those twelve unstoppable genuine energies all smashed the huge electric wall, and burst out constant loud noise.

When the genuine energy hit the electric wall, it would sweep in all directions immediately. Endless power made the wind roar crazily, the world shake and the clouds change.

The spectators all felt that the world was going to collapse. They fell into black vortex and couldn't escape or fight back, but bear this passively.

After a while, those endless violent genuine energies finally dissipated.

But that thick electric wall still stood in front of Andy, without moving.

The first attack of the alliance of the twelve envoys, caused no damage to Andy at all.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 596 Ruined terribly**

The genuine energy released by the twelve envoys together couldn't break Andy's shield, which made people hard to believe.

The spectators were all astonished, and they stared at Andy with puzzle.

Even the twelve envoys were shocked, too. They were clear how strong their genuine energies were. But Andy could withstand their genuine energies on his own, which was rather horrible.

"Set the array." Hongsheng was astonished for a while, and then growled loudly.

Hearing that, the other envoys came back to their minds and moved quickly at the same time. In less than three seconds, a huge array was formed. They stood in different positions, and covered Andy thoroughly in all directions.

There were even four people above Andy's head, in the east, west, south and north position, and trapped Andy tightly.

Andy had enemies in all directions, which put him under danger. But he looked stern like before, and looked at the twelve envoys around with no expression. And then, his eyes changed a little, and the power burst out from his body.

"Attack ! "

Under Hongsheng's command, all of sudden, the twelve envoys standing in all directions released power heavily. They pulled out palms simultaneously and violently attacked towards Andy, who stood at the center of the array.

Boom!

The twelve genuine energies were launched from all directions, and gathered towards where Andy stood.

Every genuine energy had the power like bomb, and carried soaring murderous wrath and endless power.

The air was pierced through and the void space was broken down. The whole place seemed to shake and the heaven and the earth changed their colors.

Andy's pupil suddenly contracted. With no break, he waved his hands at this crucial moment.

All of a sudden, a shield glittering electric light was formed in the void space. The shield was in the shape of hemisphere, and covered Andy tightly.

The twelve strongest genuine energies came towards and smashed the shield.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

Under the heavy collision, loud noise began. The flames spread in all directions and the air wave was surging madly. Such a huge place seemed to explode, and the whole scene was shaking.

To the twelve envoys of Apocalypse, they were all in Virtuoso Phase, and their genuine energies of Virtuoso Phase were all extraordinary. With the help of magic array, the genuine energies they released together were invincible and able to break the heaven and the earth.

Ziiiiii!

The thick shield that covered Andy had received violent impact, which was shaking faintly, with flames glittering constantly on it.

Seeing Andy's shield seemed shaking, the twelve envoys released much more powerful constant attack towards Andy.

Various powerful genuine energies smashed the shield constantly, and made one loud sound after another.

Gradually, one and another crack appeared on Andy's shield, and the whole shield was shaking more violently.

Seeing this, Andy raised his hands quickly, and then released power violently to mend the shaking shield. He spared no effort to transfer the thunder and genuine energy to the shield.

At the same time, the attack of the twelve envoys kept enhancing. Their speeds were rather fast, and the attack they released was violent and wild. The battle became fiercer and more violent. Noise roared between the heaven and the earth.

Only Andy himself was supporting the huge shield. His eyebrow had shown a hard look. Sweat exuded on his forehead.

Bang!

After a while, a huge noise began. Andy's shield couldn't withstand the attack anymore and exploded into pieces.

Once the shield exploded, Andy instantly had no protection. So the violent attacks from the twelve envoys all rushed towards Andy's flesh.

Andy had no time to defend. After breaking through the shield, the violent genuine energies attacked Andy's body directly. Andy was hurt terribly by those constant genuine energies, bleeding heavily.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 597 The miserable end**

Seeing that Andy was seriously injured, the twelve envoys immediately took advantage of the situation and launched a stronger and tighter attack. They kept firing genuine energy and continuously bombed Andy. The twelve of them were like twelve machine guns, the genuine energy fired continuously were like countless bullets, all hit Andy.

"Keep attacking! He has no chance to survive this time." Hongsheng ordered loudly as he fought, he determined to completely destroyed Andy, including his body and primordial spirit.

The other envoys got orders and immediately enhanced their attacks again. Their palms took turns to attack quickly. One after another, fiery waves of genuine energy erupted from their palms. The genuine energy broke through the air, hot sparks were all over the place. Those genuine energy seemed to be carrying fire and blasting on Andy.

Andy's whole body was full of bloody flesh and bursts of flames. The space continued to burst out with buzzing noises, the air seemed to be burning.

As the attacks of the twelve envoys continued to intensify, the flames on Andy's body became brighter and brighter. In the end, Andy's entire body even ignited a raging fire.

Andy was swallowed by the fire.

Suddenly, the temperature on the scene rose suddenly, the flames burst into the sky, bright and dazzling.

The area surrounded by the twelve envoys instantly turned into a sea of flames.

This fire was different from ordinary fire. The flame was blue, and it was so powerful that it can burn everything in the world.

Onlookers, standing far away, could feel the hot air scorching their bodies, and the strong momentum impacted their bodies and hearts. They were shocked and felt extremely uncomfortable.

The fire grew stronger and stronger.

When Hongsheng saw Andy being burned by the fire, a cruel smile appeared on his face, with a viper-like light in his eyes. He was very satisfied with what he saw.

Zhiyi was also excited and proud, she wanted to see Andy's miserable end.

The other envoys were also proud of what they had done and their eyes were bright.

The cyan flame became more and more vigorous, seeming to be able to burn the world.

For the twelve envoys, this raging flame was the light of victory, and their world was illuminated.

Boom boom boom!



Just as the twelve envoys were so proud, suddenly, in the flames there were bursts of roar and sound, the earth seemed to be shaking.

Andy was actually reborn in the raging fire. In his body, thunderous sounds rang out. The bones of his whole body were reorganized in an instant. His body swelled at a speed visible to the naked eye. His skin was totally red, he seemed to have become a fire giant.

In a moment, everyone couldn't help taking a breath. This scene was so amazing and terrifying.

Everyone was dumbfounded and looked at Andy.

Especially the twelve envoys, the excitement on their faces instantly disappeared, and their eyes were filled with shock and horror, they simply couldn't believe it.

"How is this possible?" Hongsheng was even more horrified, his eyes rounded, he looked at Andy in disbelief, the giant Andy shining with flames.

At this moment, Andy gave everyone an extreme sense of oppression, which was almost suffocating.

As everyone watched, Andy slowly opened his mouth and uttered the sound of hell: "Today, none of you can leave alive."

While speaking, Andy slowly scanned all the people of Apocalypse Sect, his eyes were full of murderous air.

As soon as the voice fell, Andy immediately stretched out his fiery right hand. Then, he clenched his hand into a fist and slammed at the four envoys in the air.

Boom!

Andy's fist shot out a powerful and unmatched force, shining with purple and white electric light, it also carried a raging fire. The combination of thunder and fire maximized its power.

The four envoys in mid-air were swept by this terrible force before they could react.

The power of flashing light and fire dashed across the void, hitting four envoys in a row. Suddenly, the four were lit up with fire, and there was also a sizzle of lightning. Then, the four people fell one after another, heavily hit the ground.

Boom boom boom boom!

The whole earth trembled. Four people smashed the ground out of four pits. They were lying in the pit, weak and dying.

After shooting down these four people, Andy did not stop, he swiftly raised his fist.

Boooooom!

Suddenly, a series of terrifying power gleaming with electric light and fire attacked the other eight envoys.

"Fuck, withdraw!"

Hongsheng was shocked in an instant. Andy's offensive of violent electricity and fire was like a mysterious thunder with great power. Even if they were extremely strong, they did not dare to fight back in the flesh.

However, everything was too late, just as the eight envoys were about to escape, Andy's fist had already hit them.

The fierce electric fire power violently hit in all directions, all the eight envoys surrounding Andy were shot down.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 598 Fleeing away is the best policy**

Andy gave a single punch as if with lightning and fire, then the eight Envoys were knocked down to the ground. Their bodies were terrible and their faces were distorted by pain. They were beaten in an instant, half dying.

So far, all the twelve envoys were knocked down by Andy and fell to the ground.

Andy gained an absolute victory.

The onlookers were all dumbfounded. This amazing fact made everyone unable to understand at all.

The twelve Envoys joined forces to attack Andy and beat Andy completely. In the end, Andy was swallowed by fire. In this case, Andy did not die, but was reborn from the ashes like a phoenix. Andy became stronger and he easily defeated all the twelve Envoys. Everyone present looked at Andy just like watching a monster, and the shock in his eyes couldn't subside for a long time.

Hongsheng, who had fallen to the ground was with injury upon injury, and his life was dying, but he completely ignored his injury. His heart was

filled with shocked emotions. He looked at Andy deeply, and said with anger: "How could you suddenly become so strong?"

Andy said coldly: "Thanks be to you, who allowed me to expand my muscles."

The burning of the fire stimulated Andy's potential in his body. His body was completely reorganized, his muscles and veins were expanded, his blood circulated, and his ability to exert force became more powerful. He The power of thunder and lightning is completely invincible.

After listening to Andy's words, Hongsheng's expression couldn't help changing. He pondered for a moment, and then said solemnly to Andy: "Today we are defeated, we accept it."

After finishing talking, Hongsheng got up with difficulty, and said to the people of Apocalypse Sect: "Go!"

The other Envoys who fell to the ground immediately stood up tremblingly. Together with Hongsheng, they led the other masters of the Apocalypse Sect and were about to leave.

But Andy suddenly said, "Did I tell you to go?"

Andy's tone was harsh, and his murderous aura was cold and vast. Obviously, he didn't intend to let the people of Apocalypse Sect go.

At this moment, Yinrong came to Andy's side and said seriously to Andy: "Don't kill them, let them go."

Yinrong was beaten into a coma by Hongsheng before. Tianshan school sent a disciple to give her emergency treatment, which made her wake up. Yinrong watched the entire battle between Andy and the twelve

Envoys. She knew that Andy had a murderous intention on the envoy of Apocalypse Sect, so she had to stop Andy.

Andy looked at Yinrong with a serious face, and said solemnly, "Why let them go?"

Yinrong frowned slightly and said, "They are the Envoys of the Apocalypse Sect. If they all die here, then we would completely violated the majesty of the Apocalypse Sect. By then, we will all be dead."

Andy didn't change his face and said: "If you let them go, can the Apocalypse Sect be able to give up? I let go of that envoy before, but she turned around and retaliated back. In that case, why should I let them go?"

Zhiyi set off the signal flares to attract other envoys to retaliate, this has already made Andy furious. Later, Hongsheng injured Yinrong and almost died in the hands of these people, Andy is even more murderous, how could he let them go.

After Yinrong heard this, her expression was still extremely tangled. She paused, and then tried to speak: "But..."

Without waiting for her to finish speaking, Andy said bluntly: "It's nothing, this group of people deserve to die."

When the words fell, Andy immediately stared at the people of the Apocalypse Sect. He slowly squeezed his fists, his fists were huge and ferocious, and the dazzling light of thunder and lightning was looming on his fists.

Seeing this, Hongsheng hurriedly said: "Retreat quickly."

Hearing that, the envoys of the Apocalypse Sect, as well as other masters of the Apocalypse Sect, immediately fled outside the Tianshan School.

They all saw Andy's greatness. This guy could wipe them out as soon as he raised his hand. How could they stand here and wait for death, of course it is the best policy to flee.

Andy naturally wouldn't let them escape. Between the electric light and flint, he knocked out the fist with electric light.

Suddenly, a dazzling white light flashed by. This was the power of thunder and lightning released from Andy's fist. It broke through the void and hit Hongsheng's back at the speed of lightning.

This thunder and lightning was quick and domineering, and the space was completely penetrated by it. In the blink of an eye, it hit Hongsheng who was fleeing.

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 599 Master, you're finally here**

Ziiii!

Hongsheng Qi was hit by Andy's power of thunder and then his feet were frozen, with body quivering crazily. The thunder went wild over his body, glittering electric light constantly, and the sound of current went on and on.

After some seconds. Hongsheng fell on the ground heavily and became charred.

Hongsheng died.

But Andy hadn't stopped his punches, then he released punches towards the others constantly.

One and another follower of Apocalypse Sect was hit by Andy's power of thunder. That terrifying sound kept roaring. One and another charred body fell down onto the ground.

Andy had become the ruler at the scene. No one could survive if Andy pointed punch towards him.

The sound of thunderbolt, the scream, the sound of falling onto the ground, the breath of panic and many other sounds intertwined with each other. The whole scene was in a mess, and this place became a hell to the followers of Apocalypse Sect.

And then there were many corpses on the ground, which was terrifying.

The female followers of Tianshan School all widened their eyes, and watched Andy slaughtering followers of Apocalypse Sect. Tide of terror began in their hearts, and fear also spread over their bodies. Apocalypse Sect was at the top that all the schools feared. Tianshan School had been scared of and ruled by Apocalypse Sect for a long time. But now regardless of everything, Andy had slaughtered many followers of Apocalypse Sect, which was about to irritate Apocalypse Sect thoroughly. Once that happened, then Tianshan School would be over for sure, and they would be dragged to the hell sooner or later.

But no one could stop Andy, but just watched this.

When Andy was slaughtering madly, a stern voice suddenly began in the sky, "Are you enough?"

That voice was deep and stern, like from an old man with full confidence. His voice was like thunder that could startle the world.

Hearing that, Andy stopped instantly.

The escaping followers of Apocalypse Sect also stopped.

The followers of Tianshan School were all frozen at the former place.

All of them looked up to the sky simultaneously.

It was seen that there was a figure in the far upper air, and skipped towards Tianshan School. His steps were very strange. He looked like jumping and walking, but in fact, he seemed to jump to thousands miles away in one step. He could leap a long distance with every step, and leaped high and far, up and down, which seemed like a fairy playing in the upper air.

This made the people on the ground astonished.

Andy was also looking up and stared at the figure flashing in the upper air. Solemn appeared in his eyes.

Soon, that figure came above Tianshan School, and then floated straight down to the ground and appeared in everyone' eyes.

This was an old man over 70 years old, with fully white hair and beard. He was a little fat, so his white clothes seemed a little tight. His appearance and figure looked a little funny but his vigor was extraordinary. There was huge power over his body, which gave people pressure and made them hard to breathe.



But Zhiyi Xu, who was hurt badly, shone her eyes when seeing the old man, and she screamed excitedly, "Master, you're finally here!"

## **My husband: A Legendary Man - Chapter 600 The Power of Thunders**

After Zhiyi Xu's yelling, several living envoys of Apocalypse Sect immediately cried out with excitement, "Master!"

The rest of those who were not killed by Andy Wu bowed down to the elderly man with grey hair.

It was evident that the man had high status.

The man was the master of all the envoys of Apocalypse Sect, Tongguang Zhu.

He was far powerful than the twelve envoys, because he has already broken through the Dan-building period and entered the Immortal-Building period.

Practicing, then the Dan-building period would be a complete escape from the human world. With the Dan in his stomach, he would dare change and fight for his destiny. But compared with the immortal being, he would never be the winner..

After the Dan building up, it would form a new life called Yuanying, like the chick just hatched from the egg. In fact, this was also an individual combined Yin and Yang, complementing with each other, giving recycled birth, finally becoming an immortal. You couldn't really know whether it is false or true, it existed or not. The process of constant reincarnation, was a kind of immortal practicing.

From Dan-building period to Immortal-building period, this is a huge leap. Although the latter was one only level higher, the strength gap was really huge. The Immortal could kill a powerful man with Dan built much easily in a second. The so-called immortal had not only the power against the God, but also had the immortal body, unless you could destroy his inner Yuanying, otherwise he would never die.

Tongguang, is the first immortal being of Tianshan sect. In the past, they just heard that the master of the twelve envoys of Apocalypse sect is an immortal, but no one had seen him. Now, seeing those envoys calling Tongguang master, all members of Tianshan sect knew they really saw the immortal this time, and at the same time, this also meant that their rivals would die soon. Yuanying immortal being was right here, how could they be safe and sound?

Tongguang ignored all the people of Apocalypse sect. He turned to Andy, and said, "How dare you kill the people of Apocalypse sect? How dare you!"

After that, Yinrong Zhong immediately whispered to Andy, "He is the master of the twelve envoys of The Apocalypse, he has entered the immortal-building period, he was much more powerful than the one with Dan. His strength is unimaginable, so you must be cautious."

Yinrong knew Andy actually didn't know it, so he hurried to remind Andy.

Andy didn't know the strength gap between the Yuanying and Dan, but he could feel whether the power of Tongguang was strong. Tongguang was obviously powerful than Hongsheng Qi and others. This was a man that couldn't be looked down.

However, Andy couldn't retreat, and he could only move on. Now that the trouble has come, he couldn't only face it, so he looked straight to

Tongguang, saying loudly, "I had not intended to go against the Apocalyptic sect. It is your members who came to me again and again to regardless of death."

Tongguang looked around on the corpses of Hongsheng and others, and then yelled to Andy with a cold voice, "This is your reason to kill so many people?"

As he said this, a faint murderous shot radiated out of his eyes.

Andy reached out his hand and pointed to the girls sent by Tianshan, saying righteously, "If It is I who lose, it will be I and the people sent by Tianshan who will die. Would your Apocalypse sect still show mercy to us?"

"I don't need to argue with you," Tongguang said quietly. "Since you killed my beloved disciple, I can only avenge them."

After he finished that, without hesitation, he directly stretched out his right hand toward Andy, making a light jilt.

All of a sudden, a golden bright light of genuine energy, from the right fingertip of Tongguang, shot out. The movement of his hand was obviously very random, but the shot of light was domineering, surging and majestic. It was superior enough as if with the sweep of the light, all the air in the sky vibrated up, and the essence of heaven and earth aura, also seemed to be absorbed by the light.

A light of genuine energy was unparalleled as if it could swallow up everything in the world.

The light with infinite power, hit Andy between the eyebrows.

Seeing this, all members of Tianshan sect were instantly frightened, and everyone's heart, were hanging to the throat.

Andy's expression also showed an abrupt big change. So majestic power, he had never seen it before, he felt this frightening power for the first time, and seemed to see the death was coming.

Without hesitation, Andy immediately tried his best to pump out a palm aiming at the light.

The power of thunder was released from the palm of Andy, which was shaking the world. This is the power of thunder that Andy had almost exerted himself to the utmost, which was undefeatable and inexhaustible.

Bang!

The palm with all Andy's efforts crashed into the light with few Tongguang's efforts.